

THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

EDITED BY  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.,  
SECRETARY AND TREASURER OF THE SOCIETY.

VOLUME IV.



Printed for the Society by  
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,  
Charleston, S. C.  
1903.

OFFICERS  
OF THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

---

*President,*

GEN. EDWARD MCCRADY.

*1st Vice-President,*

HON. JOSEPH W. BARNWELL.

*2nd Vice-President,*

COL. ZIMMERMAN DAVIS.

*3rd Vice-President,*

HENRY A. M. SMITH, Esq.

*4th Vice-President,*

HON. F. H. WESTON.

*Secretary and Treasurer and Librarian,*

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*Curators :*

LANGDON CHEVES, Esq.,	D. E. HUGER SMITH, Esq.
HON. THEODORE D. JERVEY,	CHARLES W. KOLLOCK, M. D.,
REV. JOHN JOHNSON, D. D.,	REV. C. S. VEDDER, D. D.,
YATES SNOWDEN, Esq.,	CAPT. THOMAS PINCKNEY,
	PROF. C. J. COLCOCK.

*Board of Managers,*

ALL OF THE FOREGOING OFFICERS.

*Publication Committee,*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,	HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.	

THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



F  
266  
.555  
v. 4  
1903

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOL. IV—No. 1.                      JANUARY, 1903.

---

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

---

Printed for the Society by  
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,  
Charleston, S. C.  
1903.

**PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.**

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

**EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.**

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

## CONTENTS.

Papers of the Second Council of Safety.....	3
Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	26
The Descendants of Col. William Rhett.....	37
Historical Notes.....	75
The South Carolina Historical Society.....	81

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

**Address all communications, and make all remittances, to**

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,

CHARLESTON, S. C.



# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. IV.

JANUARY, 1903.

No. 1.

---

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY  
OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH  
CAROLINA, NOVEMBER 1775—MARCH 1776.

*[Continued from the October number.]*

[5.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO WILLIAM MAINE.]

Charles Town 25<sup>th</sup> Decem. 1775—

Dear Sir—

Your favour of the 23<sup>d</sup> came to hand so late yesterday afternoon that I could not have called the Council of Safety with any hopes of making a Board in the Evening, I have therefore Summoned the Members to meet at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 8 oClock this Morning—'tis now  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 4—I have risen so early in order to prepare & forward a variety of business which daily crowds in, & particularly to be ready to dispatch your messenger within a few minutes after the Council shall have determined the case of M<sup>r</sup> Platt—which I apprehend will be nearly in the following terms that M<sup>r</sup> Platt ought not to have availed himself to the benefit of clearing out his Vessels at Georgia for New York but to have taken the common lot of the Inhabitants of the other associated Colo-

nies, this opinion you will find supported by express declarations in the Resolutions of the Continental Congress 1<sup>st</sup> Novem. 1775.—& the reason will appear from considering—that if New York & Georgia were to catch at the Bait insidiously laid by the Restraining Bill, avaricious & designing men would under colour of trading from those pretendly favoured ports, supply the West Indies & Great Britain with the products of those & the Neighbouring Colonies, nay, Administration would set their Engines at work for that very purpose, & in so far defeat our general Resolutions, & make the Colonies Instruments of destroying each other.

The Bond given at the Naval Office for delivery of a Cargo of Rice or other enumerated Commodity, may be canceled by producing á Certificate of the delivery of such Cargo in Great Britain or any of His Majesty's Plantations or West India Islands in America—the Obligee is not bound to deliver or to sell at any particular Specified port—the Character which you write of Mr Platt puts him above all Suspicion of a fraudulent design, but you know the danger of dispensing with Laws, a bad precedent established in the Case of a good Man would be quoted by others of a different Stamp & the worst of Men are Sometimes very powerful & will under colour of right do much mischief in Society—

upon the whole I apprehend the Council of Safety will Resolve that Mr Platt before he is permitted to proceed in Loading his Vessels Shall deliver to the Committee of Prince William's his clearance & other Custom House papers which he received at Savanna & also Enter into Bond with one Sufficient Surety for producing a Certificate of the actual delivery of his Cargoes at New York or some other of the United Colonies <sup>5</sup>—but as you are a Member you will see what is to be written to the Committee to which I therefore refer & wishing you many returns of the Season more happy &

---

<sup>5</sup> See also letter to committee for Prince William's Parish, Journal of the Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, pp. 112-113.

more joyous than the present I remain with great regard—

Sir

I have taken it for granted      Your most obed<sup>t</sup> Serv<sup>t</sup> —  
that the clearances of the sloops  
which you speak of were taken from  
the Custom House & that Bond was  
given at the Naval Office in Savanna  
but if to the Council of Safety the  
view will be changed——

William Maine Esq<sup>r</sup> —

*Endorsed:* Copy to W. Maine  
25 Decem 1775.

[6.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO COL. RICHARD RICHARDSON.]

Charles Town 28, Decem. 1775.—

Dear Sir.—

The proceeding Letter I have written by order, permit me to add my particular congratulations as a member in common & my thanks for the Services which you have rendred your Country<sup>o</sup>— Conquest without bloodshed bespeaks at once the bravery & humanity of the Conqueror. I beg my Compliments to Col<sup>o</sup> Thomson & particularly to my good old friend Col<sup>o</sup> Rutherford when shall I see him again and where? If I had a single moment to spare I would write to him.—

the Sandwich packet arrived the day before yesterday—as we heard that many passengers were on board I sent John Calvert yesterday to learn & if possible to bring up our

---

<sup>o</sup> The official letter bearing the Council of Safety's thanks and congratulations to Col. Richardson for his services in the "Snow Campaign" is to be found in the Journal of the Council of Safety, *Collections* of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, pp. 121-122.

Letters he returned late last night—Said they (the Governor<sup>7</sup>) would suffer no person to go on board nor any to come on Shoar & he heard only of Mr Daniel Heyward as a passenger

I am willing to hope that such news as this Vessel may have brought, is good, because if the Governor had any dashes of mortification to throw into our Christmas dishes, I believe he would not refrain from enjoying such pleasure if any thing of consequence transpires in time you shall know it by a Messenger which your Son<sup>8</sup> will dispatch this Evening or to Morrow—

I heartily wish you health & a safe return to your habitation being with great regard & esteem

Dear Sir Your most ob<sup>d</sup> Sert

Colonel Richardson.

*Endorsed:* Copy 28. Decem. 1775.—

Colonel Richardson

[7.]

[COL. RICHARDSON'S ORDERS ON THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

A List of Orders drawn upon the Honble The Council of Safety duering the Expedition under my Command. Vizt—  
1775—

Dec <sup>r</sup> 7 <sup>th</sup>	To And <sup>w</sup> Thomson for Cattell	£416—	
	p <sup>d</sup> in part & receipt on } Back of said order—	100	£ 316 —
9	To Geo Roof. for Flour.....	154	—
13	To David M <sup>c</sup> Graw, for Beef....	233.	7 —
15	To David Baird for Cattell.....	900	—
19	To Andrew Thomson, a second acco <sup>t</sup> d <sup>o</sup> —.....	850	—
23	To Joseph Boggs. for Cattell....	153	—
1776—			
Jan <sup>y</sup> 2	To David Baird. a second acco <sup>t</sup> for d <sup>o</sup> .....	200	—
—	To W <sup>m</sup> Currie. for Rum flour & salt.	691-	9.11
3	To Hannah Weaver for Ferriage—	131.	10 —
		£3629,,	6.11—

<sup>7</sup> Lord William Campbell.

<sup>8</sup> Capt. Richard Richardson. (See Journal of Council of Safety, Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, p. 119.)

## Memorandum

This Day David Beard apply'd to me saying he had Lost his pocket Book and his Orders as above and all the Contents You will therefore be Carefull if Any such is Presented—by any other hand &c

*Endorsed:* Orders drawn by Col<sup>o</sup>  
Richardson on Council of  
Safety—Rec<sup>d</sup> 7 Janry 1776  
£3629.6 11—

[8.]

## [RETURN OF THE FIRST REGIMENT.]

Return of the Effective Officers & Men belonging to the First South Carolina Regiment of Colony Troops in Camp & Garrison at and near Fort Johnston Frid: Eve: Jan 12 1776—9 oClock.

Major	Adjutant	Serjeant Major		Captains	Subalterns	Serjeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Cadets—
1	1	1							
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Mc Donalds	Grenadiers	—	—	1	2	25	—	
Cap <sup>n</sup>	W <sup>m</sup>	Cattells	Light Infantry	—	2	1	—	22	—
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Lynch's	Company—	—	2	2	—	—	22	1
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Scott's	Company—	1	2	2	1	27	—	
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Pineckney's	Company—	1	1	3	2	35	—	
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Hyrne's	Company—	—	2	1	1	28	—	
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Sannders's	Company—	—	1	1	—	17	—	
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Ben <sup>n</sup>	Cattell's	Company—	—	2	2	1	20	—
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Ladson's	Company—	1	1	3	—	20	—	
Cap <sup>n</sup>	Vanderhorst's	Company—	—	—	2	1	25	—	
Total				3	13	18	8	241	1

The Detachment ordered to hold themselves in readiness to go to Sullivan's Island are included in the above return—several of our men remain still at Haddrell's Point—Many are sick—some are on board the armed vessells—some still lurking in the Dram shops in Charlestown whom we have not yet been able to lay hold of—some gone after Deserters; and about Eighty have actually deserted since the first raising of the Regiment—There are but very few have Furloughs.

Charles Cotesworth Pinckney  
Major of the 1<sup>st</sup>. Reg<sup>t</sup>.—

---

Five Barrells of Pork & Ninety four weight of Bread were received last night, which is all we have, & the Quarter Master Serjeant informs me the men are to have their allowance out of it to day—

Charles Cotesworth Pinckney  
Major of the 1<sup>st</sup>. Reg<sup>t</sup>.—

---

Since making out the above return Cap<sup>n</sup>. Hyrne & two more subalterns are come down—Cap<sup>n</sup>. Ladson—2 subalterns—2 serjeants & 50 rank & File out of the above number of Men are gone to Sullivan's Island—& Provisions viz 12 ounces of Pork per man has been given out from the above Provisions—

Charles Cotesworth Pinckney.—

*Endorsed:* Return of Troops in  
Camp & Garrison at  
Fort Johnson 13 Jan<sup>y</sup> 1776 <sup>9</sup>

---

<sup>9</sup> "Read a letter from Major Pinckney of this date, at Fort Johnson—inclosing returns of the garison and stores."—Journal of Council of Safety, January 18th, 1776, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 175.

[9.]

[RETURN OF STORES AT FORT JOHNSON AND HYRNE'S BATTERY.]

A Return of the Stores of Fort Johnson and the adjacent Battery -- 13<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1776

Lower Battery

64 . . . . 26 Pound-Cartridges-75 . .

18. Pound Cartridges-17-Powder Horns & Prickers-15-Lint Stocks-22-Sponge Staffs & Ram<sup>rs</sup> 5-Ladles-4-Worms-62-Handspikes-1-Searcher.-161 -- 26- Pound Shot 108-18. Pound Barr Shot-356-Round Ditto . . 4- 9 Pound Barr Shot 400- 12-Pound Shot -- 5- Boxes Grape Shott--

Hyrnes Battery--

10- 26- Pound Cartridges -- -- 10-18-Pound Ditto-6-9 Pound Ditto -- -- 51 -- 9-Pound Shot -- 22 - 18. Pound barr Shott--

Magazine --

Match about 10<sup>lb</sup> Emrty Cartridges-191- for 24 Pounder's 1- 18 Pound- 23- 12 Pound - 43-9 Pound - 43 -- 6 Pound - Small Cartridges. 183 Dozen -- -- 3 Powder horn's-2. Boxes of Grape Shot-4 Horn Lanthorns.-2. Glass Ditto Powder - 2 - Casks 100<sup>lb</sup> Each 50<sup>lb</sup> About 70<sup>lb</sup> in 3 Other Casks- 1- Buge Barrell With Cartridge Powder -- 2 - Measures - 1 Small Box of small Balls-----

R<sup>y</sup> B<sup>ks</sup> Roberts L<sup>t</sup> Artill. Reg<sup>t</sup>---

*Endorsed* : Return of Stores at  
Fort Johnson 13 Jan<sup>y</sup> 1776

[10.]

[THOMAS CORSETT TO HENRY LAURENS.]

*Addressed* : Henry Laurens Esq<sup>r</sup>  
Ansonburgh

Sir--

I have reced your favour of this day--If I recollect the Tenour of the Agreement with M<sup>r</sup> Somersal right, it is

this, that, he was to return Ammunition or Arms for the Rice shipt by him, for which he was to be allow'd 100 per Cent. profit on the first purchase, taking all charges & Risques on himself—Capt<sup>n</sup> Caton, Capt<sup>n</sup> Buckle & M<sup>r</sup> Dorcius agreed to return Gunpowder at 18/. ꝥ. lb,— I never understood that M<sup>r</sup> Somersal was in the least concern'd in any of the Bargains with those Gentlemen.

None of these Contracts were Complied with during the Continuance of the secret Committee that I know of.

I am

Sir

Your most obed<sup>t</sup> Servant

Tho. Corbett

24<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1776.<sup>10</sup>

[11.]

[JAMES BRISBANE TO HENRY LAURENS.]

*Addressed:* Coll<sup>l</sup> Henry Laurens

in

Charles Town

ꝥ William Brisbane Esq<sup>r</sup>

Dr Sir

Since I had last an Opertunity of addressing a line to you I have felt a Vicissitude of Fortune Death first threat-end on one side and has now struck on the other I am bereaved of my Bosom Friend and Comforter<sup>11</sup> and am left

<sup>10</sup> On the back of this letter Mr. Laurens endorsed: "please to look on the Inclosed papers & return them with this—" And to this is this reply in a different hand: "I did not remember that M<sup>r</sup> Somersal had more than one Adventure— Neither of the Contracts have been complied with during the Continuance of the Secret Committee, that I know of—M<sup>r</sup> Drayton made the first agreem<sup>t</sup> to whom I refer for any intelligence more than this —"

<sup>11</sup> James Brisbane and Sally Stanyarne, daughter of James Stanyarne, deceased, of John's Island, were married Sunday, May 24, 1772. (*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, May 28, 1772.)



with a small Family to bemoan our loss and my own misfortunes I have been within my own Bounds ever since I wrote the Letter to the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Genl Committe in October last and am now in expectation of further Prosecutions—for what in Gods Name can it be for is it possible that bare difference of sentiment can call for such Vengeance. I make no Party, I join none, neither would I at any Rate if possibly I can help it; if I had an Inclination to have joined those who are distressing my Country, I could have done it in Charles Town, I could have done it since, for some Time the men of war have been at Cockspur, two Rivers running down from my Landings directly to them I heard of their being there the Night they came there by a Boat which came up. One I had sent down for a Friend to come to me in my Distress. I wrote the Committe of this Parish (as I heard they were about to do something with me) to request I might remain Quiet and undisturbed here but have heard nothing from them I indeed sent by my Overseer to the Captain of the Company leaving it to Him whether a Patrol about our lower Landings would not be proper he was not there and the Coll. had sent his orders A difference in distressing Individuals and a People—I proposed to my Brother my writing to the Committe again he was against it saying he was sure nothing but my hearty joining could prevail and therefore I need not think of it (It is beyond my Comprehension) I am sure yourself and every man of sence and soberness would despise me if I should unless I was convinced I was now wrong\*—All I would at present ask is Permission of my Country to remove with my distressed Family, down to our Place at Johns Island during their Pleasure and that would be gratefully accepted by me— You may remember I mentioned my Building a Rice Machine Last year I have set it to work and it exceeds near treble any Thing I beleave ever yet done I was determined not to quit it till brought so far that in Case of Death my Country might not lose it—it is on a very simple Construction, there were several other

Improvements which I intended but the distress of my Family and the uncertain situation I am in prevents all at present and Nature really wants some Recruiting Your Assistance with that of my other Friends with my Country in my Behalf will confer an Obligation on

Dr Sir

Your distressed humble servant

James Brisbane

Jan<sup>y</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1776

P. S. (to yourself) if the word willing had been left out of the Question you put to me by order of the Committee it would have received a very different Answer. I was taken at a nonplus to answer an Unprecedented Question without Time to reflect But as it then struck me to Answer in the affirmative that I was willing to do that which my Country had publicly declared unnatural would have been very inconsistent with Reason in dire necessity which my Country alledge carry them on would have had an Influence on my Conduct I never meant to set myself up to withstand the Body of the People it would have been Infatuation—I was ready to do as my fellow Citizens should have been obliged to do either in poipora Persona or by a Hireling approved—

\* In Theoligy we are told Conviction is a divine work and Conversion the Consiquence thereof The Latter without the former is always liable to Change—

Henry Laurens Esq<sup>r</sup>

*Endorsed:* James Brisbane

[12.]

[JOHN POAUG'S BILLS.<sup>12</sup>]

---

<sup>12</sup> "To John Poaug, esq., and Laughlin Martin, five accounts for casting cannon, and sundries, £1179 16s 8d, and £250 allowed them for loss and damage of horses employed in the public Service . . . 1429 16

No. 1. —

The Publick of So. Carolina.

To John Poang . . . . . Dr.

1775

August	23	To Carting 5 Load Powder from Harleston's point to Magazine & order Calvert <sup>13</sup> . . . . .	£ 6,, 5,, —
	"	To Ditto 9 Load sick Men & Bedding from New Barracks to old & order Ditto . . . . .	9,, —,, —
	28	To Ditto 2 Load Powder from Harleston point to Magazine & Ditto . . . . .	2,, 10,, —
	"	To Ditto 3 Load Arms from Ditto to State House & order Ditto . . . . .	6,, —,, —
	30	To Ditto 2 Load Stores from Gibbes store to Lodge Ailey & order Mr Weyman <sup>14</sup> . . . . .	2,, 10,, —
Septemr	18	To Ditto Camp goods from Gadsdens Wharf to Burns Wharf & detaining Carts . . . .	1.. 5.. —
	20	To Ditto 10 Cannon Cariges from Armoury to Burns Wharf	6.. 5.. —
	"	To . . . Ditto 1 Large Cannon from Ditto . . to Wilkins Fort.	3.. — .. —
	"	To Ditto 1 Carriage for Ditto from Ditto . . to . . Ditto . . .	1.. — .. —
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Load Handspikes from this Wharf to W <sup>m</sup> Johnston's shop . . . . .	,, 7,, 6

08"—Journal of the Council of Safety for Sunday, January 28, 1776, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 8, p. 280.

<sup>13</sup> John Calvert, one of the messengers of the Council of Safety.

<sup>14</sup> Edward Weyman, member of the Secret Committee. (See McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 786.)

September	27	To . . Ditto 1 'Triangle from Dorrils Fort to this Whf. & negroes to Dismount it. . . . .	1,,15,,—
	"	To Ditto .1 Load Balls from Arscenall to Ditto & Negroe Hire . . . Ⓟ order. . . . .	1,,—,,—
	28	To . . Ditto 1 Load Arms from Market Whf to State House & D <sup>o</sup> to Carry up stairs. . . . .	1,, 5,,—
	29	To . . Ditto . 1 Load Balls from Arscenal to Wilkins Fort Ⓟ order Capt Heyward <sup>15</sup> . . det <sup>x</sup>	1,, 5,,—
October	6	To Ditto 3 Cannon from Top of Dandridges Wharf to Head of Ditto . . . . .	3,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Ditto from Wilkins Fort . . . to Ditto . . . . .	3,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto . 2 Ditto from Opposite Capt. Gillons to Ditto Ⓟ order M <sup>r</sup> Tufts <sup>16</sup> . . . . .	3,,—,,—
	7	To . . Ditto 6 Load Gun Pow- der from Magazine round by King's street to Gibbes Wharf	10,,10,,—
	18	To . . Ditto . 14 Cannon from Armoury to Ditto Ⓟ order Capt Cochran . . . . .	42,,—,,—
	19	To Ditto 5 Ditto from Ditto - to Ditto Ⓟ Ditto . . . . .	15,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 9 Carriages for Ditto from Ditto to Ditto Ⓟ . . Ditto . . . . .	9,,—,,—

<sup>15</sup> Capt. Thomas Heyward, Jr., of the Charles Town Battalion of Artillery, subsequently a signer of the Declaration of Independence.

<sup>16</sup> Simon Tufts, captain of one of the armed schooners in the service of the Council of Safety.

October	19	To . . Ditto . . 1 Load Wedges from Ditto . . to Ditto $\frac{7}{8}$ . Ditto	1,, 5,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Cannon from Top of Gibbes Wharf to Head of Ditto.....	1,,10,,—
	20	To . . Ditto . . 9 Carriages from Armoury to Gibbes Wharf	9,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto . . 2 Cannon from Ditto . to Eveleighs Wharf...	6,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto . . 2 Load Balls from Ditto to Gibbes Wharf ..	2,,10,,—
	23	To . . Ditto . 3 Load Lumber from Dan! Cannons to Intrench- ments .....	11,, 5,,—
	"	To . . Ditto with 2 Teams Horses &c the Rem <sup>t</sup> of the day, ordered by him. ....	7,,10,,—
	24	To . . . . Ditto 6 Load Books from State House to this Wharf & Detaining.....	6,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto . . 2 Load Lumber & Mills from Town to 'the Intrenchments And Working 1 Day with 2 Teams Horses &c orderd by M <sup>r</sup> Cannon	-15,,—,,—
<hr/>			
Carried forward—£188,,17,, 6			

1775

October		To Amount Brought Forward.£188,,17,, 6	
"	25	To Carting 10 Cannons on their Cariges from Armoury to Champneys Whf.....	30,,—,,—
"		To . Ditto 2 Load Books from State House to this Wharf....	2,,—,,—

October	25	To . . Ditto 1 Load spades Hoes &c from the Barracks to Gibbes Wharf and send- ing the Carts the Even- ing before, & returned with- out them . . . . .	3,,10,,—
	26	To Carting 5 Cannon on the Carriages from Armoury to Champneys Whf. . . . .	15,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 four Wheel Car- riage from Reeds to Armoury yard . . . . .	— 10,,—
	"	To sending Horses & Cart to Dandridges Whf for a Chain & return'd without it. . . . .	— 12,, 6
	"	To Carting 1 Cannon from Armoury to Eveleighs Wharf. .	3,,—,,—
	27	To Carting 2 Carriages from Ditto to Ditto . . . . .	1,, 5,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Cannon from Ditto to Ditto . . . . .	3,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 2 Load framing from Dan! Cannons to this Whf orderd by him. . . . .	—,,17,, 6
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Iron Chain from W <sup>m</sup> Johnstons shop to State House . . . . .	—,,12,, 6
	"	To . . . Ditto 1 Carriage Mas- chience from Eveleighs Whf to Ditto . . . . .	—,,12,, 6
	28	To . . Ditto 3 Load Balls from Armoury to Champneys Wharf & Det <sup>h</sup> . . . . .	3,,—,,—
	29	To Ditto 5 Load Benches from Play House to State house, ordd by Calvert . . . . .	3,, 2,, 6

SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY. 17

		" To Ditto 4 Load Pometo Logs from Savages green to Gibbs Whf. round by King st . . . . .	5,, , 6
	31	To . . Ditto 12 Load Ditto from Ditto round by King Street, orderd by Verree <sup>17</sup>	15,,—,—
November	1	To . . Ditto 6 Load Lumber from Danl Cannons to Priors Whf orderd by him . . . . .	2,,12,, 6
		" To . . Ditto 12 Cannon from Armoury to Champneys Wharf	36,,—,—
		" To . . Ditto 1 Load Powder from Magaziene to Gibbes Wharf orderd by S. Tufts	1,,15,,—
	2	To . . . Ditto 3 Cannon from Armoury to Champneys Whf by order . . . . .	9,,—,—
		" To . . . Ditto 3 Load shott from Ditto to Ditto . . . . .	1,,17,, 6
		" To . . . Ditto 15 Carriages from Ditto . . . to Ditto . . . . .	9,, 1,, 6
		" To . . . Ditto . 1 Load Wadding from Workhouse to Ditto	—,,15,,—
		" To . . . Ditto 5 Load Pometo Loggs from Savages green to Gibbes Whf by King st . . . . .	6,, 5,,—
	6	To . . Ditto 1 Iron pott from State house yard to King Chittys <sup>18</sup> & detaining Carts & Negroes	3,,—,—
		" To . . . Ditto 1 four Wheel Carriage from town to the Intrenchment and working 1 day there with 2 Teams Horses &c . . . . .	15,,—,—

<sup>17</sup> Joseph Verree, a mechanic employed by Council of Safety.

<sup>18</sup> Charles King Chitty, who was a saddler of Charles Town, and who took an active part in the Revolution. (See Vol. I. pp. 323-324.)

	7	To Working 1 day with 2 Teems Horses &c, bringing 2 Carriages from the Intrenchments to town & Dettaining the Carts aft <sup>r</sup> Night	22,,10,,—
	10	To Carting 14 Cannon from the Bay to Burns Whf and Carrying Carriages from & to the Arscenall .....	15,, 5,,—
	11	To Carting 14 Load Pometo Loggs from Savages Green to Gibbes Whf. by King Str.	17,,10,,—
		Carried forward	<u>£416,,17,, 6</u>
1775		Amount Brought Forward...	£416,,17,, 6
November	12	To Carting 12 Load Pometo Loggs from Savages Green to Wilkins Fort.....	15,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 5 Load Shott from Armoury to Gibbes Wharf....	5,,12,, 6
	"	To Ditto 3 Load Bullets from Ditto . . to Ditto .....	3,, 7,, 6
	"	To Ditto 2 Carriages from . . Ditto . . to Ditto	2,,—,,—
	13	To . . Ditto 1 Large Cannon, with 3 Teem, from Armoury to Gadsdens Wharf—	6,,—,,—
	14	To . . Ditto 4 Carriages from Ditto . . . to Ditto & det <sup>r</sup> the Carts till 1. O'Clock	8,, 5,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 3 Load Pometo Logs from Savages Green to Wilkins Fort.....	3,,15,,—
	15	To 1000 Brick & Carting to Rowans Wharf, & order Joseph Verree .....	7,, 2,, 6



	“	To Carting 1 Triange Blocks & Tabel from Ropers Wharf to State House and from that to Gadsdens Wharf & De- taining the Carts . . . . .	}	2,,10,,—
	“	To Carting 1 Carriage from Armoury to Ditto . . . . .		1,,10,,—
	“	To Carting 6 Ditto from Ditto to Champneys Wharf . . . . .		3,,15,,—
16		To 302 feet Pometo Logs 1 . . . a 1/3 $\text{p}$ Foot, & Carting to Wilkins Fort 80/.		22,,17,,6
	“	To Carting 3 Load Ditto from the Bay to . . . Ditto . . . . .		3,,—,,—
	“	To Ditto 1 Load Balls from Armoury to Gadsdens Wharf . .		1,,10,,—
	“	To . . Ditto a Triangle Blocks &c from Gadsdens to Champ- neys Wharf . . . . .		1,,10,,—
	“	To . . Ditto 4 Cannon Cariges from Ditto to Prioieaus Wharf .		6,,—,,—
	“	To . . Ditto 1 Ditto . . Ditto from Armoury to Champneys Whf . . . . .		—,,12,, 6
	“	To . . . Ditto . 2 Ditto . Ditto from Ditto . . to Gadsdens Wharf . . . . .		3,,—,,—
	“	To 17000 Brick . . . . . a £3,,10/ $\text{p}$ Thousand . . . . .		116,,—,,—
17		To Carting 6 Load Pometo Logs from Bay to Wilkins Fort without help . . . . .		9,,—,,—
	“	To Ditto 1 Carriage from Ar- moury to Beales Wharf . . . . .		—,,12,, 6
	“	To Ditto . 1 Load Balls from Ditto to Champneys & Prio- leans Wharfs . . . . .		1,,10,,—

		“ To D <sup>r</sup> P <sup>r</sup> order of Dan <sup>l</sup> Cannon 1 Chord wood & Cart <sup>s</sup> for the Watch house & Cash paid Negro hire for sawing &c	7,, 7,, 6
18		To 500 Feet Boards P <sup>r</sup> order Ben. Wilkins . . . . .	12,, 10,, —
		To Carting D <sup>r</sup> from this Wharf to Wilkins shop . . . . .	— 8,, 9
		To 1 Team of Carts for public loading pomatos then press'd by Serj <sup>t</sup> Barton— 1 horse Cut by a sword on Bayo <sup>t</sup>	3,, 15,, —
20		To Carting 4 Loads pomata Logs from Beals Whf. to Wilkins fort by Meeting Street and Det <sup>s</sup> Carts for want of hands . . . . .	4,, 15,, —
		To Carting 1 Carriage from Armory to Champney's Wharf	—,, 12,, 6
		To 14000 Brick P <sup>r</sup> order M <sup>r</sup> Blake at 6/10 P <sup>r</sup> M deliver'd on Board the prosper . . . . .	91,, —,, —
21		To Carting 5 Load pomatas from the Bay to Wilkins Fort.	5,, —,, —
		Carried forward—	£766,, 16,, 3
1775		To Am <sup>t</sup> Brought forward . . . . .	£766,, 16,, 3
Nov <sup>r</sup> —	21	To sending a Cart & hands to Gibbs Whf. for Boards for the prosper <sup>19</sup> and returning without them P <sup>r</sup> Order M <sup>r</sup> Blake Jun <sup>r</sup> fault of Eng <sup>s</sup>	—,, 17,, 6

<sup>19</sup> *The Prosper*, one of the armed schooners in the service of the Council of Safety.

22	To 1 Cannon Carr <sup>g</sup> from the Armory to Ropers Wharf....	—, 12,, 6
	To 1670 Feet Inch Boards at 47 <sup>s</sup> / 6 $\text{p}$ C <sup>t</sup> $\text{p}$ Ord <sup>r</sup> Cap <sup>t</sup>	
	Dorrel .....	39,, 13,, 5
	To 388 Feet D <sup>o</sup> .... $\text{p}$ Order .	
	D <sup>o</sup> .....	9,, 4,, 3
23	To Carting 4 Load Boards from this Wharf to Dorrels Fort $\text{p}$ D <sup>o</sup>	2,, 5,, —
25	To Carting 5 Load Boards from this Wharf to Dorrels Fort $\text{p}$ Order Capt. Dorrel. }	2,, 16,, 3
	To Carting 3 Load Scantling from Gibbs Wharf to D <sup>o</sup> $\text{p}$ Order of D <sup>o</sup> .....	2,, 5,, —
	To Carting 1500 Brick from Champneys Whf. to D <sup>o</sup> $\text{p}$ order Toomer..... }	1,, 13,, 9
	To Carting 3 Load Empty Rum Punch <sup>s</sup> from Cap <sup>t</sup> Blake's to Gadsden's Wharf . . . . $\text{p}$ his Order & filling D <sup>o</sup> .....	3,, 5,, —
27	To Carting 1500 Brick from Champney's Wharf to Dorrels Fort $\text{p}$ order Toomer }	1,, 13,, 9
	To Carting 2 Load Pometa from Beale's Wharf to Wilkins For $\text{p}$ order Wilkins.. }	2,, —,, —
28	To Carting a Triangle, Blocks, Tackles &c. from Armory to Lords Fort..... }	—, 12,, 6
	To $\frac{1}{2}$ Chord Wood & Carting & for Dorrels fort $\text{p}$ his ord <sup>r</sup>	2,, 16,, 3
	To 720 Feet Timber at 7 $\text{p}$ C <sup>t</sup> $\text{p}$ Order M <sup>r</sup> Baldwin	50,, 8,, —

29	To Carting 1 Load Balls from Armory to Ropers Whf. ....	—, 12,, 6
	To Carting & Dragging 6 Loads of Timber from this Wharf to Preleaus Wharf. .	3, 15,, —
30	To Carting 1000 Brick from Champneys Whf. to Dorrels F?	1,, 2,, 6
	To sending 2 Teams Horses this Wharf to Burns Wharf, being Disappointed of Carry- ing Carriages to Gibbes Wharf	2,, 10,, —
	To Carting 3 Carriages from Vendue Wharf to Burns Wharf	—, 18,, 9
	To Carting 2 D <sup>o</sup> from Lord's Fort to D <sup>o</sup> .....	—, 12,, 6
		<hr/> £896,, 10,, 8
	Deduct overcharge on 17 M <sup>o</sup> Bricks	—5,, 10

due £891. 0. 8

Errors & Omissions Excepted  
Charles Town 30 November 1775—  
for John Poang  
Laughlin Martin  
Ex<sup>d</sup>

N<sup>o</sup>. 2 —

the Publick

To John Poang . . . . Dr

1775

Decem <sup>r</sup>	1 <sup>st</sup>	To Carting 1 Load Shott from Armoury to Gibbes Wharf & order Capt Blake.	£ 1,, 2,, 6
	"	To Ditto 1 Load Ditto from Ancruins Store to Ditto & ord <sup>r</sup> D <sup>o</sup> .....	1,, 2,, 6

“	To Ditto 5 Carriages from Burns to Gibbes Whf per order D <sup>o</sup> :	5,,12. 6
“	To Ditto 1 Load plank from Opposite the Scotch Meeting to Philips Fort per order Ditto - -	—,, 8,, 9
“	To Ditto 1 Load Boards from Dandridges Wharf to Gibbes Wharf per order Ditto	—,,17,, 6
“	To 3279 feet Feather Edge Boards per order Capt Dorrill ..... a 42/6 per Ct: .....	69,,13. 6
2	To Carting 1000 Brick from Champneys Whf to Dorrills Fort, per order A. Toomer.	1,, 2,, 6
“	To Ditto 1500 Ditto of Dan- dridges Whf to Ditto per or- der Ditto..	1,,13,, 9
6	To Carting 2 Load Lime from Thomas Youngs to Gadسدens Whf per order Mr Beekman.	5,,—,,—
11	To Carting 2000 Brick from Dandridges Wharf to Dor- rells Fort per order Mr Toomer.	2,, 5 —
Ex <sup>d</sup>		£ 88,,18,, 6

Endorsed: the Publick — to  
John Poang £88.18.6

No. 3. —

The Publick, for the 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>d</sup> Regiment

To John Poang . . . . Dr

1775

October 23 To Carting 2 Cord Wood of  
this Whf to Barracks £ 2,,—,,—

	24	To Cash paid for Carting 2 Cord Ditto to Ditto—	2,,—,,—
	26	To Carting 2 Load Sick Men & Baggage, from Champneys } —	2,,—,,—
	"	Wharf to Hospital	
	27	To Carting 5 Cord Wood of this Wharf to Barracks	5,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Cord Ditto — of Ditto — to Hospital . . . . .	—,,15,,—
	28	To Ditto 2 Load Baggage from Prioleaus Whf to Barracks	2,, 5,,—
	31	To 3½ Cord Wood & Carting to new Barracks . . . . .	19,, 5,,—
Novemr	4	To Carting 1 Cord Wood of this Whf. to Ditto . . . . .	1,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 2 Cord Ditto of Ditto to Hospital . . . . .	1,,10,,—
	6	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto —to Ditto . . . . .	—,, 7,, 6
	"	To Ditto 1 Cord Ditto of Ditto— to Barracks . . . . .	1,,—,,—
	7	To Ditto 5 Cord Ditto of Ditto . to Ditto . . . . .	5,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to Hospital . . . . .	—,, 7,, 6
	15	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Cham- pneys Whf to Ditto.	—,, 7,, 6
	"	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to new Barracks	— 10 —
	"	To Cash paid William Wayne for Carting 6 Cord Wood from Champneys Whf to Barracks } —	6,,—,,—
	16	To Ditto 1½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to Ditto—	1,,10 —

“ To Ditto $\frac{1}{2}$ Cord Ditto of Ditto		
to Hospital		—,, 7,, 6
21	To $\frac{1}{2}$ Cord Wood & Carting...	2,, 17,, 6
Ex <sup>d</sup>		<hr/> £ 54,, 2,, 6 <hr/>

*Endorsed:* Publick for 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>d</sup> Reg<sup>ts</sup>  
£54,, 2,, 6

---

N<sup>o</sup>. 4

the Publick for the 2<sup>d</sup> Regiment

To John Poang . . . . . Dr

1775

October	11	To 1 Cord Wood & Carting to new Barracks	£ 5,—,—
	17	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto . . . . .	5,—,—
	20	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto . . . . .	5,—,—
	30	To 1½ Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto . . . . .	8,, 5,—
	31	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto . . . . .	5,, 10,—
Decem <sup>r</sup>	4	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . to Ditto . . . . .	6,—,—
			<hr/>
Ex <sup>d</sup>			£ 34,, 15,—

*Endorsed:* the Publick for the  
2<sup>d</sup> Regiment  
£34.15—

---

[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS  
SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[Continued from the October number.]

[8.]

Addressed: A Monsieur  
Mons<sup>r</sup> Jean Laurens  
a  
Genève—

Postmarked. Dangleterre

---

Westminster 11<sup>th</sup> March 1774.

My Dear Son—

I intreat your reference & attention to my last Letter dated the 8<sup>th</sup> Inst<sup>t</sup> since which I have received none from you—

Yours of the 6<sup>th</sup> September last which gave an Account of Mons<sup>r</sup> Bonnet's first apology for his Conduct in the Exchange affair, came to hand three days ago, it had been laying in a Country Post Office upwards of five Months—

I attended at the House of Commons to day in hopes of admission to hear the American papers read & observations on them, but a very Numerous Company of us & some among us Eminent persons were turned back, our New Governor Lord William Campbel was one—this resolution of the Speaker gave us American out of Door folks much umbrage—it was a step unknown to the Members for I had the honour of no less than three of them ready to introduce me—What proceedings can the Ministry have in view which



are improper for a public Audience? You will see on the other side a Copy of the King's Message to the Commons—the Address Mr Garth tells me is equally strong—the King has adopted a plan, the Ministry will endeavour to obtain the Sanction of Parliament for carrying it into Execution—there will be an opposition in both Houses, & strong Petitions from the City of London; & from the Merchants, & perhaps from Bristol & other Cities—<sup>[8]</sup> ] as well as from the intricacy, of the dispute & <sup>[8]</sup> ] -ving the whole Nation in Confusion—some sensible Men <sup>[8]</sup> ] that the present bustle will produce no alteration in the Sy <sup>[8]</sup> ] ment unfavorable to the American Colonies—others, w <sup>[8]</sup> ] to know the designs of the Cabinet, assure me that such <sup>[8]</sup> ] -tended as will Insure the most absolute Submission on the part of the Americans to parliamentary Authority, or provoke them to repel force by force—for my own part, I am morally certain, that the New England Men who are to be first attempted will not tamely receive the Yoke—Blood will be shed, & Conquer who will, the Annals of Britain will be stained by disgraceful Memorandums — — If Conquest happens to be on this side it will be but temporary & short Lived—My foresight presents a melancholy prospect throughout America perhaps within ten Days I may inform you of my determination to return to it immediately—We may live happily upon our own Land but we must think of Living entirely within ourselves, we shall have no means, or but very scanty means for remitting Money to Great Britain this is a Gloomy account, but we are bound as Men & philosophers to bear the Changes of Times with fortitude—what says My Son on this occasion to his affectionate Father . . . . Henry Laurens.

My Love to all the Boys—

The following is his Majesty's message, which was presented

---

\* A small piece of the right edge of the sheet has been torn off leaving a break about an inch long at the end of each of six lines.

to the House of Commons last Monday by Lord North, signed by his Majesty.

“His Majesty upon information of the unwarrantable practices which have been lately concerted and carried on in North America, and particularly of the violent and outrageous proceedings at the town and port of Boston, in the province of Massachusetts Bay, with a view of obstructing the commerce of this Kingdom, and upon grounds and pretences immediately subversive of the constitution thereof, has thought fit to lay the whole matter before his two Houses of Parliament, fully confiding as well in their zeal for the maintenance of his Majesty’s authority, as in their attachment to the common interest and welfare of all his dominions, that they will not only enable his Majesty effectually to take such measures as may be most likely to put an immediate stop to the present disorders, but will also take into their most serious consideration what further regulations and permanent provisions may be necessary to be established, for better securing the execution of the laws, and the just dependance of the colonies upon the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain.”

P S. to the Annexed Letter—

Part of the Ministerial plan is to demand from the American Assemblies, Magistrates &c<sup>r</sup> a Test acknowledging the Supremacy of the British parliament if this is refused—the power of Legislation is to be suspended & Government supported by Military force—Disappointment & Ruin so strongly stares this scheme in the Face—one would think it impossible that Men in their senses can adopt it—yet nothing less than such a Test will secure the asserted Supremacy—there is no Medium now between Force absolute & returning tamely to the Ancient System of Governing America—

*Endorsed* : 11<sup>th</sup> March 1774  
Westminster.

[9.]

*Addressed :* A Monsieur  
               Mons<sup>r</sup> Jean Laurens  
               par paris       a  
                               Genève

*Postmarked :* Dangleterre

---

Westminster 22<sup>d</sup> March 1774.

My Dear Son—

I refer to my Letters of 8<sup>th</sup> & 11<sup>th</sup> Inst<sup>s</sup> which are unacknowledged—Yesterday yours of the 9<sup>th</sup> came to my hands with a further partial Account of your Expences—

In answer to your expostulations, be assured I will not be angry with you for the past rapid progress through your Fund of Money, which was ample to have carried you to the Month of May in the Stile of a Gentleman—Your more than promise of future prudence & economy gives me hopes of your being alarmed by what is past & your proposal of keeping strict & regular accounts will probably have the effect which you seem to wish for.—Your Honour is at stake—Justice to your Brothers & Sisters require you to keep within reasonable bounds, & possibly my convenience & peace of mind which will not be the last or least in your consideration may in some measure depend upon a discreet arrangement of your Expences.—I would not be misunderstood as if I meant that you should now begin to be frugal at the time when you ought to be Liberal—I mean at taking leave of your friends—You should have husbanded your Stock for this event; however I can only say in general that I would wish you to behave like a Gentleman in making suitable returns for Civilities which you have received—do not leave a Character of meanness—and extravagance is also to be avoided in a word, you know what ought to be done & how to do it, as well as any body, & if you will not give the necessary attention all advice will be unavailing.

I asked you some time ago how you stood with Mr Locke, but that & many other enquiries (review my Letters) have escaped you.—which added to your hurried & incorrect writing, are demonstrations of a distracted plan.—think My Dear Son reflect seriously on these things.

I shall say more on Petrie & Smith when I have consulted Mr Motte on the latter.

By all means Enter Harry with your Mon<sup>r</sup>.Suberand he may be well grounded by two perhaps three Months close application.

On Friday I shall be able to tell you more of the Minister's proceedings respecting America. at present the plan appears to me to be premature, impolitic, severe unjust, dangerous — — to render Boston wholly incapable as a port of Entry—is to incapacitate them absolutely, to pay their English Debts & therefore punishing the Innocent for the supposed Guilty, to turn 10,000.Labouring Men & 90000 Men generally in the Massachusetts province, out of Bread is to drive them into a state of dangerous desperation, & will more than ever alarm all America—

We are to meet on Thursday in order to consider of a proper application to parliament on these important subjects. The Ministers policy is to punish Boston as the Capital Offender, hoping thereby to terrify the other Colonies into a Compliance with measures which nothing but power can support—such power cannot long exist in such a Contest.—present my Love to Harry & all the Young Gentlemen & receive the Counsel which I have administered as it is intended by Your faithful friend

Your affectionate Father  
Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens.

*Endorsed:* 22<sup>d</sup> March 1774  
Westminster.

[10.]

*Addressed:* A Monsieur  
 Mons<sup>r</sup> Jean Laurens  
 a  
par paris  
 Genève

*Postmarked:* Dangleterre

---

Westminster 25<sup>th</sup> March 1774.

My Dear Son—

I wrote to you the 22<sup>d</sup>—to which I perceive it necessary to make some addition for this Evening's Mail-- if I have the pleasure of receiving any thing from you in the mean time—a postscript shall make due acknowledgement— You understand me with respect to your future expenses until we have the happiness of meeting—adjust your Acco<sup>t</sup>. finally with Mons<sup>r</sup> Bonett—& see that he actually pays to you so many Genève Livres, as the Amount of my Credit, set forth, or rather should have set forth, at the true course of Exchange when I adjusted the last Acco<sup>t</sup> with him, from which he may again make a considerable abatement by his Mode of Accounting in Louis D'ors—he that played the first trick will play the second if you leave the Acco<sup>t</sup> wholly to him—

You are to receive from him so many Livres of Genève not Louis D'or be the Exchange for or against you—

When the Fund is exhausted, draw upon me from time to time at the Current Course, & your Bills shall be duly honoured—I can say nothing new to regulate or restrict the Amount of your draughts, my last Letter explains my meaning—You will forbear superfluous expence, such as is needful I shall cheerfully provide for—with respect to our friend Petrie, I would have nothing laid upon his mind or his finances, beyond the engagements of Mons<sup>r</sup> Fontanes as specified in your favour of the 9<sup>th</sup> Lessons in French Greek

& Latin Belles Lettres, Geography & History except a close attention to Mathematics—& as constant attendance as he can give to the public Lectures on Elements of Geometry — — Dancing, Riding, Drawing, & the Foil must be postponed until we hear from your Uncle—& it would be misapplying time & Money to send him to a writing Master. Mr Motte will meet me before next post & communicate his sentiments more fully than we have yet heard, on a plan for Mr Smith—You speak of Master Manning just as his Papa & I, know of him, a continuance of your friendship will be very serviceable—& I hope he will be a Clever fellow in time—His Father is a worthy Man—I am Interested in the happiness of the whole family—

I am striving to accept your Invitation to the Glaciers since the Journey may be made in the beginning of July—but a constant attention to public Concerns, meaning such as relate generally to America & particularly to our own Country, has put me a little back in my affairs & keeps me at present from Resolving upon any plan for the Summer Months—

The Bill for removing the Commissioners of Customs from Boston, for discontinuing the Landing & Lading Goode, (which is in part shutting up the port & ruining the Town & adjacent Country <sup>9</sup>) & for Levying a fine of £20,000—upon the said Town—has been twice Read, Committed & passed with Amendments without a division—it is to be read a third time on Monday—Yesterday the Natives & Inhabitants of North America assembled & signed a petition to parliament, praying that the Bill may not pass into a Law<sup>10</sup>—to Morrow there will be a larger Meeting of persons Interested generally

---

<sup>9</sup> That is practically what the tariff acts of the twenties, passed entirely for the benefit of Boston and "adjacent Country", did for Charleston—destroyed her commerce.

<sup>10</sup> There were thirty signers of this petition, sixteen of whom were South Carolinians, as follows: Ralph Izard, William Hasell Gibbes, William Blake, Isaac Motte, Henry Laurens, Thomas Pinckney, Jacob Read, John F. Grimké, Philip Neyle, Edward Fenwicke, Sr., Edward Fenwicke, Jr., John Peronneau, William Middleton, Sr., William Middleton, Jr., Ralph Izard, Jr., William Heyward.

in America—a petition to the Lords—perhaps one to the King, will be proposed & great numbers will probably sign them—what effect such applications will have cannot be precisely told, but it appears to me that the Measures which are adopted by Administration will be Carried through both Houses, receive the King's Assent & steps immediately taken for a due Execution—all beyond that is behind a Curtain through which my perception does not penetrate when I say the Bill passed a second Reading without a division, do not mistake that the House was Unanimous—there were many dissenters, but these either retired or remained silent, determined to let the Minister who had secured his Majority go through his Scheme & abide the issue—

The Right & expediency of Levying internal Taxes in the Colonies by Acts of—their fellow subjects the people of England, will now be established or the Claim laid dormant, perhaps removed for Ever.

from jarring opinions on this subject have sprung all the discontents which we have heard of in America since 1764.

When the Stamp Act was passed the Colonies were alarmed & opposed it—upon the Repeal of that Law every province was quiet & thankful—The Declaratory Act of the Right of Great Britain to bind the Colonies in all Cases whatsoever which was passed immediately after the Repeal of the Stamp Act—was esteemed the last feeble struggle of the Grenvilian party—unhappily however, upon that foundation, the Act for raising a Revenue in America by Duties on Tea, paper, paint &c<sup>o</sup> was passed & from that period the peace of America was again lost.

If the Right of Taxation was Inherent in our fellow subjects in this Island, why had it not been asserted in preceeding Ages? why was the Stamp Act Repealed upon declared contrary principals?—Where was the necessity, the Wisdom & policy of the people—in passing an Act, by themselves, Confirming their own, Inherent Rights—be that as it may,

that short Act of parliament, will now make a good platform for the Invincible Reasoning from the Mouths of four & twenty pounders.—the same Logic demonstrated our Right to Cut Logwood in the Bay of Honduras—The London City Patriots who had for several Years furnished speculation for all the Coffee Houses in Europe—by the management of the present parliament are humbled & turned among the Common herd—

The East India Company, by the same parliament, is put into the hands of the King's Ministers—if Lord North succeeds in his present attempts by power of parliament, to surmount those difficulties in American affairs, which had foiled his predecessors—his Ambition will be inflamed & require new subjects—Ambition is assuredly the hidden Spring of his proceedings—God enable us by proper means to give him a timely Check—Indeed his success can be but partial, he may possibly fix the Badge of Slavery, upon the Sea Coast, but this will hasten the beginning of Independence out of the Reach of Fleets & British Troops—an Independence which might by Wisdom be protracted to distant Ages—

Viscount Pitt is going to Quebec & Lord Percy to E. Florida but I have no suspicion, that either of them will be Crowned.—

I shall from time to time Communicate what further occurs in our affairs—but do not pass your time in political debates or too much of it in such Conversation—attend to the business which is more properly before you—

Here I broke off when I went to Dinner, I now find your Letter to your Brother James & one to me from Harry—another from Master Petrie—I shall write to him soon & send the Book which he writes for by the first opportunity.

The Wind has been Easterly for several days past & kept out all Intelligence from America—many Ships are due from Carolina—We have not yet heard the fate of the Tea Ship which was designed for New York—



Soon after I next hear from Carolina I shall determine on some plan for your return—& if all Circumstances conspire in our favour I will accompany you to the Glaciers—

Remember me with Cordiality to all the Carolina Boys tell Harry, I am grieved to hear that he is such a Coward on Horseback—My Respects to Mons<sup>r</sup> & Madame Chauvet Mons<sup>r</sup> Fontanes &c° &c°—that God may direct you in all your ways is the continued prayer of

Your affectionate Father

Henry Laurens

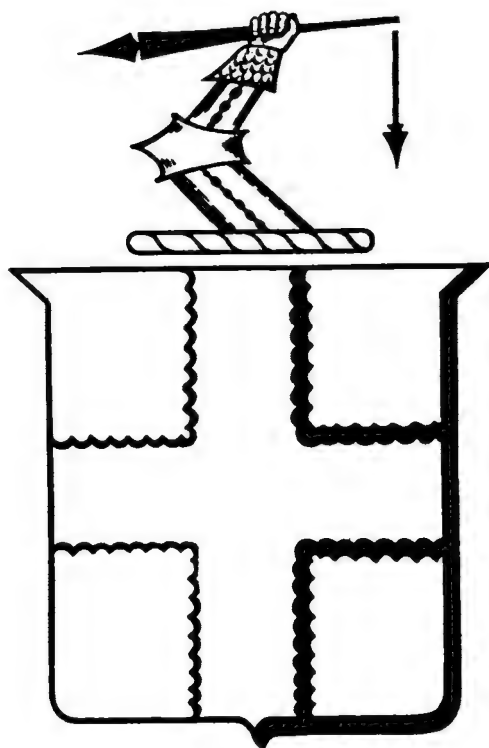
Mr John Laurens —

*Endorsed*: 25<sup>th</sup> March

1774.

Westminster.

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]



THE RHETT ARMS.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> These arms are taken from the tombstone of Col William Rhett, in St. Philip's church-yard (western), Charleston, S. C. No tinctures are indicated thereon but the best information is that the field is gold and the engrailed cross black. The motto is *Aul faciam, aul periam*.

Note by the Editor: The seal of Roger Moore, with Moore impaled with Rhett, his wife, is extant. It shows the engrailed cross sable, but does not show the field or. That, however, might have been the fault of the engraver, who probably did not recognize the importance of the dots on the field. The following arms are given in Burke's *General Armory* (1851) for Rhet:

"Rait, or Rhet (Halgreen and Drumager, Scotland; *Lion Register*). Or, a cross engr. sa "

# THE DESCENDANTS OF COL. WILLIAM RHETT, OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

BY BARNWELL RHETT HEYWARD.

Gen. I.

1. **William Rhett**, *b.* Sep. 4, 1666; *d.* Jan. 12, 1722 (old style).

(Captain of merchant ship *Providence*; colonel of Provincial militia; Receiver-General of the Lords Proprietors of Carolina; Vice-Admiral of Colonial Navy; Surveyor and Comptroller of His Majesty's Customs for Carolina and Bahama Islands; Lt.-General and Constructor of Fortifications.)

Sarah Cooke, *b.* 1665; *d.* Dec. 1, 1745; *m.* 1690; *Iss.* (Mar., 2nd., Ch. Jus. Nicholas Trott of So. Ca. in 1730; no *Iss.*)

## 1.

**William Rhett.**

Gen. II.

Sarah Cooke.

Issue :

2. **CHRISTIANA**; *b.* 1694; *d.* young. *Inf.*
3. **WILLIAM**; *b.* Apr. 20, 1695; *d.* Feb. 16, 1728.  
Mary Trott; *m.* Oct. 20, 1720; *Iss.*  
(Dau. Ch. Jus. Nicholas Trott of So. Ca.)
4. **SARAH**; *b.* June 19, 1697; *d.* Feb'y 26, 1761;  
Eleazar Allen; *m.* Sept. 1, 1720; no *Iss.*  
(Ch. Jus. of No. Ca.)
5. **REBECCA**; *b.* 1702; *d.* young. *Inf.*
6. **CATHARINE**; *b.* Dec. 4, 1705; *d.* June 11, 1745;  
(1st wife)  
Roger Moore; *b.* Aug. 24, 1694; *d.* Oct. 20, 1759;  
*m.* Oct. 10, 1721; *Iss.*

("King Roger", 3d. son of Gov. James Moore (1st) and Margaret Yeamans.)

- 7 ROBERT; *b.* 1708; *d.* young; *Inf.*  
 8. MARY; *b.* July 8, 1714; *d.* May 25, 1744;  
 Richard Wright; *b.* 1698; *d.* Jan. 17, 1744;  
*m.* Apr. 10, 1734; *Iss.*

(Son of Ch. Jus. Rob't Wright, of So. Ca., and bro. of Sir Jas. Wright, the last Royal Gov. of Ga.)

## 3.

**William Rhett.**

**Gen. III.**

**Mary Trott.**

**Issue :**

9. SARAH; *b.* Oct. 19, 1722; *d.* Apr. 20, 1808;  
 Sir Thomas Frankland; *d.* Nov. 20, 1784;  
*m.* May 27, 1743; *Iss.*  
 (5th Bart. of Thirkelby, Co. York, Eng.; Admiral R. N.)  
 10. WILLIAM *b.* Dec. 3, 1727; *d.* *Inf.*  
 11. MARY JANE; *b.* Jan. 21, 1729; *d.* Apr. 3, 1795;  
 William Dry, Jr. *m.* Jan. 28, 1745, *Iss.*  
 (Son of William Dry, Coll. of the Port of Brunswick, No. Ca.)

## 6.

**Catherine Rhett.**

**Gen. III.**

**Roger Moore.**

**Issue :**

12. ROGER; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*  
 13. WILLIAM; *b.* Oct. 12, 1721; *d.*  
 Mary Parris Davis; *b.* *d.* *Iss.*  
 14. SARAH; *b.* Sep. 7, 1728; *d.* Feb. 14, 1774;  
 Thomas Smith; *b.* Nov. 7, 1719; *d.* Aug. 21, 1790;  
*m.* Aug. 2, 1744; *Iss.*  
 15 MARY; *b.* May 10, 1730; *d.*  
 Edward Harleston; *b.* Nov. 13, 1722; *d.* Sep. 24, 1775;  
*Iss.*

16. ANN; *b.* Sep. 15, 1732; *d.* Oct. 1, 1764;     '  
     1—John Swann;                     *m.* Dec. 10, 1750; no Iss.  
     2—Peter Taylor; *b.* 1698; *d.* Oct. 1, 1765;  
    *m.* Oct. 21, 1762; Iss.

## 8.

Mary Rhett.

Gen. III.

Richard Wright.

Issue :

17. SARAH; *b.* Nov. 10, 1736; *d.* Aug. 4, 1754;  
     James Hasell, Jr. *b.* May 11, 1727; *d.* Nov. 10, 1769.  
    *m.* Feb. 20, 1750; Iss  
     (Son James Hasell, Sr., Ch. Jus. No. Ca.)

## 9.

Sarah Rhett.

Gen. IV.

Sir Thomas Frankland.

Issue :

18. HENRY;                     *b.*                     *d.*                     Inf.  
 19. MARY; *b.* *d.*                     *m.* Sep. 22, 1778.  
     Sir Boyle Roche; *d.* June 5, 1807. No Iss.  
     (M. P.)  
 20. SARAH;                     *b.*                     *d.*                     Inf.  
 21. HENRIETTA; *b.*                     *d.* Jan. 9, 1808; Inf.  
 22. SIR THOMAS; *b.* Sep. 10, 1750; *d.* Jan. 4, 1831;  
     (6th Bart.)  
     Dorothy Smelt; *b.*                     *d.* May 19, 1820;  
    *m.* Mch. 12, 1775; Iss.  
 23. HUGH;                     *b.*                     *d.*                     Inf  
 24. ANN; *b.*                     *d.* Mch. 12, 1842;  
     1—John Lewis, M. P. (2d wife) *b.* *d.* Nov. 6, 1797;  
    *m.* Mch. 24, 1778; Iss.  
     2—Rev. Robert Hare; *d.* Feb. 27, 1832; *m.* 1811;  
 25. DINAH;                     *b.*                     *d.*                     1795;  
     William Bowles; *b.* *d.*                     *m.* Aug. 5, 1779; Iss.  
 26. CATHARINE;                     *b.*                     *d.*

- Sir Thomas Whinyates; *b.* *d.* *Iss.*  
(Admiral R. N.)
27. CHARLOTTE; *b.* *d.* 1800;  
Robert Nicholas, M. P.; *b.* *d.* 1826; *m.* 1778; *Iss.*
28. WILLIAM; *b.* *d.* June 10, 1816; *Unm.*  
(M. P.; Lord of Admiralty.)
29. ROGER; *b.* *d.* Mch. 25, 1826;  
(Canon of Wells.)  
Catharine Colville; *b.* *d.* 1843;  
*m.* June 10, 1792; *Iss.*  
(Dau. John, 7th Lord Colville.)
30. GRACE; *b.* *d.* 1801;  
Matthew Gosset; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1793; *Iss.*
31. HENRY; *bap.* July 4, 1744; *d.* *Inf.*  
(N. B. There were nineteen (19) children in all of  
this couple.)

## 11.

Mary Jane Rhett.

Gen. IV.

William Dry, Jr.

Issue :

32. SARAH; *b.* *d.* Nov. 21, 1821;  
Benjamin Smith; *b.* Jan. 10, 1757; *d.* Jan. 10, 1826;  
*m.* Nov. 25, 1777; no *Iss.*  
(Aide to Gen. Washington; Gen. No. Ca. Militia;  
Senator; Gov. No. Ca.)
33. REBECCA; *b.* *d.*  
Thomas McGuire; *b.* *d.*  
*m.* no *Iss.*  
(Atty.-Gen. No. Ca.)

## 13.

William Moore.

Gen. IV.

Mary Parris Davis.

Issue :

34. ROGER; *b.* *d.*

Mary Nash; *b. d. m. Feb. 24, 1775; no Iss.*  
(*m. 2d Col. Archibald McAlister.*)

## 14.

**Sarah Moore.**

Gen. IV.

Thomas Smith.

Issue :

35. ROGER MOORE<sup>1</sup>; *b. Aug. 4, 1745; d. July 30, 1805;*  
(*Lt.-Col. S. C. Militia, Rev. War; Mom. 1st Prov.*  
*Cong. of So. Ca.*)  
Mary Rutledge; *b. Dec. 5, 1747<sup>2</sup>; d. Dec. 22, 1832;*  
*m. Apr. 17, 1762; Iss.*  
(*Sister of Gov. John Rutledge.*)
36. THOMAS; *b. July 5, 1748; d. Jan. 17, 1749; Inf.*  
BENJAMIN; *b. Nov. 23, 1749; d. Apr. 19, 1750; Inf.*
37. WILLIAM; *b. Mch. 26, 1751; d. June 16, 1751; Inf.*
38. SAKAH; *b. Aug. 27, 1752; d. Apr. 10, 1799;*  
Hugh Rutledge<sup>3</sup>; *b. d. Jan. 15, 1811; Iss.*  
(*A Chancellor of the State of So. Ca.*)  
(*2d m. Huger; Iss.*)
39. PETER; *b. Nov. 14, 1754; d. Aug. 14, 1821;*  
Mary Middleton; *b. Nov. 10, 1757; d. Feb'y 21, 1825;*  
*m. Nov. 19, 1776; Iss.*  
(*A Daughter of Hon. Henry Middleton, 1717-1784.*)
40. BENJAMIN; *b. Jan. 10, 1757; d. Jan. 10, 1826;*  
(*Aide to Gen. Washington; Gen. Militia No. Ca.;*  
*Senator; Gov. No. Ca.*)  
Sarah Dry; *b. d. Nov. 21, 1821;*  
*m. Nov. 25, 1777; no Iss.*

---

<sup>1</sup> He never used the middle name, always signing himself "Roger Smith" or "R. Smith."—Editor.

<sup>2</sup> The Christ Church Parish register says Nov. 24, 1747.—Editor.

<sup>3</sup> She first married, Monday morning, April 3, 1769, John Mackenzie, of Castle Braun, Goose Creek, who dying, she married again, in March, 1773, Hon. Thomas Bee.—Editor.

(Gr. dau. of William Dry, Coll. of the Port of Brunswick, No. Ca.)

41. RHETT; *b.* Aug. 13, 1759; *d.* June 21, 1760; Inf.  
 42. JAMES; *b.* Nov. 2, 1761; *d.* Meh. 10, 1835;  
 Mariana Gough; *b.* Meh. 1, 1773; *d.* Oct. 20, 1837;  
*m.* Dec. 22, 1791; Iss.  
 (Dau. of Capt. Richard Gough.)  
 43. MARY (POLLY); *b.* Feb. 7, 1764; *d.* July 21, 1839;  
 John Faucheraud Grinké; *b.* Dec 16, 1752; *d.* Aug.  
 9, 1819; *m.* Oct. 12, 1784; Iss.  
 (Lt.-Colonel Cont. Line, Rev. War; Judge.)  
 44. ANN; *b.* Sep. 25, 1765; *d.*  
 (2d. wife.)  
 Thomas Bee<sup>4</sup>; *b.* Oct. 20, 1764; *d.* 1812;  
*m.* 1776; Iss.  
 (Mem. of Council of Safety; Lt.-Gov.; Mem. Cont.  
 Cong.; Judge.)  
 45. RHETT; *b.* Aug. 23, 1767; *d.* Sep. 7, 1767; Inf.

## 15.

Mary Moore.

Gen. IV.

Edward Harleston.

Issue:

46. JOHN; *b.* 1756; *d.* 1783; Unm.

## 16.

Ann Moore.

Gen. IV.

2—Peter Taylor.

Issue:

47. AN INFANT; *b.* *d.* Inf.

## 17.

Sarah Wright.

Gen. IV.

James Hasell, Jr.

<sup>4</sup> She was married, Thursday evening, October 9, 1788, to Hon. Hugh Rutledge, at that time Speaker of the House of Representatives of South Carolina.—Editor.



49. MARY; *b.* Dec. 23, 1753; *d.* 1794;  
1—John Ancrum; *d.* Sep. 7, 1779; *m.* 1768;  
2—Caleb Grainger; *b.* *d.*  
*m.* 1782; no Iss.  
3—Archibald McAlister; *b.* *d.* Mch. 8, 1789;  
*m.* Jan. 10, 1787; no Iss.

48. SUSANNAH; *b.* July 22, 1752; *d.* Sep. 28, 1812;  
Parker Quince; *b.* Dec. 12, 1743; *d.*  
*m.* Oct. 27, 1767.

22.

Gen. V.

**Issue :**

- |     |   |           |           |             |
|-----|---|-----------|-----------|-------------|
| 49. | HENRY;  | <i>b.</i> | <i>d.</i> | <i>Inf.</i> |
| 50. | SIR ROBERT; <i>b.</i> July 16, 1784; <i>d.</i> Mch. 11, 1849;<br>(7th Bart. Assumed by sign manual the name<br>Frankland-Russell.)<br>Louisa Ann Murray; <i>d.</i> Feb. 21, 1871; <i>m.</i> Nov.<br>30, 1815: <i>Iss.</i><br>(Dan. Rt. Rev. Lord George Murray, Bp. of St. Davids.) |           |           |             |
| 51. | SARAH;  | <i>b.</i> | <i>d.</i> | <i>Inf.</i> |
| 52. | AMELIA;   | <i>b.</i> | <i>d.</i> | <i>Inf.</i> |
| 53. | MARIANNE;   | <i>b.</i> | <i>d.</i> | <i>Inf.</i> |

24.

Gen. V.

**Issue :**

54. SIR THOMAS FRANKLAND; *b.* May 14, 1780;  
*d.* Jan. 22, 1855;  
(M. P.; Sec'y of the Treas.; Vice-Pres. B'd of  
Trade; Treas. of the Navy.)

- 1—Harriet Cornewall; *b.* *d.* Aug. 11, 1838;  
*m.* Mch 11, 1805; *Iss.*  
(4th dan. of Sir Geo. Cornewall.)  
2—Mary Ann Ashton; *b.* *d.* Sep. 8, 1868;  
*m.* Oct. 15, 1839; no *Iss.*  
55. ANN; *b.* *d.* Dec. 19, 1793; *Inf.*  
56. LOUISA; *b.* *d.* Jan. 12, 1810; *Unm.*

## 25.

Lady Dinah Frankland.

Gen. V.

William Bowles.

Issue :

57. SIR WILLIAM; *b.* *d.* July 2, 1869;  
(Admiral of the White; K. C. B.)  
Hon. Frances Temple; *b.* *d.* Nov. 30, 1838;  
*m.* Aug. 9, 1820; *Iss.*  
(Sister of Lord Palmerston.)  
58. SIR GEORGE; *b.* *d.* *Unm.*  
(Gen. R. A.; K. C. B.)  
59. HENRY; *b.* *d.* *Unm.*  
60. ————— *b.* *d.*  
Dr. Fowler; *b.* *d.* *m.*

## 26.

Lady Catharine Frankland.

Gen. V.

Sir Thomas Whinyates.

Issue :

61. SIR THOMAS; *b.* *d.* *Unm.*  
(Admiral.)  
62. EDWARD; *b.* *d.* *Unm.*  
(Col. Art. R. A.)  
63. FREDERICK; *b.* *d.* *Unm.*  
(Capt. Eng. R. A.)  
Mary Ann Whalley; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*  
64. FRANCIS; *b.* *d.*

(Capt. East India Service.)

65. OCTAVIA;                    *b.*                    *d.*  
      ——— Christmas; *b.*                    *d.*                    *m.*                    Iss.  
 (M. P. for Waterford, Ire.)
66. RACHEL;                    *b.*                    *d.*

## 27.

**Lady Charlotte Frankland.**

Gen. V.

Robert Nicholas.

Issue :

67. EDWARD;    *b.*                    *d.*                    1828;                    Unm.  
 (In diplomatic service.)
68. ROBERT;    *b.*                    *d.*                    1828;                    Unm.  
 (Post Capt. R. N.)
69. WILLIAM;    *b.*                    *d.*                    1827;                    Unm.  
 (Maj. R. A.; killed at Badajos, Spain.)
70. THOMAS;    *b.*                    *d.*                                       Unm.  
 (Lieut. R. N.; lost at sea.)
71. CHARLES;    *b.*                    *d.*                                       Unm.  
 (Barrister.)
72. HARRIET;    *b.*                    *d.*  
 Henry Theodosius Brown Collier; *b.*    *d.*    *m.*    Iss.  
 (Capt. R. A.)
73. ELEANOR;    *b.*                    *d.*  
 Richard Sutton;                    *b.*                    *d.*                    *m.*                    Iss.
74. CHARLOTTE; *b.*                    *d.*
75. SOPHIA;    *b.*                    *d.*
76. FRANCES; *b.*                    1788; *d.* Apr. 12, 1860; Unm.
77. MARIA;    *b.*                    *d.*                                       Inf.

## 29.

**Rev. Roger Frankland.**

Gen. V.

Lady Catharine Colville.

Issue :

78. SIR FREDERICK WILLIAM; *b.* May 11, 1793;  
*d.* Mch 11, 1873;  
 (8th Bart.)  
 Katharine Margaret Scarth; *b.* *d.* Nov. 1, 1871;  
*m.* Aug. 21, 1821; *Iss.*
79. EDWARD AUGUSTUS; *b.* *d.* Unm.  
 (Com. & Rear Admiral R. A.)
80. CHARLES COLVILLE; *d.* Apr. 10, 1876; Unm.  
 (Adm. R. N.)
81. GEORGE; *b.* *d.* Dec. 30, 1838;  
 Ann Mason; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 18, 1822; *Iss.*
82. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.*
83. EMMA; *b.* *d.*  
 ——— Chaplin; *b.* *d.* *m.*
84. MATILDA; *b.* *d.*
85. CATHARINE HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.*
86. OCTAVIA; *b.* *d.*  
 Robinson; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
87. LOUISA; *b.* *d.*

### 30.

Lady Grace Frankland.

Gen. V.

Matthew Gosset.

Issue :

88. GRACE; *b.* *d.*  
 Callahan; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
89. WILLIAM; *b.* *d.*
90. HENRY; *b.* *d.*
91. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.*

### 35.

Roger Moore Smith.

Gen. V.

Mary Rutledge.

Issue :

92. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* Dec. 3, 1768; *d.* Mch 28,  
 1829;

- Ann Rebecca Skirving; *b.* 1778; *d.*  
*m.* June 9, 1795; *Iss.*
93. ROGER MOORE; *b.* June 11, 1770; *d.* July 5, 1808;  
 Ann (Nancy) Downes; *b.* July 1, 1774; *d.* Feb. 22,  
 1818; *m.* Mch 1, 1796; *Iss.*
94. SARAH RUTLEDGE; *b.* Sep. 27, 1771; *d.* Apr.  
 17, 1811; *Unm.*
95. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* Dec. 12, 1772; *d.* July 10,  
 1774; *Inf.*
96. CAROLINE; *b.* Nov. 25, 1773; *d.* July 9, 1862;  
 Charles Rutledge; *b.* Apr. 8, 1773; *d.* Oct. 2, 1817;  
*m.* Mch 25, 1800; *Iss.*
97. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* Oct. 17, 1775; *d.* Dec. 13,  
 1814;  
 Susan Elizabeth Ladson; *b.* 1778; *d.* Mch 1,  
 1857; *m.* May 22, 1799; *Iss.*
98. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* Oct. 16, 1776; *d.* June  
 2, 1823;  
 Anne Stock; *b.* *d.* *m.* Feb. 9, 1803; *Iss.*
99. HUGH RUTLEDGE; *b.* Apr. 10, 1778; *d.* Nov.  
 7, 1780; *Inf.*
100. ANDREW DORIA; *b.* Oct. 11, 1779; *d.* Apr. 13,  
 1782; *Inf.*
101. EDWARD NUTT; *b.* May 10, 1781; *d.* *Unm.*
102. ANNA MARIA (2nd wife.); *b.* July 26, 1788;  
*d.* Feb. 9, 1863;  
 Charles Parker; *b.* *d.* Oct. 8, 1856; *m.* Sept.  
 29, 1836; no *Iss.*  
 (1st wife Mary Eliz. Rutledge.)
103. MARY SABINA; *b.* Sep. 16, 1783; *d.* Dec. 23,  
 1784; *Inf.*
104. EDWARD NUTT; *b.* July 20, 1785; *d.* June 18,  
 1786; *Inf.*



116. JAMES SMITH; *b.* June 6, 1797; *d.* Apr. 9, 1855;  
Charlotte Haskell; *b.* July 14, 1794; *d.* May 10, 1871;  
*m.* Jan. 20, 1818; Iss.
117. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* June 20, 1798; *d.* July 3,  
1868;  
Mary Pauline Haskell; *b.* Mch 15, 1808; *d.* Apr.  
18, 1851; *m.* Nov. 9, 1827; Iss.
118. MARIANA; *b.* Nov. 9, 1799; *d.* Feb. 26, 1866;  
1—Julius Hy. Walker; *b.* Apr. 10, 1794; *d.* July 5,  
1827; *m.* Jan. 8, 1823; no Iss.  
(2d. wife.)  
2—Jos. Rogers Walker; *b.* May 28, 1796; *d.* Apr. 2,  
1879; *m.* Apr. 22, 1830; Iss.
119. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 21, 1800; *d.* Sep.  
14, 1876;  
1—Eliz. Washington Burnet; *b.* Dec. 24, 1809;  
*d.* Dec. 14, 1852; *m.* Feb. 21, 1827; Iss.  
2—Catharine Ann Herbert Dent; *b.* Jan. 6, 1821;  
*d.* Aug. 25, 1882; *m.* Apr. 25, 1854; Iss.
120. CLAUDIA; *b.* Aug. 1, 1802; *d.* Nov. 2, 1875;  
John Allan Stuart; *b.* Mch 9, 1800; *d.* Aug. 7, 1852;  
*m.* Dec. 9, 1823; Iss.
121. EMMA; *b.* Nov. 18, 1803; *d.* Feb. 15, 1867;  
Wm. Robinson Taber; *b.* Apr. 24, 1792; *d.* Mch. 15,  
1866; *m.* Dec. 26, 1824; Iss.
122. ALFRED; *b.* Apr. 1, 1805; *d.* young; Inf.
123. WILLIAM; *b.* Feb. 12, 1807; *d.* Sep. 12, 1824; Unm.
124. EDMUND; *b.* Mch 13, 1808; *d.* Feb. 15, 1863;  
Mary W'mson Stuart; *b.* Feb. 10, 1821; *d.* Feb. 5,  
1874; *m.* Mch 10, 1842; Iss.
125. ALBERT MOORE; *b.* Aug. 28, 1810; *d.* Oct.  
29, 1843;  
Sarah Canteay Taylor; *b.* Feb. 23, 1808; *d.* Nov. 27,  
1884; *m.* May 13, 1835; Iss.
126. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Jan. 12, 1815; *d.* Nov.  
7, 1887;

Nathaniel Heyward; *b.* June 11, 1816; *d.* Dec. 11, 1891; *m.* Apr. 15, 1838; *Iss.*

## 43.

**Mary Smith.**

Gen. V.

John Faucheraud Grimké.

*Issue :*

127. JOHN (M. D.); *b.* Aug. 15, 1785; *d.* July 30, 1864; Sophia Caroline Ladson; *b.* Feb. 4, 1797; *d.* Jan. 27, 1863; *m.* Apr. 22, 1816; *Iss.*  
(1st cousin.)
128. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* Sep. 26, 1788; *d.* Oct. 12, 1834;  
Sarah Daniel Drayton; *b.* *d.* July 23, 1867;  
*m.* Jan. 25, 1810; *Iss.*
129. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* Apr. 22, 1788; *d.* Aug. 29, 1794; *Inf.*
130. MARY; *b.* Nov. 27, 1789; *d.* Sep. 10, 1865; *Unm.*
131. FREDERICK; *b.* Sep. 1, 1791; *d.* Mch. 6, 1863; *Unm.*  
(Of Ohio; Judge.)
132. SARAH MOORE; *b.* Nov. 26, 1792; *d.* Dec. 23, 1878; *Unm.*
133. ANN RUTLEDGE; *b.* May 1, 1794; *d.* May 20, 1794; *Inf.*
134. ANN RUTLEDGE; *b.* June 21, 1795; *d.* Dec. 30, 1882;  
Rev. Thomas Drayton Frost; *b.* Feb. 24, 1794; *d.* May 16, 1819; *m.* June 16, 1818; *Iss.*
135. ELIZABETH CAROLINE; *b.* Mch. 28, 1797; *d.* Mch. 30, 1874; *Unm.*
136. BENJAMIN SECUNDUS; *b.* Aug. 29, 1798; *d.* Nov. 18, 1825.  
Mary Augusta Barron; *b.* May 9, 1806; *d.* July 2, 1845; *m.* Apr. 7, 1822; *Iss.*  
(Mar. 2nd Wm. Heyward, *Iss.*)



137. HENRY; *b.* Jan. 3, 1801; *d.* Sep. 28, 1852;  
Selina Sarah Simmons; *b.* June 5, 1806; *d.* Sep. 7,  
1843; *m.* Feb. 19, 1824; *Iss.*
138. CHARLES FAUCHERAUD; *b.* June 9, 1802; *d.*  
Mch 3, 1857; *Unm.*
139. LOUISA; *b.* Nov. 18, 1803; *d.* Nov. 23, 1803; *Inf.*
140. ANGELINA EMILY; *b.* Feb. 20, 1805; *d.* Oct.  
26, 1879;  
Theo. Dwight Weld; *b.*        *d.*        1895; *m.* May  
14, 1838; *Iss.*  
(Of Boston.)

## 44.

Ann Smith.

Gen. V.

Thomas Bee.<sup>1</sup>

Issue :

141. JOHN SIMMONS; *b.* Apr. 27, 1782;  
Charlotte Augusta Ladson; *b.* Mch 18, 1787; *d.*  
Mch 6, 1852; *m.* Oct. 30, 1806; *Iss.*
142. PETER SMITH; *b.*        *d.* Sep. 5, 1817;  
Frances Caroline Ward; *b.* Oct. 29, 1779; *d.*  
*m.* Mch 16, 1798; *Iss.*
143. ANN FAYSSOUX; *bap.* Mch 14, 1810; *d.*        *Inf.*

## 48.

Susannah Hasell.

Gen. V.

Parker Quince.

Issue :

144. RICHARD; *b.* Aug. 28, 1769; *d.*        1809.  
Elizabeth Moore; *b.*        1773; *d.* Oct. 23, 1835;  
*m.*        *Iss.*
145. MARY SARAH WASHINGTON; *b.* Sep. 23,  
1776; *d.* Oct. 1, 1819;

---

<sup>1</sup> Ann Smith married Hugh Rutledge. Sarah married Thomas Bee as her second husband.—Editor.

Abraham Motte; *b.* Mch. 15, 1764; *d.* Oct. 10, 1833; *m.* June 4, 1795; Iss.

146. WILLIAM SORANZO; *b.* Nov. 15, 1780; *d.* July 3, 1844;

(Changed name to Hasell.)

Eliza Gardentart; *b.* *d.* *m.* no Iss.  
(She mar., 2nd., Rev. Dr. Plumer and had no iss.)

## 49.

**Mary Hasell.**

(Gen. V.)

1—John Ancrum.

Issue :

147. JAMES HASELL; *b.* *d.*  
Jane Washington; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.  
148. SARAH ELIZA; *b.* *d.* Oct. 19, 1837;  
1—James McAlister; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.  
2—W'm Graves Berry; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.  
3—Edward Winslow; *b.* *d.* *m.* May 11, 1809;  
(of Boston.)

## 50.

**Sir Robert Frankland.**

(Gen. VI.)

Louisa Ann Murray.

Issue :

149. AUGUSTA LOUISA; *b.* *d.* Apr. 28, 1844;  
Thomas, Lord Walsingham; *b.* July 6, 1804; *d.* Dec. 31, 1870; *m.* Aug. 6, 1842; Iss.  
150. CAROLINE AGNES; *b.* *d.* May 18, 1846; Unm.  
151. EMILY ANN; *b.* *d.* Oct. 2, 1882;  
Sir W'm Payne-Gallwey; *b.* 1807; *d.* Dec. 19, 1881; *m.* 1847; Iss.  
(Assumed the surname Frankland instead of Gallwey by royal license in 1882.)  
152. JULIA ROBERTA; *b.* *d.* Oct. 17, 1892;  
R. Neville Grenville; *M. P.*; *b.* *d.*  
1886; *m.* Sep. 18, 1845; No Iss.

153. ROSALIND ALICIA; *b.* *d.* Apr. 9, 1860;  
(Assumed the name FRANKLAND-RUSSELL, by  
royal permit.)  
Lt. Col. Francis L'Estrange Astley; *b.* *d.*  
1866; *m.* 1854; No Iss.

## 54.

**Sir Thomas Frankland Lewis.** Gen. VI.  
1—Harriet Cornewall.

Issue :

154. SIR GEORGE CORNEWALL; *b.* Oct. 21, 1806;  
*d.* Apr. 13, 1863;  
(M. P., P. C.; Chancellor of the Exchequer; Home  
Sec'y; Sec'y of State for War '61 To '63.)  
Lady Mary Theresa Villiers; *b.* *d.* Nov. 9, 1865;  
*m.* Oct. 26, 1844; No Iss.  
(Sister of the Earl of Clarendon.)
155. SIR GILBERT FRANKLAND; *b.* July 21, 1808;  
*d.* Dec. 18, 1883;  
(Rev. Canon of Worcester.)  
Lady Jane Atrobus; *b.* *d.* Aug. 3, 1843; Iss.

## 78.

**Sir Frederick William Frankland.** Gen. VI.  
Katharine Margaret Scarth.

Issue :

156. FREDERICK ROGER; *b.* *d.* Jan. 23,  
1845; Unm.  
(Midshipman H. M. S. "Winchester"; *d.* of fever  
off Sierra Leone.)
157. THOMAS; *b.* Mch 16, 1828; *d.* Nov. 17, 1857; Unm.  
(Killed at Lucknow.)
158. HARRY ALBERT; *b.* *d.* May 9, 1847; Unm.  
(Midshipman H. M. S. "Alarm"; *d.* of fever off  
Vera Cruz.)

159. SIR WILLIAM ADOLPHUS (9th Bart.); *b.* Aug. 12, 1837; *d.* Nov. 29, 1883;  
(Lt. Col. Royal Engineers.)  
Lucy Ducarel Adams; *b.* *d.* *m.* Feb. 25, 1864; Iss.
160. COLVILLE; *b.* Nov. 26, 1839; *d.*  
Mary Jay Dawson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 22, 1870; Iss.  
(of New York.)
161. FREDERICA; *b.* *d.* Inf.
162. ELIZA HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.*  
Maj. Gen. Frederick Smith Vacher; *b.* *d.* Mch 17, 1893; *m.* Jan. 12, 1861; No Iss.
163. MARIA MARGARET ISABELLA; *b.*  
*d.* Aug. 25, 1860; Unm.

## 81.

George Frankland.

Gen. VI.

Ann Mason.

Issue :

164. AUGUSTUS CHARLES; *b.* Sep. 21, 1826; *d.* Feb. 8, 1857;  
Clara Williams; *b.* *d.* Dec. 17, 1851; *m.* Sep. 22, 1851; No Iss.
165. SOPHIA CATHARINE; *b.* June 26, 1823; *d.*  
1—Capt. Gore Boland Munbee; *b.* *d.*  
*m.* Sep. 28, 1846; No Iss.  
2—Col. Chas. Payne Barras; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 2, 1862; No Iss.
166. GEORGIANA ANN; *b.* June 22, 1824; *d.* 1878;  
Maj. Gen. John T. Francis; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 12, 1847; No Iss.
167. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.* Inf.
168. LOUISE; *b.* *d.* Inf.
169. EMMA; *b.* *d.* Inf.
170. MATILDA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

171. CATHARINE HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 172. OCTAVIA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

## 83.

Emma Frankland. Gen. VI.

— — — — Chaplin.

Issue :

173. EMILY; *b.* *d.*

## 86.

Octavia Frankland. Gen. VI.

— — — — Robinson

Issue :

174. MATILDA; *b.* *d.*

## 92.

Thomas Rhett Smith. Gen. VI.

Anne Rebecca Skirving.

Issue :

175. WILLIAM SKIRVING; *b.* Dec. 7, 1799; *d.*  
 Elizabeth Sarah McPherson; *b.* Dec. 12, 1795; *d.*  
 Aug. 2, 1858; *m.* Dec. 10, 1819; Iss.  
 (1st cousin.)  
 176. MARY; *b.* *d.* Unm.  
 177. BETHIA; *b.* *d.* July 9, 1858; Unm.  
 178. ANNE HUTCHINSON; *b.* Apr. 5, 1802; *d.* Feb.  
 23, 1877;  
 William Elliott; *b.* Apr. 27, 1788; *d.* Feb. 5, 1863;  
*m.* May 23, 1817; Iss.  
 179. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 180. CAROLINE; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 181. EDWARD; *b.* *d.* Inf.

# 93.

**Roger Moore Smith.**

Gen. VI.

Anne Downes.

Issue :

182. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Apr. 2, 1797; *d.* Inf.  
 183. RICHARD DOWNES; *b.* Dec. 13, 1798; *d.* Unm.  
 (Suicide.)  
 184. MARY MOORE; *b.* Oct. 20, 1801; *d.* 1870.  
 — — — — French; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.  
 (*d.* in Algiers.)

# 96.

**Caroline Smith.**

Gen. VI.

Charles Rutledge.

Issue :

185. MARY ELIZABETH; *b.* *d.*  
 Charles Parker; *b.* will proved Oct. 8, 1856;  
*m.* Mch 23, 1819; Iss.  
 (2d. wife Anna Maria Smith.)

# 97.

**John Rutledge Smith.**

Gen. VI.

Susan Elizabeth Ladson.

Issue :

186. JANE LADSON; *b.* 1800; *d.* Mch 4, 1823;  
 Thos. Pinckney Alston: *b.* Apr. 22, 1795; *d.* Apr.  
 29, 1861; *m.* May 25, 1820; Iss.  
 187. WILLIAM LADSON; *bap.* Apr. 18, 1802; *d.* Unm.  
 188. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* May 10, 1803; *d.* June 17,  
 1846; Unm.  
 189. SUSAN ELIZABETH; *b.* Mch 12, 1805; *d.* Mch  
 6, 1884;  
 Thos. Pinckney Alston (same as above); *m.* June  
 25, 1825; Iss.

190. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* Nov. 18, 1806; *d.*  
 1—Ann Cahnsac Porcher; *b.* Oct. 28, 1813; *d.* Mch  
 26, 1833; *m.* Apr. 6, 1830; *Iss.*  
 2—Sophia Gordon Taylor; *b.* *m.* Oct. 21, 1835; *Iss.*  
 (Of Va.)
191. CHARLES FREER; *b.* 1807; *d.* Sep. 12, 1839;  
 Matilda Tucker; *b.* *d.* No *Iss.*
192. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* 1814; *d.* 1884;  
 Cath. Blacklock Farr; *b.* 1817; *d.*  
 1872; *m.* 1834; *Iss.*

## 98.

**Benjamin Burgh Smith.**

Gen. VI.

Anne Stock.

Issue :

193. MARGARET STOCK; *b.* May 31, 1805; *d.* Jan.  
 2, 1876; *Unm.*
194. ANNE BURGH; *b.* Apr. 25, 1817; *d.*  
 Andrew William Burnet; *b.* 1814; Dec. 10,  
 1896; *m.* Nov. 12, 1835; *Iss.*

## 110.

**Ann Smith.**

Gen. VI.

Robert Reeve Gibbes.

Issue :

195. SARAH MIDDLETON; *b.* 1800; *d.* July 4, 1846;  
 Robert Gibbes (1st cousin); *b.* *d.* Sept. 25, 1836;  
*m.* No *Iss.*
196. PETER SMITH; *b.* Apr. 3, 1802; *d.* Nov. 9,  
 1825; *Unm.*
197. ROBERT REEVE; *b.* Jan. 17, 1804; *d.* Oct. 14,  
 1826; *Unm.*
198. ARTHUR SMITH (M. D.); *b.* Nov. 15, 1807; *d.*  
 Aug. 11, 1885;

- Phœbe Sarah Campbell; *b.* Mch 1, 1813; *d.* Sept. 14, 1852; *m.* Apr. 6, 1831; *Iss.*
199. GARDENIA; *b.* Nov. 2, 1814; *d.* Sep. 22, 1839; *Unm.*
200. JOHN BARNWELL; *b.* Jan. 14, 1816; *d.* Jan. 16, 1862;  
 Sarah Anne McOwen; *b.* Jan. 8, 1823; *d.* *m.*  
 Oct. 26, 1843; *Iss.*
201. JULIA ANN; *b.* Apr. 2, 1818; *d.* Aug. 7, 1866;  
 Samuel Lindsay Hill; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
202. VICTORIA BRAILSFORD; *b.* Mch 17, 1820; *d.*  
 Sep. 17, 1861;  
 Edward Richardson Poole; *b.* Mch 3, 1820; *d.*  
*m.* Nov. 9, 1843; *Iss.*
203. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* July 2, 1825; *d.*  
 Nov. 8, 1868;  
 Henrietta E. Croxall; *b.* *d.* *Iss.*
204. ANN; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
205. ANN; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
206. MARY; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
207. ELIZABETH; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
208. ALFRED; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
209. EVELINA; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*

## 114.

Thomas Moore Rhett.

Gen. VI.

Caroline Barnwell.

Issue :

210. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Jan. 18, 1824; *d.* May 21, 1896; *Unm.*
211. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* July 12, 1825; *d.* May 3, 1827; *Inf.*
212. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* Feb. 25, 1827; *d.* Dec. 23, 1895;  
 (West Point; Col. Art., C. S. A.)  
 Eliza Parkman Eckley; *b.* Aug. 18, 1828; *m.* Apr 2, 1850; *Iss.*



213. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* May 17, 1828; *d.* July 27, 1865;  
(2d wife.)  
Daniel Heyward; *b.* Apr. 8, 1810; *d.* Sep. 27, 1888;  
*m.* Sep. 10, 1853; Iss.  
(1st wife Ann Maxcy.)
214. EDWARD BARNWELL; *b.* Oct. 12, 1829; *d.* Jan. 25, 1830; Inf.
215. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* June 7, 1832; *d.* July 21, 1833; Inf.
216. ALBERT MOORE; *b.* Nov. 28, 1834;  
(C. S. A.)  
Martha Goodwyn; *b.* May 27, 1835; *m.* Nov. 16, 1855; Iss.

116.

**James Smith Rhett.**

Gen. VI.

Charlotte Haskell.

Issue :

217. HASKELL SMITH; *b.* Nov. 13, 1818; *d.* June 29, 1868;  
Rosa Means; *b.* Sep. 13, 1823; *d.* m. Nov. 23, 1843; Iss.
218. JAMES MOORE; *b.* Sep. 13, 1820; *d.* Apr. 10, 1888;  
Eliza Means; *b.* May 26, 1818; *d.* Nov. 20, 1900;  
*m.* Oct. 21, 1841; No Iss.
219. THOMAS GRIMKÉ; *b.* Aug. 2, 1821; *d.* July 28, 1878;  
(West Point '45; Maj. U. S. A.; Maj. Gen. C. S. A.; Col. Egyptian Army.)  
Florence Mason; *b.* d. 1883; *m.* June 10, 1846; Iss.
220. CHARLES HART; *b.* Oct. 29, 1822; *d.* 1895;  
(Capt. C. S. A.)  
1—Matilda Mason; *b.* d. Jan. 11, 1871; *m.* Oct. 20, 1847. No Iss.

- 2—Sarah Kemp; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.
221. WILLIAM; *b.* Sep. 15, 1824; *d.* Nov. 19, 1872.  
(C. S. A.)  
Elizabeth Emily Smith; *b.* May 12, 1826; *d.* June 18, 1872; *m.* Feb. 27, 1851; No Iss.
222. BENJAMIN, M. D.; *b.* Mch 23, 1826; *d.* June 9, 1884;  
(Surg. C. S. A.)  
Julia Rose Parker; *b.* Mch 1, 1827; *d.* *m.* Mch. 1, 1852; Iss.
223. CHARLOTTE; *b.* Nov. 6, 1827; *d.* May 21, 1828; Inf.
224. MARIANA; *b.* Feb. 26, 1829; *d.* Dec. 29, 1898;  
Rev. H'y Middleton Parker; *b.* Aug. 10, 1831;  
*d.* 1861; *m.* Oct. 10, 1852; Iss.  
(P. E. missionary; killed by Chinese Rebels.)
225. ROLAND SMITH; *b.* Dec. 2, 1830; *d.* July 6, 1898;  
(Maj. C. S. A.)  
Julia Lowndes Brisbane; *b.* May 31, 1833; *d.* *m.* Apr. 10, 1855; Iss.
226. ALBERT; *b.* Feb. 6, 1833; *d.* Aug. 11, 1895;  
(C. S. A.)  
Frances Emma Jessie; *b.* May 24, 1844; *d.* *m.* Sep. 3, 1874; Iss.
227. JULIA EMMA; *b.* Jan. 27, 1835; *d.* *m.* Jan. 27, 1853; Iss.  
(C. S. A.)  
ARTHUR; *b.* Oct. 29, 1837; *d.* May 7, 1838; Inf.

## 117.

Benjamin Smith Rhett.

Gen. VI.

Mary Pauline Haskell.

Issue :

228. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Jan. 29, 1829; *d.* May 1, 1891;

- Paul Swainston Thomson, M. D.; *b.* Sep. 21, 1830; *d.* Sept. 30, 1857; *m.* Nov. 26, 1853; Iss.
- JULIUS WALKER; *b.* July 26, 1830; *d.* Jan. 10, 1839; Inf.
229. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* June 15, 1832; *d.* Oct. 11, 1893;  
(C. S. A.)  
Pauline Brock; *b.* Nov. 2, 1835; *d.* Dec. 11, 1887;  
*m.* Apr. 14, 1860; Iss.
230. EUGENE RUSSELL; *b.* May 6, 1835; *d.* Mch 19, 1836; Inf.
231. EMMA MIDDLETON; *b.* Sep. 18, 1836; *d.* Aug. 15, 1881; Unm.
232. JOHN GRIMKÉ; *b.* Aug. 6, 1838; *d.* June 27, 1862; Unm.  
(Lt. C. S. A.; killed at Cold Harbor.)
233. JULIUS MOORE; *b.* Feb. 14, 1840; *d.* Mch. 15, 1895;  
(Capt. C. S. A.)  
Frances E. Dabney; *b.* 1840; *d.* *m.* Jan. 12, 1881; No Iss.
234. MARY PAULINE; *b.* Nov. 9, 1842; *d.* Jan. 31, 1890; Unm.
235. WILLIAM HASKELL; *b.* May 14, 1844; *d.*  
(C. S. A.)  
Eliza Cleveland Hastie; *b.* Feb. 27, 1841; *d.* Sept. 19, 1889; *m.* Jan. 6, 1881; No Iss.
236. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* May 12, 1846; *d.* Unm.
237. ARTHUR MOORE; *b.* June 10, 1848; *d.* Aug. 8, 1877; Unm.

## 118.

Mariana Smith.

Gen. VI.

1—Julius Henry Walker.

Issue :

238. EMMA SMITH; *b.* Jan. 10, 1824; *d.* Unm.

239. ELIZA MAGDALEN; *b.* July 6, 1825; *d.* July 24, 1876; Unm.

118.

**Mariana Smith.**

Gen. VI.

2—Joseph Rogers Walker.

Issue :

240. ELLEN; *b.* July 13, 1834; *d.* June 5, 1838; Inf.  
 241. EDMUND RHETT, M. D; *b.* July 13, 1836; *d.* Sep. 30, 1891;  
 (Surg. C. S. A.)  
 Jane Lewis Perkins; *b.* Aug. 13, 1841; *d.* m. Mch 18, 1863; Iss.  
 242. ALBERT RHETT, Rev.; *b.* Aug. 28, 1839;  
 1—Mary Eliza Boone; *b.* Oct. 27, 1841; *d.* July 17, 1898; *m.* Oct. 9, 1862; Iss.  
 2—Susan Hunter; *b.* *d.* m. Sep. 25, 1902;  
 243. JOSEPHINE ROGERS; *b.* Oct. 13, 1841; *d.* May 23, 1899;  
 Robert Means Fuller; *b.* Oct. 7, 1839; *d.* Apr. 9, 1893; *m.* Nov. 10, 1859; Iss.  
 (C. S. A.)

119.

**Robert Barnwell Rhett.**

Gen. VI.

1—Elizabeth Washington Burnet.

Issue :

244. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Feb. 25, 1828;  
 (Col. on Gov. Pickens's staff; Ed. *Charleston Mercury* and N. O. *Picayune*; Mem. S. C. Legislature.)  
 1—Josephine Horton; *b.* Mch 5, 1830; *d.* June 28, 1860; *m.* Oct. 9, 1851; Iss.  
 2—Harriet Moore; *b.* May 1, 1824; *d.* Sep. 19, 1902; *m.* July 9, 1867; Iss.  
 (Wid. Jno. D. Barnard; dau. David Moore and Martha L. Harrison of Va.)

245. ALFRED MOORE; *b.* Oct. 18, 1829; *d.* Nov. 12, 1889;  
(Col. Art., C. S. A.; Chief Constable State of So. Ca.)  
Maric Alice Sparks; *b.* Mch 25, 1848; *m.* Aug. 14,  
1866; Iss.
246. ANDREW BURNET; *b.* Sep. 28, 1831; *d.* Sep.  
13, 1879;  
(M. D.; Maj. Art., C. S. A.)  
Henrietta Aiken; *m.* Aug. 21, 1862; Iss.
241. EDMUND; *b.* Nov. 19, 1833; *d.* July 29, 1871; Unm.  
(Capt., C. S. A.)
248. MARY BURNET; *b.* Feb. 19, 1836; *d.* June 30, 1872;  
1—John Vander Horst; *b.* May 19, 1832; *d.* June 13,  
1864; *m.* Apr. 10, 1858; No Iss.  
2—Jno. Williams Lewis; *b.* Dec. 18, 1846; *m.* Aug.  
19, 1869; No Iss.
249. ROBERT WOODWARD; *b.* July 1, 1838; *d.* June  
28, 1862; Unm.  
(Lt. C. S. A.; killed at Cold Harbor.)
250. CAROLINE BARNWELL; *b.* Oct. 13, 1840; *d.*  
Oct. 13, 1840; Inf.
251. ELIZABETH; *b.* Dec. 2, 1841;  
Jno. Williams Lewis; *b.* same as above; *m.* Oct. 25,  
1873; Iss.
252. SARAH TAYLOR; *b.* Feb. 3, 1844;  
(2d. wife.)  
Alfred Roman; *b.* Apr. 9, 1826; *d.* Sept. 20, 1892;  
*m.* Nov. 9, 1863; Iss.  
(Col. Art. C. S. A.; Judge.)
253. CLAUDE; *b.* June 7, 1846; *d.* Unm.
254. ANN BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 21, 1849; *d.* Mch  
10, 1861; Inf.
255. A SON UNNAMED; *b.* Nov. 25, 1852; *d.* Nov.  
28, 1852; Inf.
256. HERBERT; *b.* Jan. 31, 1855; *d.* June 9, 1892; Unm.
257. ANN ELIZ. CONSTANCE; *b.* Dec. 2, 1856; *d.*  
Oct. 11, 1859; Inf.

258. CATHARINE ETHELIND; *b.* Jan. 31, 1858; *d.* Mch 10, 1861; Inf.

## 120.

**Claudia Smith.**

Gen. VI.

John Allan Stuart.

Issue :

259. JAMES; *b.* July 12, 1825; *d.* June 18, 1851; Unm.  
(Capt., U. S. A.)
260. JOHN ALLAN; *b.* Feb. 20, 1827; *d.* Aug. 14, 1828; Inf.
261. JULIUS HENRY WALKER; *b.* Sep. 30, 1828; *d.* Nov. 9, 1856; Unm.  
(Reverend.)
262. THOMAS MIDDLETON; *b.* June 15, 1830; *d.* Sept. 27, 1873;  
(M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)  
Josephine Maria Cay; *b.* Jan. 26, 1839; *d.* m. Dec. 29, 1859; Iss.  
(2d. hus. Juan AggrepeTo Triay; No. Iss.)
263. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* June 1, 1832; *d.* May 23, 1869;  
(2d. wife.)  
Charles Robert Thomson; *b.* Dec. 23, 1825; *d.* May 7, 1875; *m.* Apr. 9, 1860; Iss.  
(M. D.)
264. JOHN ALLAN; *b.* Feb. 19, 1834; *d.* Mch 21, 1836; Inf.
265. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* May 8, 1835;  
Emma Virginia Thomson; *b.* Nov. 1, 1834; *m.* May 1, 1860; Iss.
266. EMMA SMITH; *b.* Dec. 31, 1836; *d.* Apr. 30, 1840; Inf.
267. ELIZA SMITH; *b.* Nov. 18, 1838; *d.* May 14, 1840; Inf.
268. BARNWELL SMITH; *b.* Aug. 16, 1840; *d.* Apr. 15, 1869;  
(C. S. A.)

Emma Croom Lee; *b.* Sep. 3, 1846; *d.* Mch 10, 1869; *m.* Dec. 12, 1863; *Iss.*

269. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Oct. 6, 1842; *d.* 1862; *Unm.*

('Missing', Army No. Va., C. S. A.)

270. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Apr. 1, 1846; *d.* Sep. 20, 1902; (C. S. A.; D. D.)

Harriet Sophia Clarkson; *b.* S. 16, 1844; *d.* *m.* Dec. 5, 1865; *Iss.*

121.

Emma Smith.

Gen. VI.

William Robinson Taber.

Issue :

271. MARIANA SMITH; *b.* Nov. 25, 1826; *d.* May 15, 1849; *Unm.*

272. WILLIAM ROBINSON; *b.* July 18, 1828; *d.* Sep. 15, 1856;

(Ed. *Charleston Mercury*; killed in a duel with Edward Magrath.)

Margaret Ellen Thomson; *b.* Nov. 17, 1823; *d.* Apr. 22, 1868; *m.* Mch 5, 1850; *Iss.*

273. JOHN ROBINSON; *b.* May 10, 1831; *d.* July 9, 1833; *Inf.*

274. THOMAS HUBBARD; *b.* June 8, 1832; *d.* Aug. 29, 1858; *Unm.*

275. ALBERT RHETT, M. D.; *b.* Sep. 20, 1833; *d.* Jan. 20, 1880;

(C. S. A.)

1—Emma Myddelton Haskell Thomson; *b.* Dec. 1, 1840; *d.* Aug. 19, 1865; *m.* June 10, 1858; *Iss.*

2—Louisa Burnham Darby; *b.* Dec. 8, 1834; *d.* *m.* Sep. 4, 1866; *Iss.*

276. EMMA SMITH; *b.* Feb. 21, 1836; *d.*

Aug. Barton Knowlton; *b.* June 23, 1837; *d.* June 17, 1887; *m.* Sep. 20, 1866; *Iss.*

277. CHARLES RHETT, M. D.; *b.* Dec. 31, 1839; *d.* Jan. 27, 1898;  
(C. S. A.)  
Jennie Lulu Butler <sup>1</sup>; *b.* Dec. 31, 1851; *m.* Feb. 3, 1869; *Iss.*
278. SARAH FRANCES; *b.* Feb. 16, 1847; *d.* Feb. 5, 1869; *Unm.*

## 124.

Edmund Rhett.

Gen. VI.

Mary Williamson Stuart.

Issue :

279. THOS. MIDDLETON STUART; *b.* Jan. 22, 1844; *d.* *Unm.*  
(C. S. A.)
280. EDMUND; *b.* Sep. 1, 1845; *d.* July 31, 1852; *Inf.*
281. ANN STUART; *b.* Dec. 13, 1846; *d.* Middleton Stuart Elliott; *b.* May 10, 1841; *d.* *m.* July 9, 1867; *Iss.*  
(C. S. A.)
282. MARY WILLIAMSON; *b.* Nov. 10, 1849; *d.* Sept. 5, 1901;  
Benj. Harrison Kidder, M. D ; *b.* Jan. 23, 1836; *d.* *m.* Jan. 25, 1881; *No Iss.*  
(Surg. U. S. N.)

## 125.

Albert Moore Rhett.

Gen. VI.

Sarah Cantey Taylor.

Issue :

283. JOHN TAYLOR; *b.* Oct. 23, 1836; *d.* Feb. 28, 1892;  
(Lt. Cav. C. S. A.; Mayor of Columbia, S. C.)  
1-Hannah Cheves McCord; *b.* Sp. 18, 1843; *d.* Nov. 24, 1872; *m.* Mch 2, 1869; *Iss.*

---

<sup>1</sup> She was born Lofton, but, her parents having died of yellow fever when she was a child and Mrs. Joel Butler of St. Matthew's Parish having adopted her, she assumed the name of her foster mother.



- 2—Emily Howe Barnwell; *b.* Sep. 17, 1850; *d.* Mch 24, 1887; *m.* Nov. 7, 1877; *Iss.*
284. ALBERT; *b.* Feb. 15, 1838; *d.* May 12, 1860; *Unm.*
285. SARAH TAYLOR; *b.* Feb. 28, 1840; *d.* May 15, 1841; *Inf.*
286. SARAH CHESNUT; *b.* Nov. 19, 1842; *d.* Dec. 7, 1846; *Inf.*

## 126.

Eliza Barnwell Smith.

Gen. VI.

Nathaniel Heyward.

Issue :

287. NATHANIEL; *b.* July 2, 1839; *d.* Oct. 6, 1840; *Inf.*
288. NATHALIE; *b.* Aug. 22, 1841;  
Warren Adams; *b.* Nov. 28, 1838; *d.* Nov. 4, 1880;  
*m.* May 2, 1866; *Iss.*  
(*I.t. Col. Inf., C. S. A.*)
289. JAMES SMITH; *b.* June 3, 1843; *d.* Jan. 3, 1901;  
(*1st. L't. Art., C. S. A.*)  
Caroline Ann Salley; *b.* Feb. 18, 1851; *m.* Feb. 10, 1874; *Iss.*
290. MARY ANNA; *b.* Oct. 16, 1844;  
Benj. Walter Taylor; *b.* Feb. 28, 1834; *m.* Dec. 14, 1865; *Iss.*  
(*M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.*)
291. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Jan. 10, 1846;  
(*Sergt. Citadel Cadets, C. S. A.*)  
Sallie Coles Green; *b.* Jan. 21, 1849; *m.* Feb. 16, 1871; *Iss.*
292. JULIUS HENRY; *b.* July 3, 1848;  
(*Priv. Citadel Cadets, C. S. A.*)  
Eliz. Smith Middleton; *b.* Nov. 7, 1849; *m.* Mch 10, 1881; *No Iss.*
293. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Nov. 10, 1849; *d.* Jan. 16, 1851; *Inf.*
294. ESTHER BARNWELL; *b.* Feb. 13, 1852;

- Jas. Marsh Seignous; *b.* Nov. 4, 1847; *m.* Jan. 5, 1891; No Iss.
295. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* Aug. 5, 1853; Unm.
296. EMILY BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 7, 1855;  
Alex. Garden Clarkson; *b.* Feb. 14, 1854; *m.* Dec. 11, 1878; Iss.
297. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Jan. 18, 1857; *d.* May 27, 1858; Inf.

## 127.

John Grimké, M. D.

Gen. VI.

Sophia Caroline Ladson.

Issue :

298. MARY SMITH; *b.* Mch 28, 1822; *d.*  
Thomas Roper; *b.* *d.* *m.* Dec. 12, 1847; Iss.

## 128.

Thomas Smith Grimké.

Gen. VI.

Sarah Daniel Drayton.

Issue :

299. THOMAS DRAYTON; *b.* July 24, 1811; *d.* Jan. 10, 1836; Unm.
300. JOHN DWIGHT\*; *b.* May 1, 1816; *d.* 1891;  
(Rev.)  
Julia Ewing; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 9, 1840; Iss.
301. THEODORE DEHON\*; *b.* Sep. 7, 1817; *d.*  
Emma Evans; *b.* *m.* July 13, 1847; Iss.
302. JAMES McBRIDE; *b.* May 20, 1820; *d.* Feb. 19, 1847; Unm.
303. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* 1822; *d.* Nov. 7, 1839; Unm.
304. BENJAMIN S.; *b.* 1825; *d.* Sep. 21, 1839; Inf.

---

\* Changed name to Grimké-Drayton.

## 134.

**Ann Rutledge Grimké.**

Gen. VI.

Thomas Drayton Frost.

Issue :

305. MARY ANNA; *b.* May 5, 1819; *d.*  
Llewellyn Fremont Haskell; *b.* *d.*  
*m.* Dec. 4, 1839; *Iss.*

## 136.

**Benjamin Secundus Grimké.**

Gen. VI.

Mary Augusta Barron.

Issue :

306. MARY AUGUSTA; *b.* July 12, 1824; *d.* Nov. 18,  
1825; *Inf.*
307. MARY AUGUSTA SECUNDA; *b.* July 9, 1826;  
*d.* Sep. 8, 1895; *Unm.*

## 137.

**Henry Grimké.**

Gen. VI.

Selina Sarah Simmons.

Issue :

308. HENRIETTA ELIZA; *b.* Nov. 18, 1829;  
1—James Hibben; *b.* Sep. 21, 1824; *d.* Apr. 12,  
1856; *m.* Mch 29, 1853; *Iss.*  
2—Stephen Day; *b.* Sept. 12, 1815; *d.*  
*m.* Nov. 4, 1859; *No Iss.*
309. EDWARD MONTAGUE; *b.* Dec. 22, 1832; *d.*  
Jan. 26, 1895;  
1—Julia Emma Hibben; *b.* Jan. 23, 1834; *d.* May  
12, 1857; *m.* Jan. 17, 1855; *No Iss.*  
2—Julia Catharine Bridges; *b.* Oct. 17, 1839; *d.*  
*m.* Sep. 24, 1860; *Iss.*
310. THOMAS SMITH, M. D.; *b.* Oct. 5, 1834;  
Sarah Yonge Simmons; *b.* Jan. 3, 1845;  
*m.* Sep. 17, 1863; *Iss.*

## 140.

**Angelina Emily Grimké.**

Gen. VI.

Theodore Dwight Weld.

Issue :

311. CHAS. STUART FAUCHERAUD; *b.* Dec. 14, 1839; *d.*  
 Lydia Anna Harvell; *b.* *d.* *m.* Aug. 16, 1880; *Iss.*
312. THEODORE GRIMKÉ; *b.* Jan. 3, 1841; *d.* Unm.
313. SARAH GRIMKÉ; *b.* Mch 22, 1844; *d.*  
 William Hamilton; *b.* *d.* *m.* Nov. 23, 1870; *Iss.*

## 141.

**John Simmons Bee.**

Gen. VI.

Charlotte Augusta Ladson.

Issue :

314. HARRIET LADSON; *b.* Sep. 7, 1807; *d.* Apr. 4, 1878; Unm.
315. WILLIAM CATTELL; *b.* Feb. 1, 1809; *d.* Feb. 15, 1881;  
 1—Rebecca Hutchinson Stock; *b.* *d.* Aug. 10, 1855; *m.* Sep. 15, 1829; *Iss.*  
 2—Ann Jane North; *b.* 1813 *d.* Dec. 25, 1876 *m.* July 27, 1858; No *Iss.*  
 (Wid. of Jno. Chisolm.)
316. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* Jan. 31, 1814; *d.* Sep. 12. 1856;  
 Nathaniel Hyatt (Rev.); *b.* Feb. 29, 1812; *d.* July 13, 1865; *m.* May 10, 1838; *Iss.*
317. ANN LADSON; *b.* July 24, 1817; *d.* July 21. 1885;  
 John Bull Guerard; *b.* 1810; *d.* Mch 10, 1873; *m.* 1834; *Iss.*
318. JULIA SALINA; *b.* Nov. 24, 1820; *d.* Dec. 10, 1841;  
 James H. Gager; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
319. ROSA ADELA; *b.* Jan. 10, 1823; *d.* Jan. 5, 1899;

Thomas Gelzer; *b.* 1797; *d.* July 14, 1875;  
*m.* Iss.

320. ELLEN JOSEPHINE; *b.* Feb. 9, 1826; *d.* Feb.  
 14, 1891;

Christopher Williman; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

## 142.

**Peter Smith Bee.**

Gen. VI.

Frances Caroline Ward.

Issue :

321. RHETT; *b.* *d.*

322. SARAH; *b.* *d.*

323. EMMA; *b.* *d.*

324. ELIZA; *b.* *d.*

Robert Rowand; *b.* *d.* *m.*

## 144.

**Richard Quince.**

Gen. VI.

Elizabeth Moore.

Issue :

325. PARKER; *b.* *d.* 1866;

1-Jane Hill; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

2-Maria Burgwin; *b.* *d.* *m.* Apr. 9, 1855; Iss.

326. RICHARD; *b.* 1804; *d.* Nov. 4, 1853;

1-Rebecca D. Hankins; *b.* 1815; *d.* Sep. 20,  
 1831; *m.* No Iss.

2-Mary Davis; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

327. WILLIAM H.; *b.* *d.* Unm.

328. ROGER MOORE; *b.* *d.* Unm.

329. JOHN; *b.* *d.* Inf.

## 145.

**Mary Sarah Washington Quince**

Gen. VI.

Abraham Motte.

Issue :

330. HASELL ABRAHAM; *b.* Dec. 13, 1799; *d.* Aug.  
 11, 1821; Unm.

331. MELLISH IRVING; *b.* Dec. 11, 1801; *d.* Dec. 18, 1881;  
 Marianna Alger; *b.* June 17, 1812; *d.* Apr. 23, 1885; *m.* May 3, 1829; *Iss.*
332. SUSANNAH SARAH; *b.* Sep. 6, 1804; *d.* Sep. 11, 1821; *Unm.*
333. ANNA MARIA; *b.* May 10, 1807; *d.* Mch 3, 1841;  
 William Lindsay; *b.* *d.* Sep. 15, 1838;  
*m.* Dec. 18, 1827; *Iss.*  
 (Col. U. S. A.)
334. JACOB RHETT; *b.* Sep. 22, 1811; *d.* Dec. 10, 1868;  
 (M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)  
 Mary Maham Haig; *b.* Aug. 1, 1824; *d.* Jan. 7, 1893; *m.* Dec. 18, 1845; *Iss.*

## 147.

James Hasell Ancrum.

Gen. VI.

Jane Washington.

Issue :

335. JANE WASHINGTON; *b.* Oct. 28, 1804; *d.* May 23, 1875;  
 Thomas Doughty Condy; *b.* June 21, 1779; *d.* May 11, 1858; *m.* Apr. 18, 1826; *Iss.*
326. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Mch 31, 1807; *d.* June 8, 1854;  
 Harriet Horry Dawson; *b.* Sep. 21, 1812; *d.* Dec. 16, 1876; *m.* June 9, 1833; *Iss.*
327. MARY; *b.* *d.*  
 James Rush Finley; *b.* *d.* *m.* *No Iss.*
338. ELLEN MARIA; *b.* Sep. 14, 1810; *d.* Feb. 14, 1891;  
 Jas. Edw. B. Finley; *b.* June 28, 1808; *d.* May 11, 1844; *m.* Feb. 14, 1832; *Iss.*
339. ANN WASHINGTON; *b.* *d.* Sep. 18, 1855;  
 Wm. Cannon Murray; *b.* *d.* Mch 30, 1856;  
*m.* Feb. 18, 1834; *Iss.*

340. LOUISA ELLA; *b.* Dec. 15, 1812; *d.*  
 1—John Troupe Williamson; *b.* Feb. 23, 1806; *d.*  
 Dec. 23, 1849; *m.* Apr. 12, 1842; *Iss.*  
 2—Louis Trezevant Cruger; *b.* Feb. 6, 1803; *d.* Feb.  
 16, 1879; *m.* Sep. 10, 1855; *Iss.*
341. JULIA EMMA; *b.* *d.*  
 Wm. Davidson; *b.* *d.* 1865; *m.* Aug.  
 10, 1836; *Iss.*
342. JAMES HASELL; *b.* *d.*  
 Eliza Russell Bold; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 25, 1840; *Iss.*

## 148.

Sarah Eliza Ancrum.

Gen. VI.

1—James McAlister.

Issue :

343. LOUISA; *b.* *d.*  
 Capt. James Ward; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*

## 148.

Sarah Eliza Ancrum.

Gen. VI.

2—William Graves Berry.

Issue :

344. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Oct. 21, 1801; *d.* Nov. 22,  
 1833;  
 Catharine Hill; *b.* Oct. 3, 1803; *d.* Aug. 20, 1844;  
*m.* *Iss.*
345. SARAH ELIZA; *b.* *d.*  
 1—Capt. Jno. Crawford; *b.* *d.* *m.* No *Iss.*  
 2—Isaac Richardson Douglas; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
346. HENRIETTA; *b.* 1803; *d.* Jan. 1, 1826;  
 1—William McKay; *b.* *d.* *Iss.*  
 2—William Hogan; *b.* *d.* *m.* Aug. 19,  
 1824; No *Iss.*
347. MARY; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*

348. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS; *b.* Nov. 27, 1804; *d.* Oct. 22, 1875;  
Ann Eliza Usber; *b.* July 4, 1809; *d.* Nov. 15, 1871;  
*m.* Mch 25, 1830; Iss.

148.

**Sarah Eliza Ancrum.**

Gen. VI.

3—Edward Winslow.

Issue :

349. EDWARD DAVIS; *b.* Feb. 12, 1810; *d.*  
350. JOHN ANCRUM; *b.* Nov 19, 1811; *d.* Sep. 30, 1873;  
(Admiral U. S. N.)  
Cath. Amory Winslow; *b.* *d.* *m.* Oct. 17,  
1837; Iss.  
351. CAROLINE; *b.* July 22, 1813; *d.* Inf.  
352. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Sep. 28, 1816; *d.* 1830; Unm.

*[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]*



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

---

**THE BULL FAMILY MOTTO.**—It seems to be a very difficult matter to avoid typographical blunders in printing the motto of the Bull family in this magazine. In our issue for January, 1900, page 76, it was printed "Ducit Amor Patrice", and in our issue for October, 1902, it was printed "Ducit Armor Patriæ." It is *Ducit Amor Patriæ*.

**CHARLES TOWN'S "TEA PARTY."**—The first paragraph of the note on Charles Town's "Tea Party" on page 212 of the October, 1902, issue of this magazine, should read: Charles Town had her first "Tea Party" a little later. On Tuesday, November 1st., 1774, the ship *Britannia*, Capt. Samuel Bail, Jr., arrived in port from London, and *The South Carolina Gazette* of Monday, November 21st., following, announced, etc. The paragraph as printed makes it appear that the vessel arrived in port on Tuesday, November 22d. and that the paper for the following Monday, November 28th, contained the news of the destruction of the tea. By a singular coincidence a similar mistake occurs in Prof. D. D. Wallace's recent monograph entitled *A Chapter of South Carolina Constitutional History*, on page 5, where the date is printed as "November 14," in spite of the fact that the correct date is given in the chapter heading on page 3.

**HARLESTON.**—The following letter fixes the time of the death of John ("Jack") Harleston more definitely than does the will cited on pages 172 and 173 of the July, 1902, issue of this magazine:

Addressed: Major Harleston  
Haddrells

---

Charles Town, 22d Feb. 1781.

Dear Bro. Isaac,

Mansell & Corbett, have a demand against the Estate of Lancelot Smith decess'd for £80.0.9, Balance of acct Please inform me to whom to apply for payment,

I hope you are well, and am

Your affectionate Brother  
Tho.. Corbett

7. March 1781. The above has been in my pocket since it's date, & always forgot to send it— Brother Ned came down yesterday—left all Friends well in the Country— We have a report that Jack Harleston died in General Green's Camp, my Family is well and joins me in Love and best wishes to you— and I am

Your affect Bro'r  
Tho.. Corbett

COLOOCK. —The following additions and corrections are offered to the Colcock genealogy given in this magazine for October, 1902:

Capt. John Colcock had another daughter, whose name does not appear on the list of his children on pages 217 and 218, as will be seen by this notice :

"Died.]" \* \* \* "Miss Elizabeth Colcock, Daughter of the late Captain John Colcock." — *The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, June 9, 1772.

John Colcock (4) was for several years after the Circuit Court Act went into operation in 1772 Deputy Clerk C. & P. for the Southern Circuit (Districts of Ninety Six, Orangeburgh, Charlestown and Beaufort). In 1775 and 1776 he was assistant to the Commissary General (Thomas Farr, Jr.) of South Carolina <sup>1</sup>.

The young lady mentioned in the following notice was probably the daughter (14) of Job Colcock (7):

"Died, at Mount Hope, the residence of the Rev. J. B. Cook, in Sumter District, S. C., on Tuesday, 8d inst. aged 27, Miss SUSAN COLCOCK, formerly of Charleston, but lately of Camden, where, for nearly two years, she had been usefully employed in instructing young ladies." — *City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, October 18, 1820.

In foot-note b, pp. 231-2, instead of "Capt. Otey married Mary Hopkins (b. July 14, 1739), dau. of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Pettus who was a dau. of Col. Thomas Pettus" read: Capt. John Otey married Mary Hopkins, daughter of John Hopkins who was a son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins and Elizabeth Pettus his wife, Elizabeth being a daughter of Col. Thomas Pettus who settled in Virginia in 1640, Thomas

---

<sup>1</sup> Journal of Council of Safety, Vol. III., *Collections S. C. H. S.*, p. 261.

being a descendant of Sir John Pettus, M. P. for Norwich, England, in 1601. (Correction by Prof. C. J. Colcock.)

Errol Hay Colcock (61) was son not dau. (as stated in the index) of Col. C. J. Colcock (23). NOT S. J.

Thomas Colcock (68) *m.* Sallie Lawton and *d. s. p.* The second child of Marion Woodward Colcock (50) is a dau. De Saussure Colcock (97); the fourth child a dau. Henrietta (99). The fourth child of Francis Horton Colcock (60) is Frances, not Francis, Horton (120).

Catherine Colcock (62) Guerard has no issue as stated on p. 233.

**SOUTH CAROLINA'S FIRST DAUGHTER.**—It is well established that Robert Tradd was the first child born in what is now Charleston, but the following notice establishes who was the first female child born in the Province of South Carolina, antedating Robert Tradd by several years:

“DIED.] In Christ-Church Parish, where he was born, Mr. Edward Moran, in the 86th Year of his Age. His Mother, who died a few Years ago, is said to be the first Female white Child born in this Province.”—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, March 10, 1772.

**SOUTH CAROLINA ARCHITECTURE OF THE GEORGIAN PERIOD.**  
—*The American Architect and Building News Company*, of Boston, has lately published the tenth part; which deals, for the most part, with South Carolina, of *The Georgian Period*. The volume contains forty-four plates, showing drawings or photographs of specimens of South Carolina architecture of the so-called Georgian Period, a sketch of Charleston, by Mrs. C. R. S. Horton; an account, by Mr. E. E. Deane, of “An Autumn Trip to Charleston, South Carolina”; and an article entitled “Romance and the South Carolina Homestead”, by Mrs. Olive F. Gunby. Mr. Deane’s drawings and photographs present the only valuable feature of the work, but nearly all of his superscriptions are wrong. Mrs. Horton’s sketch of Charleston, like several other attempts to

write on South Carolina historical subjects made by that well-meaning lady, is a mass of errors and incorrect statements. Mrs. Horton seems not to have the slightest acquaintance with even the simplest and best known features of South Carolina history. Mrs. Gunby's "romance" is nothing but romance. Even the romances are given a new color in Mrs. Gunby's versions, and the historical references are inaccurate. It is a great pity to have a work of this importance and beauty so spoiled as to render it historically of very little value.

THE JEWS IN CHARLESTON.—Dr. Barnett A. Elzas, Rabbi of K. K. Beth Elohim, and a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, has been making, for the past few months, through the medium of *The News and Courier*, some valuable contributions to the history of the Jews in Charleston. These sketches have been reprinted in pamphlet form by Dr. Elzas, who has thereby put the student of American history and particularly the student of American Judaism under many obligations to him. The sketches are *The Organ in the Synagogue*; *A History of Congregation Beth Elohim, 1800-1810*; *The Jews of South Carolina: A Survey of the Records at Present Existing in Charleston*, Part I., 1695-1750; and a critical review of the article "Charleston" in Vol. 3 of the *Jewish Encyclopædia*.

THE HISTORY OF SOUTH CAROLINA IN THE REVOLUTION, 1780-1783.—The fourth and last volume of the series of volumes on the history of South Carolina by Gen. Edward McCrady has lately been published by The Macmillan Company and is even more interesting and important than the previous volumes. It covers the years 1781, 1782 and 1783—the period of Greene's campaigns in the Carolinas, and, like the first volume on the Revolution, revolutionizes the popular ideas about South Carolina's part in the great struggle for American Independence. In the last chapters of the previous volume, Gen. McCrady showed how the militia of

South Carolina, after two Continental armies had been defeated and crushed, and the State government had become temporarily paralyzed, had voluntarily come out without a call from an Executive and, with officers of their own choosing, had checked the triumphant march of the Earl Cornwallis and prevented the consummation of the ministerial plan of campaign by which the British hoped to crush the American revolution. This volume opens with the advent of Gen. Nathanael<sup>1</sup> Greene as the commander of the Southern Department. The South Carolina militia had achieved successes that militia or irregular soldiery seldom attain but it was not expected that they could drive out a British army without the aid of a regular army, so Greene was sent to command the Continental forces, and Gen. McCrady has shown that his army was not made up, as some writers would have us believe, of soldiers from the Northern States, but of battalions from Maryland, Virginia and the Carolinas. Greene has been given full credit for the good work that he did and has been criticised for the bad, but, at the same time, the author has not been unmindful of the volunteer militiamen of South Carolina, under the command of Gen. Thomas Sumter. These men had borne the brunt of the conflict before Greene's army had appeared on the scene and they rendered powerful assistance after Greene appeared on the field, and, as a military authority who has seen hard and exceedingly valuable service as commander of a regiment in the most magnificent army that has ever been mustered—the Army of Northern Virginia—and under the greatest captain of history—General Robert E. Lee,—General McCrady has shown how Greene might have been more successful—how he might have won a single battle—had he heeded the advice of the man who had made it possible for an army to be in Southern territory at the time that Greene assumed command of the department. The last chapters of Gen. McCrady's volume are interesting in that

---

<sup>1</sup> It will be observed that Gen. Greene did not spell his first name as the name is usually spelt.

they show when and where the doctrine of State's Rights was first enunciated with that jealous regard in which it has ever been held in South Carolina and those other States whose people have thought as the South Carolinians have.

**CALHOUN'S LETTERS.**—In the October number of *The Sewanee Review* Gustavus M. Pinckney, of Charleston, S. C., reviews the volume of Calhoun's letters published by the American Historical Association and edited by Prof. J. Franklin Jameson. Mr. Pinckney's estimate of the character and ability of Mr. Calhoun as revealed by this volume of his letters—public and private—is very high. He is impressed by the tenderness and gentleness of Mr. Calhoun's character as well as by the profundity of his knowledge and the soundness of his political philosophy. This is a just and true estimate, and it is to be hoped that the biography of Mr. Calhoun which Mr. Pinckney has prepared will soon be in the hands of an appreciative public.

In the September number of *The Gulf States Historical Magazine* seven letters from Mr. Calhoun to Hon. Charles Tait, of Alabama, written in 1818, 1820 and 1821, while Mr. Calhoun was Secretary of War, are published for the first time. The letters are from the collection of Thomas M. Owen, Esq., of Montgomery, Ala.

**A WASHINGTON FAMILY CHART.**—*The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* for October presents a fac-simile of a rough chart of the Washington family made by Gen. George Washington, and in his own handwriting. It gives as brother of Lawrence, the General's grand-father, John Washington who was the father of Henry Washington, of Chotank, and great-grand-father of Col. William Washington, of South Carolina.

## THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

---

The following donations have lately been made to the Society's library :

By Mr. Anthony W. Riecke, a Confederate Veteran, three volumes best described in following letter :

Charleston, S. C., November 10, 1902.

To the S. C. Historical Society:

Gentlemen—Since the return of the undersigned from the army in 1865 it has been to him a pleasure and a pastime to make clippings from the newspapers, etc., of articles relating to the Confederate War, or of historical matter in connection with the South, our State, or this city, if of sufficient importance.

These accumulations of so many years now fill three large scrap books, one of history and two of matter relating to the war, which it is the writer's desire to place where they can be of most service; with this in view, there can be no better disposition of them than by placing the same in the keeping of your honored Society, and therefore I would respectfully ask the acceptance of these.

The writer has always appreciated the efforts of your Society in preserving the history of our State and city, and would extend his best wishes for a further success in the good work, in which he takes a great interest.

Respectfully,

ANTHONY W. RIECKE.

By Miss Kate Furman, of Privateer, S. C.: A package of old South Carolina newspapers of various dates between 1830 and 1865.

By Miss Ann Deas : "Articles of Agreement between John Ball & John Penny—dated 5<sup>th</sup> January 1813", a manuscript.

By Rev. John Johnson, D. D.: An odd volume of Shakespeare (1771) containing an autograph of Gen. Mordecai Gist.

By Mrs. W. G. Vardell: A painting of the old White Meeting (Congregational) at Dorchester, S. C.; made in 1884 for Rev. W. Howell Taylor by Mrs. Portia Trenholm and by Mr. Taylor presented to Mrs. Vardell. The old White Meeting was thrown down by the Earthquake in 1886, and is now but a heap of bricks and mortar.



## PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume I. 1857. \$2.00
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume II. 1858. \$2.00
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume III. 1859. Out of print.
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume V. 1897. Paper, \$2.00
- Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the  
Society. 1889. 25c.
- 8 vo. pp. 6.
- Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by  
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harri-  
son. 1898. 50c
- 8 vo. pp. 18.
- Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South  
Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858.  
25c.
- 8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-  
zine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical  
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., |  
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of  
the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans  
& Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

**CONTENTS:** Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-  
son, 8-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,  
136-151, 218-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the  
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,  
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;  
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,  
346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South  
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee  
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-  
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William  
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia  
Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-  
ter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family  
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, \$4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address      A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,  
Charleston, S. C.

THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOL. IV—No. 2.

APRIL, 1903.

---

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

---

Printed for the Society by  
THE WALKER, EVANS & GODSWELL CO.,  
Charleston, S. C.  
1903.

*PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.*

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

---

**CONTENTS.**

Papers of the Second Council of Safety.....	83
Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	99
The Descendants of Col. William Rhett.....	108
Historical Notes.....	190
Necrology.....	193

---

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. IV.

APRIL, 1903.

No. 2.

---

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY  
OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH  
CAROLINA, NOVEMBER 1775—MARCH 1776.

*[Continued from the January number.]*

[13.]

[LORD WILLIAM CAMPBELL TO GENERAL GAGE.<sup>20</sup>]

*Addressed :*

On his Maj<sup>y</sup>'s Service

To

His Excellency Gen<sup>l</sup> Gage  
Commander in Chief of his Maj<sup>y</sup>'s  
Forces in N. America &c<sup>a</sup> &c<sup>a</sup>  
Boston

---

Tamer in Rebelion Road 20<sup>th</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 1775

Sir

I did myself the Honor to write to your Excellency by  
the only two opportunities that offer'd since my arrival in this

---

<sup>20</sup> "The President laid before the Council a packet from the delegates  
of this colony in the Continental Congress, received by express, and  
dated Philadelphia, 2d Jan'y, 1776, inclosing copies of the following  
intercepted letters:

From Lord Will. Campbell, Governor of this Colony, to General  
Gage, 26th Sept., 1775."—Journal of Council of Safety, Feb. 8, 1776,  
*Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 246.

Province Capt<sup>t</sup> Tallimache & M<sup>r</sup> Logie and was in hopes His Maj<sup>ty</sup> Service to the Northward, would have permitted some little attention to have been paid to the Southern Provinces. I have now only to acquaint your Excellency that this Province has for some time been in a state of open Rebellion, and after undergoing many mortifications, & insults I was at last obliged a few days ago to take refuge on board the Tamer, and leave the Officers of the Crown disarm'd, & confin'd to Charles Town The Bearer of this M<sup>r</sup> Kirkland was a Lieut<sup>t</sup> of Malitia in the back parts of this Country,<sup>21</sup> I know him to be a Man who has great influence there & by his attachment to Government he has I fear sacrificed his all, he has acquainted me with the Particulars of the Plan he means to communicate to your Excellency & I am convinced if the execution is not delayed too long he may be made very useful in this and the neighbouring Provinces Georgia and N<sup>c</sup> Carolina I have the Honor to be with great regard

Sir

Your Excellency's Most Obed<sup>t</sup>  
& most Humble Servant

His Excellency

General Gage &c &c &c

William Campbell

Copy from the original

Chas<sup>s</sup> Thomson Sec<sup>y</sup>

of Congress<sup>22</sup>

*Endorsed by Thomson:* Copy of a ter from

L<sup>d</sup> W. Campbell to

Gage—

---

<sup>21</sup> Moses Kirkland had been prior to June, 1775, lieutenant-colonel of the regiment of Provincial militia in the lower fork of Broad and Saluda rivers. In June, 1775, he was elected by the Provincial Congress a captain in the regiment of Rangers raised by the revolutionists of South Carolina and served for one month, taking part with his company in the capture of Fort Charlotte, July 12, 1775. Two weeks later he resigned and immediately went over to the British.

<sup>22</sup> There are two copies of this letter in the Society's collection; both sent by Congress at this time.

*Endorsed by Henry Laurens:* Lord W<sup>m</sup> Campbell 20<sup>th</sup>  
Septem 1775 to Gen Gage  
Rec<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> february 1776.

[14.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. SIMON TUFTS.]

Charles Town 5<sup>th</sup> february 1776

Sir—

Your long absence together with your silence which we cannot reconcile with your usual attention to business occasions some apprehensions for your safety — especially as we are told that a Man of War & a Schooner Tender have been seen cruising off the southern Inlets within five days past & particularly were seen yesterday—

We send this Canoe as well to bring us intelligence of your situation & safety as to take on board the Gun powder intended for the Battery on Sullivant's Island which we desire you will cause to be packed in one or two tight Hogsds. which the bearer hereof will take with him for that purpose & send it in the Canoe We also desire that you will use every means in your power to conduct the Defence & the Schooner Hawke safely into this Harbour, if you perceive or apprehend danger on the Coast come opposite to New Cut or Wappoo, employ proper Vessels lighten the Defence & come through without delay— We further desire you will attend to any Vessels [ ]<sup>23</sup> of intention to load in any of the Inlets without proper permits from this Board which you will carefully inspect to avoid imposition by Counterfeits———

By order of the Council of  
Safety——

---

<sup>23</sup> Several words undecipherable.

[15.]

[THOMAS FARR, JR., TO HENRY LAURENS.]

*Addressed:*     The Honble  
Henry Laurens Esquire

---

Dear Sir.

Major Hicks, the third Officer of Col<sup>o</sup> Powell's Regiment, has call'd upon me this afternoon, with a very confused Account, for the Pay due to the several Companies of Powell's Regiment, who came to Town; I do not know with certainty that I am authorized to Audit those Account, not having received a copy of any resolutions of the Council of Safety or General Congress relative thereto; besides there are Charges in those Accounts for expences of Horses, which I should think, if the paying the Officers and Men came under my Department, I should receive particular Instruction about the expences of Horses; therefore as I am really at a loss to know how to act, I beg leave to entreat the favor of you Sir, either to give me your advice in the matter, or will cause me to be served with a Copy of the Resolutions, of the Council of Safety or General Congress on that subject, that I may have a guide to act by, and a justification of my conduct for so doing :—

The Bearer will bring you a Rump of good Beef which I beg your acceptance of— With all due deference and respect—

I am—

Your most obed<sup>t</sup> Serv<sup>t</sup>

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Farr jun<sup>r</sup>.

*Endorsed:*     Tho Farr Esquire  
8 Feb<sup>y</sup> 1776  
Ans<sup>d</sup> verbally 9<sup>th</sup>

Thursday Evening.



[16.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGIA AUTHORITIES.]

Charles Town So Carolina  
13<sup>th</sup> february 1776.

Gentlemen

Your favour of the 1<sup>st</sup> Inst did not reach us till the 9<sup>th</sup> We have given the proper Orders to Collonel Gadsden for effectually removing the cause of your complaint of recruits being inlisted in the Town of Savanna & we shall tomorrow repeat the same Orders to Capt Drayton & other Commanders in our naval branch—you may be assured that every thing in our power will be done for promoting the happiness of both Colonie.

We Shall make a more minute enquiry into the charge against Mr Panton & advise you in our next—

The provincial Council alarmed by a report of some 2 or 3. Thousand men taking Arms in Guilford County with a design to join Governor Martin have made a further application to us for Gun powder we have added 300<sup>lb</sup> to the quantity lately sent them—Mr Galphin has also pressingly wrote for a quantity for keeping the Indians quiet in consequence of which we have resolved to reserve 1000<sup>lb</sup> for that purpose—these repeated demands keep us in a State of poverty notwithstanding we have lately acquired about 4000<sup>lb</sup> by Importation.

Colonel Gadsden lately coming from Philadelphia in one of our Pilot Boats was driven on Shoar on the Coast of North Carolina by a Schooner tender to a Man of War in the offing supposed to have been the Syren himself his eldest son the Master of the Boat & all the Crew escaped with all papers of consequence & many other articles but the Boat was hove off by the Enemy & carried to Sea Col<sup>o</sup> Gadsden brought with him a pamphlet lately published in Philadelphia & which has already gone through three Editions, a Copy of

which "Common Sense", you will receive by this conveyance & that Gentleman begs your acceptance of it.—

By order of the Council  
of Safety

Arch<sup>d</sup> Bullock Esq<sup>r</sup>  
for the Provincial Congress  
or Council of Safety at  
Savanna

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGE GALPHIN.]

Charles Town 14<sup>th</sup> february 1776.

Sir.—

We have received & fully considered the Contents of your Letter of the 7<sup>th</sup>— The Several matters treated of, appeared to be of Such importance as to require the determination of the provincial Congress now sitting for the dispatch of business; the Congress after long debates seemed to be unanimous in opinion that no power less than that of the Continental Representatives at Philadelphia could relieve us in the articles of Exportation & Importation be our distress never so great, & then referred your Letter back to this Board.—

We have resolved to hold 1000<sup>lb</sup> Gun powder ready for your order or the order of the Indian Commissioner which we hope with such Goods as you have & the additional article of Rum will enable you to keep the Indians in our friendship for some time longer in the meantime your Board of Commissioners may lay before the Continental Congress the peculiar circumstances of our Indian conexions & nothing shall be wanting in our power for obtaining Blankets & more powder from the foreign West Indies.

We beg you will not entertain a thought of resigning your Commission because of any present difficulties which you may have to encounter, we have all hard struggles & uphill work to go through nor could we when we entered into our present unavoidable contest have expected less, but we hope

the day is approaching when the light of Liberty will again Shine upon us & when we shall be at leisure to sit down rest from our fatigues & amply repair the injuries done to our Estates.——

We Should be glad to know immediately when M<sup>r</sup> Stuart began or is to begin his journey for West Florida & whether by Land or Water——

Your Several Bills on us Shall be duly paid——

By order of the Council  
of Safety

George Galphin Esquire

*Endorsed:* Copies 13<sup>th</sup> & 14<sup>th</sup> february 1776.

To A. Bullock &  
George Galphin

[17.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO PROVINCIAL COUNCIL OF NORTH CAROLINA.]

Charles Town So. Carolina 14<sup>th</sup> february

1776.

Gentlemen

We refer to our last under the 30<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup> by the Constitutional post when we advised you of our circumstances in the article of Gun powder that we had notwithstanding our poverty ordered 1000<sup>lb</sup> for your Colony. viz<sup>t</sup> 700 from George Town to your particular order & 300<sup>lb</sup> from Camden for Salisbury under the direction of Waightstill Avery Esquire, Since which, we have acquired a small addition by Importation, but demands upon us have also been made in proportion—a Letter from Geo Galphin Esquire informs us that without the article of Gun powder it will be impossible to keep the Indians quiet & that unless he is Supplied he must & would resign his Commission—the distant threat of an Indian War roused our friends from the Western frontier now Sitting in Congress, these declared the defenceless State of the Colony in those parts where they

reside we found it necessary to Resolve that at least 1000<sup>lb</sup> Should be reserved for the Indian Commissioners & a Sufficient quantity for the interior parts of the Country to be deposited in a Magazine out of Charles Town—while we were debating on these points your Letter of the 9<sup>th</sup> Inst came to hand——

We are extremely Sorry to learn that you are in any danger of being disturbed by Such formidable opposition as you have described from your own people & equally concerned that it is not in our power to add more than 300<sup>lb</sup> Gun powder to the quantity above mentioned—so much more we have desired the Committee at George Town to forward or deliver to your Order—we flatter ourselves with hopes that this will be more than Sufficient for the purpose of repelling the Guilford Men—Colonel Gadsden who is just arrived from Philadelphia informs us that about the 19<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>a</sup> a certain quantity of powder was sent from that City for the use of your Colony & Colonel Thomas Polk gives as his opinion that the Tory party who threatened to join Governour Martin cannot be near so formidable as Mr Butler seemed to apprehend—be that as it may, if it was in our power we should require no other incentive for supplying you more largely, than the persuasion of our own minds that you will use it to good purposes.——

We repeat our thanks for the assistance lately received from your Colony—Colonel Polk has brought us accounts for the pay & expences of his Regiment which we Shall order to be paid when Certified by Colonel Richardson<sup>24</sup> & so of the rest of our North Carolina friends as the Accounts Shall appear

By order of the Council  
of Safety

---

<sup>24</sup> See Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 261.

[HENRY LAURENS TO COMMITTEE AT GEORGE TOWN]

Charles Town 14<sup>th</sup> february 1776.

Gentlemen

In answer to your favour of the 12<sup>th</sup><sup>25</sup> which came to hand late last night, we approve of your determination to forward the 700<sup>lbs</sup> Gun powder formerly ordered for North Carolina—we desire you will add three hundred pounds more either by sending so much with or after the above mentioned quantity, or by delivering it to the order of the provincial Council for that Colony—we cannot consistently with a prudent forecast for the safety of this Country part with any more until our present Magazines shall be further replenished & we hope North Carolina will not immediately want any further Supplies from us.——

Colonel Gadsden informs us that a quantity of powder was sent from Philadelphia for North Carolina about the 19<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup> & Col<sup>o</sup> Thomas Polk gives as his opinion that the threatned Insurrection in Guilford County cannot be near so formidable as Mr<sup>r</sup> Butler apprehended at the time of sending his Intelligence to Wilmington

We know not what Specie of Powder you have already sent but we think now it ought to have been & that the intended 300<sup>lbs</sup> should be best Musket powder.———

By order of the Council  
of Safety

\_\_\_\_\_  
Comee at George Town

*Endorsed*: Copies 14<sup>th</sup> february 1776  
The Provincial Council  
of North Carolina  
&  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Comee at George Town

---

<sup>25</sup> Ibid, p. 258-259.

[18.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO LIONEL CHALMERS.]

Charles Town 15<sup>th</sup> Febry. 1776

Sir. ———

I know not by what means your favour of the day before yesterday on so important a subject as the health & Life of an unfortunate Lady has been two days travelling to Ansonburgh, I did not receive it till 3 oClock this afternoon when the Congress had adjourned to meet tomorrow at 10— You may rest assured Sir that I will move the House to consider the Contents of your said Letter & to grant M<sup>rs</sup> Stuart the indulgence which you think necessary for her recovery.— As M<sup>rs</sup> Stuart's confinement commenced by order of the Congress so no subordinate power during the Session of Congress can take off or relax the orders given for her restraint for this reason, I forbear to make an application which would be fruitless to the Council of Safety——

I am

Sir

Your most obedient Serv<sup>t</sup>

Lionel Chalmers Esqr.

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGIA PROVINCIAL CONGRESS.]

Charles Town 16<sup>th</sup> february 1776.

Gentlemen

We beg leave to refer you to what we have already written by this bearer—Your favour of the 12<sup>th</sup> <sup>28</sup> reached us last night & we heartily thank you for the advices contained in it—time will not permit us to be very particular in our reply & it is the less needful as three members from this

---

<sup>28</sup> See Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 260.

Board<sup>27</sup> will wait on you by order of our provincial Congress within forty eight hours after you receive this. —from these Gentlemen you will receive repeated assurances of our Resolution to persevere in measures for our mutual defence & protection, we must & do expect a good deal of rough work from the Men of War very Soon & we also must & do resolve to make them Suitable returns & although we may Suffer many losses & be driven to great inconveniences yet we have no doubt of getting through & rising with advantage.

We blush for Governor Wright's perfidy, & could wish that the Member of your Honourable House may be brought to think that it will be now no more than fair reprisal to enlarge a Secret for the benefit, perhaps the Salvation, of both our Colonies & the preservation of many Lives—

By order of the Council of Safety

Arch. Bullock Esqr.

for the Honble. provincial Congress

Savanna

*Endorsed:* Copies 15 & 16. february

To 1776

Lionel Chalmers &

A. Bullock

[19.]

[THOMAS FARE, JR., TO HENRY LAURENS.<sup>28</sup>]

*Addressed:*

The Honble Henry Laurens Esq<sup>r</sup>.

Sir

As you was pleased, the other Day, to desire that I would continue to act as Commissary General for the militia,

<sup>27</sup> Rawlins Lowndes, James Parsons and Thomas Savage. (See journal of the second session of the Second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, p. 36.)

<sup>28</sup> See Journal of the Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 261.

I agreed to do so, in expectation that I should be able to prevail on Mr Colcock to stay with me, and assist in giving out provisions to the Country Militia<sup>20</sup>; But notwithstanding I have taken all the pains I could in getting the best Butter, Beef, Pork, Bacon, Bread and Rice I was able, yet I find much dissatisfaction prevails among some of those men, (as well as with the Landlords of some of the Houses where those men are lodged), and there is seldom a Day passes, but, both Mr Colcock and myself are abused by some of those people, this, with the constant attendance which Mr Colcock and myself are obliged to give to hear the Wants and Complaints of the Country Militia, in order to keep them quiet; hath induced Mr Colcock to give me notice that, he cannot continue any longer to assist in the Commissary's Office, without he was certain what Compensation the public would make him for given up so much of his Time; neither can I continue to keep the Commissary's Office longer than Monday next, as I find I cannot execute it in the manner I could wish to do, without doing injustice to the Concerns which I have in my Hands, by neglecting them — I do therefore entreat the favor of you Sir, to acquaint the Honble Council of Safety of my intention of discontinuing to execute the Office of Commissary General, after Monday next, and that you will do so, on the first Opportunity, that, that Honble Board may have Time to appoint some fit person to that Office, and I promise to give him all the assistance in the Execution of it that I can—If my continuing—Pay Master to the Country Militia, or any thing else that I can do to serve my Country, without taking up that part of my Time which I am in Duty bound to give up to the several Trusts I have in my Hands, I will think myself happy to have it in my power to do. I am most respectfully

Sir—

Your obedient hum Serv<sup>t</sup>

Thos Farr jun<sup>r</sup>

Thursday Afternoon

---

<sup>20</sup> See p. 76 of the January number of this magazine.



*Endorsed :* Tho<sup>s</sup> Farr

15<sup>th</sup> february 1776

Answ<sup>d</sup> same Night

Viz<sup>t</sup> that I should lay  
this Letter before the  
Council of Safety at  
their next meeting  
probably to morrow  
afternoon————

[20.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COLONY TREASURERS.]

Gentlemen

Pay to Thomas Harman on express from Georgia  
Twelve pounds towards bearing his expenses—granted upon  
complaint that Georgia Money will not pass current in this  
province

24<sup>th</sup> february 1776—

To

The Colony Treasurers

[21.]

[JOHN JOYNER TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Received 24<sup>th</sup> february 1776 of Henry Laurens four Swiveled  
Guns for public service—By order of the Council of Safety—

John Joyner

*Endorsed* : Cap<sup>t</sup> Joiners Rec<sup>t</sup>  
for 4. Swiveld Guns

*[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]*



LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS  
SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[Continued from the January number.]

[11.]

*Addressed:* A Monsieur  
Mons<sup>r</sup> Jean Laurens  
par paris      a  
Genevé  
*Postmarked:* Dangleterre

---

Westminster 19<sup>th</sup> April 1774

My Dear Son—

My last to you was the 8<sup>th</sup> Inst—Yesterday I received your favours of the 4<sup>th</sup> & 7<sup>th</sup> Covering Letters for M<sup>r</sup> Clarke & Doctor Garden, the first is gone to Hackney, & the other will go on board Capt Maitland to Morrow—had you been a little nearer I should have returned it with a strong recommendation to Copy it over again--- You should not expose yourself to the remarks & censures of your friends by such scribbled blotted performnaces, 'tis disrespectful to them & disreputable to yourself, if you will persevere in the same way, you will never find honour or profit result from the habit, but it may in some respects be a Bar against both — — — I know there is an affectation in many of the would be—family—to avoid writing the Legible hand of a Merchants Clerk, or to imitate the accuracy of a hackney Amanuensis—believe me Jack tis all affectation—or the effect of Idleness, or Idle hurry— You can write a fine hand, write quick & with accuracy—to keep yourself in the practice may possibly be attended with particular advantage to you—will always

command praise & never will be disgraceful to a first rate Scholar or an Independent fortune.—

I had entertained a high opinion of M<sup>r</sup> Locke & was therefore anxious to know if you were so fortunate as to be continued in the list of his acquaintance— You will present me in respectful terms to that Gentleman, to M<sup>r</sup> Neville & to the General—if you can think of any thing which I could send, that would enable you to give some token of your gratitude for their Civilities, I should gladly do it.— something of this sort may be necessary before you leave Genève; think of the subject & inform me.

My Compliments to Mess<sup>rs</sup> Smith<sup>11</sup> & Petrie, I have not anything new to say concerning their Education—M<sup>r</sup> Petrie's Letter for his Brother will go with yours to Morrow— Master Manning will receive a Letter from his Papa by this Mail which he is to lay before you—

I am sorry you cant enter Harry with the best drawing Master— My Love to him & tell him if he is fond of playing at Fists, he will find companions in abundance in this Country whose hands are somewhat harder than those of the Genevoés.—

You will receive a Letter inclosed from your Brother James—he writes well & is going fast on in his Grammar, but I would give a great deal to have him put upon your new plan of Education.—there are so many Blockheaded Grammarians, that one is apt to treat the term with Contempt.—

Your Ministerial party will have more ground for triumph—how long they may continue to exult is uncertain—I have not time just now to say much let it satisfy you for the present to be informed that the New Bill for regulating the

<sup>11</sup> William Loughton Smith, son of Hon. Benjamin Smith (1718-1770) and Ann Loughton; was *b.* about 1758 and *d.* in Dec. 1812. After leaving Geneva he studied law in the Middle Temple and was admitted to the bar in Charleston in 1784. He was elected to the 1st. Congress (1789-1791) from the Charleston district and was reelected to the 2d, 3d, 4th and 5th, but resigned in 1797 to accept the post of Charge d'affaires in Portugal; was transferred to the Spanish mission in 1800 and was relieved in 1801. He was the author of several political works.

Government of Massachusetts is said to be the effect of necessity, in order to correct the Tumults in Boston & preventive of the like in future those tumults were produced by the attempts to Raise a Revenue by Internal Duties in America—& they are now going to Repeal those Duties—the bare Repeal would produce peace & Quietness—but the Regulating Bill, unjust & severe as it will be unnecessary accompanied by the Repeal, will keep up the flame, perhaps increase it—Leave is given to bring in the Bill, it is to be printed, when I know more of the business I shall be better able to speak of it—our friends in Charles Town were well to the 10<sup>th</sup> March—& the Indians inclined to peace— Adieu My Dear Son

Henry Laurens.

The Carolina Instruction  
of the 14 April 1770 is withdrawn—  
Your draught for Eighty Louis  
shall be paid but I request you  
to sever Master petrie's Account  
& inform me the exact amount  
& particulars & never blend it with any other—

Mr John Laurens.

*Endorsed* : 9<sup>th</sup> April. 1774. Westminster

[12.]

*Addressed* : A Monsieur  
Monsieur Jean Laurens  
par paris                      a  
Genevé

*Postmarked* : Dangleterre

---

Westminster 3<sup>d</sup> May 1774.

My Dear Son—

Soon after I wrote you at Calais on Saturday  
last I embarked in one of the Packets, had an excellent pas-

sage to Dover & relodged myself in Fludver Street Sunday Evening—where I had the pleasure of meeting your Letter of the 19<sup>th</sup> Ult:—while I was at Calais Major Norton who in his way to Marseilles was to pass through Lion took charge of a small packet containing an English News paper, & directed to you which he promised to put into the post Office at Lion—the perusal of Coll<sup>o</sup> Barre's Speech in the House of Commons against the Bill for "the impartial administration of Justice in the province of Massachusetts" &c inserted in that paper I thought would afford you pleasure & information.

The Bill for Eighty Louis which you drew on me I ordered to be paid yesterday, without regard to the running days—& I shall settle the article on M<sup>r</sup> Petrie's Account with M<sup>r</sup> Hawkins hereafter but let his Accounts be kept & drawn for distinctly from every other & the draughts may be on M<sup>r</sup> John Hawkins Cheapside whom I shall instruct to pay them.—that Young Gentleman writes that he was just upon Enttring at the Fencing School when my Letter to you prevented it—this shews inclination—I give my consent therefore that he may be immediately Entered, the expence will not be great & I think the Art & Exercise will be attended with present advantages to say the least--if I dont write to him by this conveyance, assure him of my Love & attention to his Interest.—

You judged right, that the change in Harry, would afford me pleasure—Encourage him by all the means in your power to surmount his fears on Horseback & of the Water, I would give a good deal of Money to hear that he had learned to Swim.—keep him constantly in the course of his Duty, & from following any examples of Idleness & neglect of Study. M<sup>r</sup> Manning is no less pleased to hear you speak favorably of his Boy—but those two, are of very different complexions—& have undergone very different discipline from their Infancy—let us make the most we can of them respectively, but it behoves you to be watchful over them—advice

& friendly admonition is all that you can administer to one—but to the other you must, if needful, extend authoritative commands & exact a compliance.—I have forwarded your Letters to Doctor Garden & Mr Clarke as intimated in mine of the 19<sup>th</sup> April—from the latter I have lately received a few Lines & this P. S. —“I shall answer your Sons obliging Letter the first time that I can draw my mind to sufficient recollection”—our poor friend writes of being under a dark furnace & smoke of inward Cross—as being Cast down but not slain going through this Wilderness &c—whence I conceive his mind is agitated beyond its rational power.—

I am now beginning to plan for my return to Carolina, first to go into the Country here, take leave of our friends in different parts—adjust Accounts with some of them & Collect articles for Town & Country uses on the other side of the Water—such business will probably find employment for me to the 20<sup>th</sup> June—then if nothing extraordinary intervenes to prevent me, I shall be ready to wait upon my Sons either at Genevé or somewhere on the Road, in order to conduct them to this Kingdom—our way shall be through Switzerland & Holland, or Lion & Paris, as you shall think best & I desire your full & candid opinion—having on my part only to observe, that if we go to Paris, a deviation to Poitiers may happen, where we may see the family which claims relationship with us-- & that the former Rout will be most agreeable to the Season & shew you a new Country— If I can return here by the 1<sup>st</sup> or even the 10<sup>th</sup> August--there will be time enough for me to settle you, to determine upon a proper disposition of your Brothers<sup>12</sup> & to prepare for the embarkation of myself & either or both of them. You see, the time is approaching fast when you will be tried & your improvements scrutinized, by real friends & by Envy Masked in Friendship's Veil; receive the impression which is intended by this suggestion & you will gain four Months in May and June.

I must also request your opinion, on Harry's future process

---

<sup>12</sup> Henry (“Harry”) and James.



will he receive advantages from a continued residence at Genevé—or will it be proper to keep him under your Eye or mine—in England or Carolina?—I shall have much to say to you of our dear little fellow at Winson Green—I have not heard from him for several Weeks, but he's a fellow of whom we can make any thing that's good.—

I was going to say other things of our own & of public Concern but M<sup>r</sup> Motte<sup>13</sup> came in & chatted away time till I have not ten Minutes to spare—

The Carolina people had Entered into strong Resolutions against Importing buying or selling Tea & to keep the East India Company's Adventure in safe Custody until it should be Reexported.<sup>14</sup>

The Georgia House of Assembly are in strong opposition to Sir James Wright notwithstanding certain allurements for securing as he hoped a large Majority—they have made his pillow is Rough—

Sir Geo Saville did us Americans the honour of presenting our petition yesterday against the Boston Charter Bill, it was well received—M<sup>r</sup> Dunning opened the debate on our side, which continued till 3 oClock this Morning upon a division we had 64. against the Bill\* which in present circumstances we count a glorious shew—to Morrow we shall present another petition to the Lords — — afterward if needful, to the King,

---

<sup>13</sup> Isaac Motte, of South Carolina.

<sup>14</sup> On Wednesday evening, December 2, 1778, the *London*, Capt. Alexander Curling, arrived in Charles Town from London having on board two hundred and fifty-seven chests of East India Company tea. A mass meeting of the citizens of the Province was held in the Exchange on Friday afternoon, the 4th., and the consignees of the tea, Roger Smith and Leger & Greenwood, were asked to decline receiving it. This they did amid great applause. This obliged Capt. Curling to keep the tea on board until the 22d. when, no consignee being willing to take it, the customs officers seized it under the regulations requiring cargoes to be unloaded in twenty days after reaching port. This and subsequent shipments were stored in the basement of the Exchange, where it remained until October, 1776, when it was sold for the benefit of the public service. (See Wallace's *A Chapter of South Carolina Constitutional History*.)

these struggles tho unsuccessful at present will be of great service eventually—but I hear the Bellman—

Give my Love to Harry & each of the Young Gentlemen

I remain

\* 233 for

64 against

My Dear Son

Your faithful friend,

Your affectionate Father

Henry Laurens,

Have Lord Chesterfield's

Letters to his Son

Phil Dorm Stanhope, reach Geneve

& have you seen them?———

2 thick Volumes quarto—

*Endorsed:* 3<sup>d</sup> May 1774

Westminster.

[13.]

*Addressed:* A Monsieur

Mons<sup>r</sup> Jean Laurens.

par paris

a

Genevé

*Postmarked:* Dangleterre

---

Westminster 10 May 1774,

My Dear Son—

My last Letter was of this day se'nnight which brings you again largely in Arrears—

You are anxious to know how American affairs go on, I shall inform you as fully as my time & knowledge will admit of, first by referring you to an extract of a Letter which I wrote to your Uncle the 7<sup>th</sup> Inst & which shall go under this cover, you will learn my opinion of the state of our dispute antecedent to the Enacting the late Law for incapacitating Boston to be a trading port & the Laws which are now

impending, for altering the form of Government & for the impartial Administration of Justice &c—

The original point in dispute was the Right of Taxation in America by the British Parliament—a Right lately assumed & which Parliament could not maintain with that clearness & dignity which is necessary to command respect & obedience—the Members of both Houses differed among themselves the Wiser Men in each & all America denied the Right, & this Nation at large asserted the impolicy & inexpediency by petitions from all quarters this vast opposition occasioned the Repeal of the Stamp Act—other attempts were nevertheless made under different modes which excited fresh struggles & partial redress was obtained by new Repealing Acts, but a Bone of contention was unhappily reserved by the Duty upon Tea, which served but to irritate the Americans & to raise their Contempt, & in their resentment against the measure for establishing the Claim of Right under the mutilated Revenue Laws they have gone too far, have talked in a Language which is not warranted by that Constitution to which they appeal & have committed Acts of violence which none but an Impotent State would suffer the Enemies of American freedom have therefore shifted their Ground & you will easily perceive the advantage which they had gained—but I think they are losing it again by grasping at too much & the face of affairs may be suddenly changed by a few wise Resolutions on the other side—unhappy Contest, Victory to either party will be little better than a defeat to the Conqueror—if a good opportunity offers I may send you Copies of the Acts of Parliament & some Tracts on the subjects in dispute—but I shall not say any more on them till we meet unless something very provoking shall happen—

You will be preparing for a retreat from Geneva & endeavour to make it with Credit & Honour, some extra expences you must unavoidably incur which I shall cheerfully provide for—I need not say a word more to induce you to make the best improvement of your remaining time—

I made a remark some time ago on your having discharged your Italian Tutor to which you gave no Answer, I hope you have gained an extensive if not a perfect knowledge of that Language— I hope you will find time while you remain in Europe to learn so much of the German & Spanish as to read their Authors & then I think you will have enough of Language—I cant doubt of your having devoted some of your time to gain a knowledge of the Constitution, if it has one, & Laws of the Republic in which you live & that you have enquired into the nature of the Swiss Governments in the several Cantons & made such minutes as will enable you to give answers to questions which will often be put to you upon those subjects, how are the poor Savoyards in your vicinity governed & of what benefit are they to the State?

A Bundle of Letters just sent to me by Capt Gunn in which I find one of your Sister Patty's direction for you—it will go under this Cover—my latest date is the 18 March, not a word more of Indian War, the province was in great distress from the want of a Tax Bill & other Laws which they are still deprived of by the old dispute—they Complain also of a vast scarcity of Money Lord William Campbell's arrival among them will remove some of their difficulties— Our Cousin Katy Ball that was—lately died, other friends all well—Give my Love to Harry, I pray God to bless you both—

Henry Laurens,

Your Sister has wrote to me  
for a pair of Globes—you see what  
learned folks we are all to be—  
I hope she can make a good Plumb Pudding—  
& in that hope I'll send her both Worlds—

*Endorsed:* 10<sup>th</sup> May 1774  
Westminster—

*[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]*



**COL. WILLIAM RHETT (1666-1728).**

**FROM AN ORIGINAL PASTEL (PROBABLY BY HENRIETTA JOHNSON)**

**NOW OWNED BY MISS CLAUDIA S. RHETT, OF  
CHARLESTON, S. C.**



COL. WILLIAM RHETT (1666-1728).

FROM A MINIATURE PAINTED BY CHARLES FRASER IN 1845 FROM THE  
ORIGINAL PASTEL AND NOW OWNED BY  
MISS CLAUDIA S. RHETT, OF  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

THE DESCENDANTS OF COL. WILLIAM RHETT, OF  
SOUTH CAROLINA.

BY BARNWELL RHETT HEYWARD.

[Continued from the January number.]

149.

**Lady Augusta Louisa Frankland.** Gen. VII.  
Thomas, Lord Walsingham.

Issue :

353. THOMAS; *b.* July 29, 1843; *d.*  
(M. P.; LL. D.; F. R. S.)  
Augusta Selina Elizabeth Locke; *b.* *d.*  
*m.* Mch. 19, 1877.

151.

**Lady Emily Ann Frankland.** Gen. VII.  
Sir William Payne-Gallwey.

Issue :

354. SIR RALPH WILLIAM; *b.* Aug. 19, 1848; *d.*  
Edith Alice Usborne; *b.* *d.* *m.* Ap. 25, 1877. Iss.  
355. EDWIN JOHN; *b.* Jan. 31, 1850; *d.*  
Susan Isabel Gresley; *b.* *d.* *m.* Jan. 3, 1889. Iss.  
356. LIONEL PHILIP; *b.* July 7, 1851; *d.* 1891;  
Caroline Lucille Lynch; *b.* *d.* *m.* Nov. 2,  
1881. Iss.  
357. WYNDHAM HARRY; *b.* July 11, 1855; *d.*  
Edith Millicent Crowe; *b.* *d.* *m.* Apr. 15, 1889. Iss.  
358. LEONORA ANN.  
359. BERTHA LOUISE; *b.* *d.*  
360 ISABEL JULIA; *b.* *d.* July 8, 1873.

## 155.

**Rev. Sir Gilbert Frankland Lewis.**

Gen. VII.

Lady Jane Antrobus.

Issue:

361. EDWARD FRANKLAND; *b.* July 8, 1844; *d.* June 21, 1848. Inf.
362. HERBERT EDMUND FRANKLAND; *b.* Mch. 31, 1846; *d.*  
 Maria Louisa Taylor; *b.* *d.* *m.* Mch. 4, 1889. No iss.
363. LINDSAY FRANKLAND; *b.* 1852; *d.* 1856. Inf.
364. MARY ANNA; *b.* *d.* Unm.
365. ELINOR; *b.* *d.*  
 (2d. wife.)  
 Sir St. Vincent Hamnick; *b.* *d.* *m.* Jan. 7, 1890. No iss.

## 159.

**Sir William Adolphus Frankland.**

Gen. VII.

Lucy Ducarel Adams.

Issue :

366. SIR FRED. WM. FRANCIS GEORGE; *b.* Sep. 2, 1868; *d.*  
 (10th. Bart., Asst. Mining Comr. in Matabeland, South Africa.)  
 1st. Charlotte di Zerega; *b.* *d.* Mch. 24, 1892; *m.* Dec. 11, 1890. No iss.  
 (Of New York.)  
 2d. Mary Cecil Curzon; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1901.
367. ARTHUR PELHAM; *b.* Dec. 24, 1874; *d.*
368. ETHEL MAUDE; *b.* *d.*
369. FRANCES CROMWELL; *b.* *d.*  
 Claud Neville; *b.* *d.* *m.* June 12, 1897.
370. EVELYN ROSE; *b.* *d.*
371. MARGARET LUCY; *b.* *d.* Inf.



## 160.

Colville Frankland.

Gen. VII.

Mary Jay Dawson.

Issue :

372. WM. JAY COLVILLE; *b.* Apr. 14, 1876; *d.*  
373. R'T CECIL COLVILLE; *b.* July 7, 1877; *d.*  
374. THOMAS COLVILLE; *b.* Oct. 17, 1879; *d.*  
375. CATH. MARIAN COLVILLE; *b.* *d.*  
376. MARY LEE COLVILLE; *b.* *d.* Nov. 28,  
1873; *Inf.*  
377. ELEANOR COLVILLE; *b.* *d.*  
378. BEATRICE COLVILLE; *b.* *d.*  
379. MARY OLIVE ELSIE COLVILLE; *b.* Apr. 5,  
1887; *d.*

## 175.

William Skirving Smith.

Gen. VII.

Elizabeth Sarah McPherson.

Issue :

380. CORNELIA McPHERSON; *b.* 1823; *d.* Mch.  
12, 1891;  
(2d. wife.)  
Alfred Raoul (M. D.); *b.* 1815; *d.* Sept. 13,  
1885; *m.* Nov. 22, 1853. *Iss.*  
(1st. wife Eliza Hasell.)  
381. ELIZABETH EMILY; *b.* May 12, 1826; *d.* June  
18, 1872;  
William Rhett; *b.* Sept. 15, 1824; *d.* Nov. 19, 1872;  
*m.* Feb. 27, 1851. *No iss.*

## 178.

Ann Hutchinson Smith.

Gen. VII.

William Elliott.

Issue :

382. WILLIAM; *b.* May 9, 1818; *d.* *Inf.*

383. THOS. RHETT SMITH; *b.* Sept. 12, 1819; *d.*  
 Mary Cuthbert; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
384. ANN; *b.* Mch. 23, 1822; *d.* Unm.
385. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Ang. 27, 1824; *d.*  
 Andrew Johnstone; *b.* Mch. 17, 1805; *d.* June 10,  
 1864; *m.* Feb. 24, 1848. Iss.
386. WILLIAM; *b.* Feb. 15, 1831; *d.* 1866. Unm.
387. CAROLINE; *b.* Jan. 25, 1828; *d.* Unm.
388. EMILY; *bap.* Nov. 13, 1829; *d.* Inf
389. RALPH ENNS; *b.* Mch. 6, 1834; *d.* July 7, 1902.  
 Unm.
390. HARRIET RUTLEDGE; *b.* Oct. 16, 1839; *d.*  
 Ambrosio José Gonzalez; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1856; Iss.  
 (Col. Art., C. S. A.)

## 185.

Mary Elizabeth Rutledge.

Gen. VII.

Charles Parker.

Issue :

391. THOMAS EDWIN; *b.* 1826; *d.* Unm.  
 (Lost at sea.)
392. CHARLES RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1822; *d.* Nov.  
 10, 1864;  
 Susan Jane Holmes; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
393. CAROLINE SMITH; *b.* Sep. 5, 1824; *d.* June 23,  
 1888;  
 Fred. A. Porcher (Prof.); *b.* 1809; *d.*  
*m.* Mch. 17, 1850. No iss.
394. MARIA DRAYTON; *b.* 1831; *d.*  
 Francis Winthrop; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1855. Iss.
395. CHARLES WILLIAM; *b.* 1833; *d.* Sep. 9, 1876;  
 Maria Grayson Ogier; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1854. Iss.

## 186.

**Jane Ladson Smith.**<sup>1</sup>

Gen. VII.

**THOMAS PINCKNEY ALSTON.**

Issue :

396. **JACOB MOTTE**; *b.* Mch. 2, 1821;  
*Mary Ann FitzSimons*; *b.* Aug. 28, 1830; *d.* Apr. 8,  
 1866; *m.* Feb. 24, 1848. Iss.

## 189.

**Susan Elizabeth Smith.**

Gen. VII.

Thomas Pinckney Alston.

Issue :

397. **CHARLES**; *b.* Apr. 18, 1826; *d.* Oct. 2, 1869;  
 (Maj. Art., C. S. A.)  
*Washington Dunkin*; *b.* July 22, 1829; *d.* July 10,  
 1878; *m.* May 26, 1847; Iss.
398. **MARY BREWTON**; *b.* Aug. 7, 1827; *d.*  
*Jas. Johnston Waring*; *b.* *d.* *m.* Apr. 23,  
 1856. Iss.
399. **WILLIAM JOSEPH**; *b.* Jan. 7, 1829; *d.*  
 (Surg. C. S. A.)  
*Marianna Porcher Smith*; *b.* June 17, 1831; *d.* Feb.  
 17, 1900; *m.* Sep. 16, 1852. Iss.
400. **SUSAN ELIZABETH**; *b.* Dec. 20, 1830; *d.* Sep.  
 11, 1880;  
*Cleland Kinloch Huger*; *b.* *d.* Ap. 14, 1892;  
*m.* Feb. 7, 1867. Iss.
401. **THOMAS PINCKNEY**; *b.* Dec. 7, 1832; *d.* June  
 19, 1864. Unm.  
 (Lt. Col., C. S. A.)
402. **JOHN RUTLEDGE SMITH**; *b.* Mch. 20, 1835; *d.*  
 (Capt. Cav., C. S. A.)  
*Margaret Pemberton*; *b.* *d.* *m.* Dec. 20,  
 1857. Iss.

---

<sup>1</sup> Born March 27, 1800.—Statement of M. Alston Read.

403. JANE LADSON; *b.* Dec. 1, 1838; *d.* Jan. 15, 1842. Unm.
404. ELIZABETH LAURA; *b.* May 9, 1841; *d.* Aug. 24, 1843; Inf.
405. JANE LADSON; { *d.* Nov. 28, 1878; Unm.
406. REBECCA HAYNE; { *b.* May 12, 1843. Unm.

190.

**John Rutledge Smith.**

Gen. VII.

1—Anne Cahusac Porcher.

Issue :

407. MARIANNA PORCHER; *b.* June 17, 1831; *d.* Feb. 17, 1900;  
William Joseph Alston; *b.* Jan. 27, 1829; *d.*  
*m.* Sep. 16, 1852. Iss.  
(1st. cousin; M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)

190.

**John Rutledge Smith.**

Gen. VII.

2—Sophia Gordon Taylor.

Issue :

408. JANE LADSON; *b.* *d.*  
Gilbert Carey; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.  
(Of Va.)

192.

**Benjamin Burgh Smith.**

Gen. VII.

Catharine Blacklock Farr.

Issue :

409. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* May 15, 1835. Unm.  
(Lt. Col. C. S. A.)
410. SUSAN LADSON; *b.* 1842; *d.*  
Wm. Augustus Boyle; *b.* 1839; *m.* July 6,  
1866. Iss.

411. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1846; *d.*  
 412. WILLIAM LADSON; *b.* Aug. 24, 1849; *d.* Feb. 15, 1886;  
     1.—Mary A. Gibbes; *b.* 1852; *d.* Jan. 15, 1878; *m.* Jan. 16, 1877. *Iss.*  
     2.—Harriet I. Broughton; *b.* 1852; *d.* 1885; *m.* 1880. *Iss.*  
 413. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* July 4, 1852;  
     Cornelia Carolina Sains; *b.* 1858; *m.* Feb. 10, 1880. *Iss.*  
 414. KATHARINE BLACKLOCK; *b.* June 16, 1854;  
     Whitmarsh Benjamin Seabrook; *b.* Jan. 4, 1856; *d.* Sep. 10, 1897; *m.* Apr. 10, 1877. *Iss.*

## 194.

Ann E. Burgh Smith.

Gen. VII.

Andrew William Burnet.

Issue :

415. BURGH SMITH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1836; *d.* Mch. 25, 1865. *Unm.*  
     (Capt. Inf., C. S. A.)  
 416. ELIZABETH deSAUSSURE; *b.* Oct. 25, 1838; *d.* June 28, 1881. *Unm.*  
 417. ANDREW WILLIAM; *b.* Jan. 20, 1840; *d.* June 1, 1894;  
     (M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)  
     Harriet Mary Shannon; *b.* Nov. 5, 1844; *d.* m. Dec. 22, 1864. *Iss.*  
 418. HENRY deSAUSSURE; *b.* June 20, 1842; *d.*  
     (Sergt. Art., C. S. A.)  
     Emma Heyward Howard; *b.* Sep. 3, 1840; *d.* m. Nov. 23, 1863. *Iss.*  
 419. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* Sep. 9, 1844;  
     (Priv. Cav., C. S. A.)  
     Eliz. Manigault Heyward; *b.* Ap. 24, 1857; *d.* m. Apr. 15, 1891. *Iss.*

420. JOHN STOCK; *b.* May 31, 1847; *d.* Jan. 16, 1876. Unm.  
(Priv. Art., C. S. A.)
421. ANN SMITH; *b.* July 3, 1849; *d.* May 20, 1897. Unm.
422. EDWARD RUTLEDGE; *b.* Mch. 5, 1851; *d.* Sept. 15, 1854. Inf.
423. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* Feb. 4, 1853; *d.* Nov. 10, 1881. Unm.
424. EDWARD RUTLEDGE; *b.* Jan. 30, 1856; *d.* Aug. 30, 1876. Unm.
425. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* Dec. 31, 1858; *d.*

## 198.

Arthur Smith Gibbes, M. D.

Gen. VII.

Phoebe Sarah Campbell.

Issue :

426. MARY STUART; *b.* Feb. 4, 1832; *d.* Oct. 7, 1893;  
(2d. wife.)  
Wm. Cotesworth Pinckney Campbell; *b.* Sep. 29, 1828; *d.* Sep. 5, 1888; *m.* Nov. 8, 1862. Iss.
427. JAMES STUART; *b.* Sep. 28, 1833; *d.* Nov. 19, 1867. Unm.
428. ANN REEVE; *b.* Apr. 22, 1835; *d.* Sep. 25, 1869. Unm.
429. ROBERT REEVE; *b.* Nov. 13, 1836; *d.* Apr. 29, 1877. Unm.
430. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Mch. 25, 1838; *d.* July 15, 1856. Unm.
431. JOHN BARNWELL CAMPBELL; *b.* Aug. 20, 1839; *d.* Aug. 16, 1886;  
Jane Cunningham Patterson; *b.* Dec. 25, 1839; *d.* Nov. 8, 1879; *m.* June 9, 1868. Iss.  
(Wid. of John McKain.)
432. CATHARINE PERCY; *b.* July 23, 1841; *d.* Sep. 25, 1842. Inf.

433. WILLIAM PERCY; *b.* Nov. 27, 1843; *d.* June 16, 1844. Inf.
434. PAUL HAMILTON; *b.* July 12, 1845; *d.* Sept. 4, 1865. Unm.
435. PHOEBE SARAH; *b.* July 21, 1847; *d.* Nov. 11, 1848. Inf.
436. WILLIAM PERCY; *b.* Nov. 13, 1848; *d.* Nov. 14, 1848. Inf.
437. PHOEBE CATHARINE; *b.* May 2, 1850; *d.* Sep. 22, 1850. Inf.
438. WILLIAM PERCY (M. D.); *b.* Sept. 4, 1852; *d.*

## 200.

**John Barnwell Gibbes.**

Gen. VII.

Sarah Anne McOwen.

Issue :

439. ROBERT McOWEN; *b.* Mch. 3, 1845; *d.*  
Susan Gaillard Thompson; *b.* Dec. 17, 1852; *d.*  
*m.* July 15, 1869.
440. PHOEBE CAMPBELL; *b.* Oct. 18, 1848; *d.* Feb. 14, 1881;  
Daniel Boscawen Vincent; *b.* June 28, 1845; *m.* Sept. 8, 1869. Iss.

## 201.

**Julia Ann Gibbes.**

Gen. VII.

Samuel Lindsay Hill.

Issue :

441. LAWRENCE PERRY; *b.* *d.*
442. JULIA GIBBES; *b.* Nov. 4, 1851; *d.* Dec. 24, 1886;  
Barnwell Stanyarne Sams; *b.* May 16, 1845; *d.*  
*m.* Jan. 5, 1876. Iss.
443. NAT'L HEYWARD GIBBES; *b.* Sept., 1858;  
*d.* Dec. 1, 1899;  
Florence Gookin; *b.* Aug. 18, 1876; *d.*  
*m.* Feb. 14, 1895. Iss.

444. SAMUEL LINDSAY; *b.* May 21, 1862; *d.*  
Catharine Turpin McKnight; *b.* Oct. 22, 1870;  
*d.* *m.* Feb. 22, 1891. Iss.

## 202.

**Victoria Brailsford Gibbs.**

Gen. VII.

Edward Richardson Poole.

Issue :

445. EDWARD RICHARDSON; *b.* 1844; *d.*  
1844. Inf.
446. VICTORIA ANN GIBBES; *b.* Sep. 6, 1845;  
*d.* Mch. 6, 1895;  
Stephen J. Hill; *b.* Aug. 12, 1836; *d.* *m.* Dec.  
10, 1863. Iss.
447. EDWARD MIDDLETON; *b.* June, 1847; *d.*  
July, 1847.
448. ARTHUR MONROE; *b.* Mch. 1850; *d.* Sept.  
5, 1877;  
Caroline W. Shields; *b.* *m.* Aug. 9, 1874. Iss.

## 203.

**Nathaniel Heyward Gibbs.**

Gen. VII.

Henrietta E. Croxall.

Issue :

449. HEYWARD MIDDLETON; *b.* Jan. 7, 1863; *d.*  
Hattie Risque Hutter; *b.* Dec. 9, 1872; *d.*  
*m.* Oct. 20, 1897. Iss.

## 212.

**Thomas Smith Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Eliza Parkman Eckley.

Issue :

450. THOMAS MOORE; *b.* Mch. 25, 1851; *d.*  
Elizabeth Mary Waters; *b.* Aug. 2, 1858; *d.*  
*m.* June 27, 1883. Iss.



451. JULIA ECKLEY; *b.* Aug. 31, 1852; *d.* Mch. 20, 1854. Inf.
452. GEORGE MILES; *b.* July 14, 1855; *d.* Oct. 3, 1891; Antoinette Sophronia Clark; *b.* May 18, 1850; *d.* m. Mch. 30, 1883. Iss.
453. HELEN; *b.* Sep. 3, 1857; *d.* Feb. 24, 1896; Wm. Osgood Pearson; *b.* June 9, 1851; *d.* m. Sept. 8, 1886. Iss.  
(Rev.)
454. MABEL; *b.* Jan. 3, 1860; *d.*
455. HENRY JOHNS; *b.* Oct. 10, 1861; *d.*  
(M. D.)

## 243.

**Eliza Barnwell Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Daniel Heyward.

Issue :

456. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* July 1, 1854; *d.*  
1—Eliz. St. Clair Bowyer; *b.* Sep. 26, 1855; *d.* Oct. 12, 1881; *m.* Nov. 10, 1877. Iss.  
2—Mary Eugenia Coe; *b.* Jan. 19, 1856; *d.* m. Nov. 25, 1885. Iss.
457. BENJAMIN HUGER; *b.* Aug. 24, 1860; *d.*  
Mariana Tabb Barksdale; *b.* Sep. 28, 1859; *d.* m. Dec. 9, 1884. Iss.

## 246.

**Albert Moore Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Martha Goodwyn.

Issue :

458. ALBERT MOORE; *b.* Sep. 9, 1860; *d.* Aug. 28, 1862. Inf.
459. ROBERT GOODWYN; *b.* Mch. 25, 1862; Helen Smith Whaley; *b.* Aug. 18, 1868; *m.* Nov. 15, 1888. Iss.

- 460. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* Mch. 16, 1864; *d.* Oct. 6, 1868. Inf.
- 461. CAROLINE BARNWELL; *b.* Mch. 18, 1868.
- 462. CHARLOTTE THOMSON; *b.* July 28, 1869;  
Jas. Addison Ingle; *b.* Mch. 11, 1867; *m.* Aug. 2, 1894. Iss.  
(P. E. Bishop of China.)
- 463. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Nov. 14, 1870; *d.* Apr. 15, 1871. Inf.
- 464. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 30, 1872;  
Louis deSaussure Simonds; *b.* Nov. 25, 1870; *m.* Dec. 11, 1894. Iss.
- 465. ARTHUR ROSE; *b.* Dec. 28, 1875;
- 466. MARTHA GOODWYN; *b.* Sep. 15, 1877; *d.* Jan. 3, 1878. Inf.

## 217.

### Haskell Smith Rhett.

Gen. VII

Rosa Means.

Issue :

- 467. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Dec. 24, 1844; *d.* Sep. 5, 1848. Inf.
- 468. ROBERT MEANS; *b.* Dec. 29, 1846; *d.* Jan. 7, 1847. Inf.
- 469. MARY MEANS; *b.* May 10, 1849; *d.* Dec. 8, 1859. Inf.
- 470. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Feb. 1, 1852; *d.* Mch. 6, 1871. Unm.
- 471. SARAH MEANS; *b.* Nov. 12, 1853. Unm.
- 472. HASKELL SMITH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1855; *d.* Nov. 11, 1880. Unm.
- 473. ROBERT MEANS; *b.* Dec. 2, 1857; *d.* Unm.
- 474. JAMES MOORE; *b.* Feb. 20, 1860; *d.*  
Ruth Hay; *b.* Apr. 10, 1868; *d.* m. May 27, 1886. Iss.

475. WILLIAM MEANS; *b.* Apr. 20, 1862; *d.* Rebecca Massengale; *b.* Jan. 9, 1865; *d.* *m.* Apr. 24, 1888. *Iss.*
476. ROSA MEANS; *b.* Apr. 10, 1864; *d.* Mch. 3, 1894. *Unm.*

## 219.

**Thomas Grimké Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Florence Mason.

*Issue :*

477. THOMAS MASON; *b.* Oct. 7, 1849; *d.* Jan. 18, 1853. *Inf.*
478. JAMES HERVEY; *b.* Nov. 10, 1850; *d.* July 2, 1860. *Inf.*
479. ROLAND SMITH; *b.* Mch. 4, 1852; *d.* May 10, 1852. *Inf.*
480. FRANK MASON; *b.* Apr. 25, 1853; *d.* Sep. 3, 1856. *Inf.*
481. FLORENCE MASON; *b.* Oct. 27, 1854; *Unm.*
482. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH; *b.* Jan. 15, 1857; *d.* Feb. 9, 1857. *Inf.*
483. CHARLES HART; *b.* Aug. 21, 1860; *d.* Mch. 8, 1895. *Unm.*

## 222.

**Benjamin Rhett, M. D.**

Gen. VII.

Julia Rose Parker.

*Issue :*

484. BENJAMIN; *b.* Dec. 11, 1852; *d.* Mary Motte Pringle; *b.* Mch. 23, 1853; *m.* Mch. 3, 1880. *Iss.*
485. JULIA ROSE; *b.* June 8, 1854; Isaac Mazyck; *b.* Jan. 14, 1855; *m.* Oct. 5, 1893.
486. WILLIAM; *b.* Oct. 27, 1856; Rosalie Munford; *b.* Dec. 3, 1860; *m.* July 19, 1882. *Iss.*

487. **MARIANA**; *b.* Feb. 18, 1865;  
 Samuel Prioleau; *b.* Dec. 7, 1855; *d.* Dec. 10, 1895;  
*m.* Nov. 18, 1885. *Iss.*
488. **SUSAN LOWNDES**; *b.* Mch. 31, 1868; *d.* May 3,  
 1879. *Inf.*
489. **EMILY RUTLEDGE**; *b.* Aug. 23, 1870;  
 Beverly Hopkins; *b.* Sep. 1, 1865; *m.* Apr. 21,  
 1891. *Iss.*

## 224.

**Mariana Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Henry Middleton Parker.

Issue :

490. **HENRY MIDDLETON**; *b.* July 26, 1854;  
 Mary Montraville Patton; *b.* Jan. 3, 1849; *m.* Mch.  
 6, 1883. *Iss.*

## 225.

**Roland Smith Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Julia Lowndes Brisbane.

Issue :

491. **JULIA LOWNDES**; *b.* Mch. 20, 1856.
492. **ROLAND SMITH**; *b.* Apr. 28, 1858;  
 Mary Clapp Sibley; *b.* *m.* Dec. 22, 1891.
493. **ABBOTT BRISBANE**; *b.* Jan. 11, 1860;  
 Eleanor Orr Lee; *b.* May 12, 1869; *m.* June 6, 1899.  
*Iss.*
494. **THOMAS GRIMKÉ**; *b.* Jan. 14, 1862.
495. **WILLIAM BRISBANE**; *b.* Dec. 16, 1863; *d.*  
 Elizabeth Virginia Tyler; *b.* June 11, 1871; *m.* Dec.  
 16, 1899.
496. **MARIANA PARKER**; *b.* Mch. 18, 1866;  
 Thos. Gordon Coleman; *b.* *m.* Oct. 10, 1894.
497. **CHARLOTTE HASKELL**; *b.* May 31, 1869.
498. **JAMES SMITH**; *b.* Apr. 8, 1872.
499. **EDWARD LOWNDES**; *b.* Mch. 25, 1874.
500. **HENRY PARKER**; *b.* Jan. 31, 1878.

## 226.

**Albert Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Frances Emma Jessie.

Issue :

501. ALBERT HASKELL; *b.* July 22, 1875.502. MARY JESSIE; *b.* Sep. 25, 1876.

## 227.

**Julia Emma Rhett,**

Gen. VII.

Arthur Middleton.

Issue :

503. ARTHUR; *b.* May 18, 1854;  
Frances Amelia Clary; *b.* Mch. 8, 1862; *m.* Dec. 15,  
1885. No iss.504. JAMES SMITH; *b.* May 26, 1856;  
Pauline Lee; *b.* June 7, 1856; *m.* May 2, 1882. Iss.505. MARGARET EMMA; *b.* Feb. 3, 1858; *d.* Sep. 28,  
1890;  
Wm. Pinckney Ferguson; *b.* Sep. 15, 1844; *m.* Apr.  
21, 1881. Iss.506. JULIA EMMA; *b.* Jan. 30, 1860;  
Thos Hall Jervey Williams; *b.* May 21, 1856; *m.* June  
27, 1880. Iss.507. WILLIAM DEHON; *b.* Nov. 6, 1862;  
Julia Porcher Blake; *b.* Nov. 7, 1867; *m.* Oct. 10,  
1896. Iss.508. LUCY IZARD; *b.* Sep. 14, 1866;  
William Wilson Munnerlyn; *b.* Mch. 8, 1869; *m.* May  
24, 1898. Iss.509. ALICE IZARD; *b.* Oct. 3, 1868;  
George Gaillard Ford; *b.* Nov. 6, 1868; *m.* Oct. 28,  
1890. No iss.510. HELEN; *b.* July 2, 1872;  
Theodore Dehon, Jr.; *b.* Feb. 11, 1871; *m.* Feb. 8,  
1893. Iss.

511. WALTER IZARD; *b.* Sep. 12, 1874;  
Mary Brown Bridge; *b.* Aug. 30, 1876; *m.* June 1,  
1898. Iss.
512. CHARLES HASKELL; *b.* Oct. 28, 1877; *d.* Aug.  
11, 1893. Unm.

## 228.

**Charlotte Haskell Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Paul Swainston Thomson.

Issue :

513. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Aug. 8, 1854; *d.* Nov. 1,  
1855. Inf.
514. ELLEN; *b.* Aug. 7, 1856.
515. PAULINE SWAINSTON; *b.* Dec. 17, 1857.

## 229.

**Benjamin Smith Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Pauline Brock.

Issue :

516. MATILDE MARIE; *b.* Apr. 14, 1861;  
Edmund Rhett Taber; *b.* Jan. 10, 1854; *m.* June 9,  
1881. Iss.
517. WILLIAM BROCK; *b.* Dec. 17, 1862; *d.* Apr. 26,  
1899. Unm.  
(U. S. A.; in Cuba.)
518. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* Dec. 29, 1864; *d.* Jan. 26,  
1868. Inf.
519. PIERRE SAUVÉ; *b.* Oct. 4, 1866.
520. ESTELLE ANAÏS; *b.* Dec. 29, 1868;  
Duncan Ingraham Hasell; *b.* Mch. 10, 1867; *m.* Apr.  
18, 1893. Iss.

## 241.

**Edmund Rhett Walker.**

Gen. VII.

Jane Lewis Perkins.

Issue :

521. MARIANNA RHETT; *b.* Jan. 19, 1866;  
Andrew Harold Miller; *b.* July 20, 1862; *d.* Mch. 1,  
1902; *m.* Dec. 4, 1888. Iss.
522. JANE LEWIS; *b.* Nov. 10, 1870; *d.* Feb. 12,  
1873. Inf.
523. JOSEPH ROGERS; *b.* Jan. 12, 1874.

## 242.

**Albert Rhett Walker.**

Gen. VII.

Mary Eliza Boone.

Issue :

524. JOHN de SAUSSURE; *b.* Sep. 2, 1864; *d.* Oct.  
11, 1865. Inf.
525. MARY SMITH; *b.* Aug. 30, 1866;  
Gen. Jos. Bruff Seth; *b.* Nov. 25, 1845; *m.* June  
22, 1892.
526. ROBERTA BOONE; *b.* Oct. 22, 1868; *d.* July 31,  
1871. Inf.
527. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* July 4, 1871;  
Phoebe Elliott Boone; *b.* Jan. 21, 1873; *m.* Apr. 15,  
1895. Iss.
528. WILLIAM BOONE; *b.* July 5, 1873;  
Lillian Ethel MacConnell; *b.* *m.* Aug. 13,  
1901. Iss.
529. SARAH AMELIA de SAUSSURE; *b.* Feb. 2, 1877
530. ELIZA BOONE; *b.* Nov. 3, 1878.
531. JOSEPHINE ROGERS; *b.* Feb. 9, 1881; *d.* Aug.  
11, 1881. Inf.
532. HENRY CHANCELLOR; *b.* Apr. 21, 1882.

## 243.

**Josephine Rogers Walker.**

Gen. VII.

Robert Means Fuller.

## Issue :

- 533. PHOEBE; *b.* Dec. 31, 1860; *d.* May 29, 1886;  
Robert Baynham Baylor; *b.* May 11, 1839; *m.* Oct.  
21, 1882.
- 534. ELLEN; *b.* Nov. 11, 1863;  
John Edward Young; *b.* Jan. 4, 1850; *d.* Dec. 13,  
1892; *m.* Aug. 3, 1886.
- 535. ROBERT MEANS; *b.* July 6, 1866; *d.* Feb. 21,  
1887. Unm.
- 536. MARIANNA; *b.* Dec. 20, 1867.
- 537. EDMUND WALKER; *b.* Oct. 13, 1869; *d.* Aug.  
12, 1882. Inf.
- 538. JOSEPH WALKER; *b.* Aug. 6, 1871.
- 539. THOMAS MIDDLETON; *b.* Feb. 7, 1873; *d.* June  
15, 1896. Unm.
- 540. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Aug. 8, 1875; *d.* Dec. 16,  
1882. Inf.
- 541. ELIZA MAGDALEN; *b.* Oct. 21, 1877.
- 542. EMMA WALKER; *b.* Oct. 9, 1880.
- 543. JAMES RHETT; *b.* Nov. 23, 1882; *d.* July 13,  
1891. Inf.

## 244.

**Robert Barnwell Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

1—Josephine Horton.

## Issue :

- 544. ELIZABETH BURNET; *b.* Nov. 23, 1852; *d.* Jan.  
6, 1861. Inf.
- 545. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Oct. 17, 1854; *d.* Aug.  
7, 1901;  
(M. D.)  
Margaret Butler Cornell; *b.* Apr. 20, 1866; *m.* June  
27, 1888. Iss.
- 546. WALTER HORTON; *b.* Jan. 25, 1857; *d.* Oct.  
3, 1893;



Ann Raymond Reid; *b.* Oct. 27, 1866; *m.* June 7, 1888. No iss.

547. JOSEPHINE HORTON; *b.* Sep. 21, 1859;  
Daniel Huger Bacot; *b.* Jan. 1, 1847; *m.* Jan. 18, 1888. Iss.

## 244.

**Robert Barnwell Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

2—Harriet Moore.

Issue :

548. HARRIET MOORE; *b.* Mch. 11, 1872; *d.* May 26, 1872; Inf.  
549. HARRY MOORE; *b.* Dec. 28, 1873.

## 245.

**Alfred Moore Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Marie Alice Sparks.

Issue :

550. MARIÉ ALICE; *b.* June 16, 1867;  
Wm. Clarkson Stuart; *b.* Sep. 16, 1866; *m.* Oct. 15, 1892. Iss.  
551. ANN BARNWELL; *b.* Sep. 23, 1868;  
Henry Kirke Preston; *b.* Feb. 22, 1864; *m.* Dec. 27, 1888.  
552. AIMEE; *b.* 1869; *d.* 1869. Inf.  
553. ELIZABETH WASHINGTON; *b.* Feb. 10, 1871;  
Edw. George Trenholm; *b.* Aug. 11, 1866; *m.* Dec. 17, 1889.  
554. ALICIA MIDDLETON; *b.* Jan. 9, 1873;  
Edward Ford Mayberry; *b.* Mch. 21, 1871; *m.* Apr. 30, 1896. Iss.  
555. MARIANNA; *b.* Dec. 16, 1876; *m.* Sep. 1, 1897;  
Francis Irenée du Pont; *b.* Dec. 3, 1873.

556. EDMUND MOORE; *b.* Apr. 7, 1878.  
(Lt., U. S. A.)
557. SARAH BLAKE; *b.* Aug. 29, 1880;  
Peyre Gaillard Hanahan; *b.* Apr. 29, 1880; *m.* Oct.  
10, 1899.

## 246.

**Andrew Burnet Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Henrietta Aiken.

Issue :

558. WILLIAM AIKEN; *b.* May 1, 1869;  
Mary Ripley Ewart; *b.* *m.* July 23, 1901.
559. EDMUND; *b.* Jan. 2, 1871;  
Loti Moultrie Ball; *b.* *m.* Dec. 3, 1902.
560. HARRIET LOWNDES; *b.* May 20, 1872;  
Joseph Maybank (M. D.); *b.* *m.* Nov. 5, 1896.
561. I'ON LOWNDES; *b.* Nov. 28, 1876.
562. ANDREW BURNET; *b.* Nov. 22, 1877.

## 251.

**Elizabeth Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

John Williams Lewis.

Issue :

563. ROBERT RHETT; *b.* Mch. 22, 1876.
564. JULIA PORCHER; *b.* Dec. 22, 1877; *d.* Aug. 29,  
1878. Inf.
565. ELIZABETH RHETT; *b.* Mch. 5, 1879.
566. A SON; *b.* Oct. 15, 1883; *d.* Oct. 15, 1883. Inf.
567. FRANCES PORCHER; *b.* Oct. 2, 1885.

## 252.

**Sarah Taylor Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Alfred Roman.

Issue :

568. AIMEE SALLIE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

569. ELISE; *b.* Mch. 12, 1866.  
 Albert John Dufour; *b.* Jan. 25, 1862; *m.* May 20,  
 1885. Iss.
570. ROBERT; *b.*
571. JAMES; *b.*
572. GEORGE RHETT; *b.*
573. JEANNE deSAUSSURE; *b.*
574. MARGUERITE; *b.*
575. ALFRED; *b.*
576. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.*
577. SARAH RHETT; *b.*
578. CHARLES; *b.*

## 262.

**Thomas Middleton Stuart, M. D.**

Gen. VII.

Josephine Maria Cay.

Issue :

579. ALODA CAY; *b.* Mch. 19, 1860;  
 1—James Leonard Root; *b.* Jan. 13, 1850; *d.* June  
 12, 1882; *m.* Mch. 9, 1881. Iss.  
 2—Calvin Monroe Barnes; *b.* Mch. 30, 1857; *m.* Sep.  
 28, 1886. Iss.
580. JOHN ALLAN; *b.* Dec. 1, 1861;  
 Harriet Elizabeth Wiggins; *b.* Ap. 25, 1860; *m.* Dec.  
 24, 1898.
581. RAYMOND CAY; *b.* Jan. 27, 1865; *d.* Nov 27,  
 1896. Unm.
582. MINNA LEGARÉ; *b.* Dec. 12, 1867;  
 Frank Alexander Wallace; *b.* Ap. 5, 1866; *m.* Feb.  
 1, 1889. Iss.

## 263.

**Claudia Smith Stuart.**

Gen. VII.

Charles Robert Thomson.

Issue :

583. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*

584. CHARLES ROBERT; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*  
 585. ALICE; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*

## 265.

**Benjamin Rhett Stuart.**

Gen. VII.

Emma Virginia Thomson.

Issue :

586. ELLEN; *b.* Feb. 19, 1861; *d.* May 24, 1863. *Inf.*  
 587. CLAUDIA; *b.* June 6, 1862.  
 588. EMMA; *b.* Nov. 26, 1863.  
 589. JAMES; *b.* May 28, 1865.  
     Marjorie Stuart; *b.* Sep. 11, 1864; *m.* June 3, 1896.  
 590. ELIZABETH (LILLE); *b.* Aug. 4, 1867;  
     Louis Young Dawson; *b.* Mch. 12, 1869; *m.* June 3,  
     1898. *Iss.*  
 591. JULIUS WALKER; *b.* July 30, 1870;  
     Gelert Cruikshank; *b.* Sep. 18, 1870; *m.* Apr.  
     26, 1900.  
 592. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Nov. 15, 1871.  
 593. BARNWELL SMITH; *b.* Jan. 25, 1873; *d.* Aug.  
     6, 1873. *Inf.*  
 594. MARGARET ELLEN; *b.* Oct. 18, 1874;  
     Walter Neale; *b.* Jan. 21, 1873; *m.* June 9, 1897.  
 595. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Mch. 23, 1878.

## 268.

**Barnwell Smith Stuart.**

Gen. VII.

Emma Croom Lee.

Issue :

596. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* Dec. 20, 1864;  
     Tucker Skipwith Coles; *b.* Sep. 9, 1861; *d.* Apr. 28,  
     1893; *m.* Dec. 1, 1886. *Iss.*  
 597. FRANCIS LEE; *b.* Dec. 3, 1866.  
 598. JULIUS EDMUND; *b.* Dec. 5, 1868; *d.* Dec. 9,  
     1868. *Inf.*

## 270.

**Albert Rhett Stuart.**

Gen. VII.

Harriet Sophia Clarkson.

Issue:

599. WILLIAM CLARKSON; *b.* Sep. 16, 1866;  
 Marie Alice Rhett; *b.* June 16, 1867; *m.* Oct. 15  
 1892. Iss.
600. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Aug. 10, 1868;  
 (M. D.)
601. CLAUDIA; *b.* Nov. 28, 1871;  
 Wm. Jones Barden; *b.* Sept. 9, 1870; *m.* Nov.  
 11, 1896.  
 (1st. Lt. Civ. Eng. U. S. A.)
602. BARNWELL SMITH; *b.* Mch. 28, 1876.
603. GARDEN CLARKSON; *b.* May 14, 1878.
604. SOPHIA CLARKSON; *b.* Sep. 22, 1880.
605. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Nov. 19, 1882.

## 272.

**William Robinson Taber.**

Gen. VII.

Margaret Ellen Thomson.

Issue :

606. MARIANNA SMITH; *b.* Dec. 27, 1850; *d.* Mch.  
 29, 1883;  
 Wm. Bonneau Murray; *b.* Dec. 8, 1849; *m.* Nov.  
 15, 1871. Iss.
607. ELEANOR SABB; *b.* Feb. 28, 1853; *d.* Sep. 21,  
 1853. Inf.
608. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Jan. 10, 1854;  
 Matilde Marie Rhett; *b.* Apr. 14, 1861; *m.* June 2,  
 1881 Iss.

## 275.

**Albert Rhett Taber, M. D.**

Gen. VII.

1—Emma Myddelton Thomson.

Issue :

609. **WILLIAM ROBINSON**; *b.* May 8, 1859;  
*Eliz. Elliott Goodwyn*; *b.* Aug. 11, 1863; *m.* June 2,  
 1885. Iss.
610. **ALBERT RHETT**; *b.* Aug. 23, 1860;  
 (Dr. Taber left another son named after himself, by  
 his second marriage; both living in 1903.)  
*Rebecca Singleton Williams*; *b.* Oct. 22, 1870; *m.*  
 Nov. 15, 1893. Iss.
611. **MARIANA SMITH**; *b.* May 25, 1862;  
*Robert Goodwyn Murray*; *b.* June 10, 1859; *m.* Jan.  
 10, 1882. Iss.
612. **WILLIAM THOMSON**; *b.* 1863; *d.*  
 1864. Inf.
613. **EMMA THOMSON**; *b.* Dec. 7, 1864;  
*Joseph Ioor Waring*; *b.* Mch. 31, 1860; *m.* July 10,  
 1895. Iss.

## 275.

**Albert Rhett Taber, M. D.**

Gen. VII.

2—Louisa Burnham Darby.

Issue :

614. **CHARLOTTE GARNETT**; *b.* May 20, 1867;  
*George Willing Willard*; *b.* Mch. 11, 1861; *m.* Aug.  
 7, 1895. Iss.
615. **MARGARET THOMSON**; *b.* Oct. 16, 1868;  
*John Blake Washington*; *b.* Dec. 29, 1858; *m.* June  
 20, 1888. Iss.
616. **LOUISA BURNHAM**; *b.* June 27, 1870;  
*Rob't Milton Thomas*; *b.* Oct. 20, 1870; *m.* Jan. 26,  
 1898. Iss.

617. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Apr. 9, 1872;  
(Dr. Taber left another son named after himself, by  
his first marriage; both living in 1903.)  
Mary Bell Peterkin; *b.* Jan. 23, 1877; *m.* June 7,  
1895. Iss.
618. MARY DARBY; *b.* Feb. 15, 1874; *d.* Oct. 30,  
1887. Inf.
619. DERRILL DARBY; *b.* Apr. 21, 1876.

## 276.

**Emma Smith Taber.**

Gen VII.

Augustus Barton Knowlton.

Issue :

620. AUGUSTUS BARTON; *b.* Apr. 24, 1868;  
Claudia Earle; *b.* Aug. 9, 1872; *m.* April 4, 1899.
621. FRANCES TABER; *b.* Mch. 15, 1870;  
Avery Carter; *b.* Jan. 9, 1866; *m.* Apr. 15, 1896.
622. ANNA SIMS; *b.* Feb. 6, 1872;  
William Wright Bruce; *b.* July 24, 1870; *m.* Nov.  
29, 1899.
623. MARY MONTGOMERY; *b.* Dec. 15, 1877; *d.* June  
20, 1879. Inf.

## 277.

**Charles Rhett Taber, M. D.**

Gen. VII.

Jennie Lulu Butler.

Issue :

624. CHARLES RHETT; *b.* Feb. 15, 1870;  
(M. D.)  
Ruth Adams; *b.* Sept. 3, 1876; *m.* May 21, 1896.
625. THOMAS HUBBARD; *b.* Apr. 16, 1871; *d.* Sep.  
18, 1872. Inf.
626. JOSEPH BUTLER; *b.* Oct. 18, 1872.
627. JENNIE LULU; *b.* Nov. 21, 1874; *d.* Sep. 12,  
1875. Inf.

- 628. EMMA KNOWLTON; *b.* Nov. 28, 1876.
- 629. WILLIAM ROBINSON; *b.* July 7, 1878.
- 630. ROBERT BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* Sep. 10, 1879;  
*d.* Dec. 8, 1879. *Inf.*
- 631. JENNIE LULU; *b.* Aug. 20, 1882.
- 632. SARAH FRANCES; *b.* Nov. 6, 1884.
- 633. AUGUSTUS KNOWLTON; *b.* Oct. 16, 1885.
- 634. JOHN ROBINSON; *b.* Apr. 24, 1887; *d.* July 10,  
1887. *Inf.*
- 635. MARIANA MURRAY; *b.* Oct. 28, 1893.

## 281.

**Ann Stuart Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

Middleton Stuart Elliott.

Issue :

- 636. PHOEBE WRIGHT; *b.* Nov. 5, 1868;  
Robert Lee Randolph; *b.* Dec. 1, 1860; *m.* Apr. 15,  
1891. *Iss.*
- 637. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Mch. 19, 1870;  
Marion Louise Patterson; *b.* Mch. 20, 1872; *m.* Nov.  
21, 1895.
- 638. MIDDLETON STUART; *b.* Oct. 16, 1872;  
Alice Miller Sherwood; *b.* Nov. 2, 1876; *m.* Sept.  
14, 1898.
- 639. STUART RHETT; *b.* Apr. 26, 1874.
- 640. MARY WILLIAMSON; *b.* May 31, 1878.
- 641. JOHN HABERSHAM; *b.* Sept. 2, 1881.

## 283.

**John Taylor Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

1—Hannah Cheves McCord.

Issue :

- 642. HANNAH McCORD; *b.* Feb. 28, 1871.
- 643. SARAH TAYLOR; *b.* Oct. 14, 1872.



## 283.

**John Taylor Rhett.**

Gen. VII.

2—Emily Howe Barnwell.

Issue :

644. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 27, 1878.  
 645. ALBERT; *b.* Oct. 3, 1879; *d.* June 30, 1890. Inf.  
 646. JOHN TAYLOR; *b.* Jan. 12, 1884.

## 288.

**Nathalie Heyward.**

Gen. VII.

Warren Adams.

Issue :

647. ELIZA HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 16, 1867; *d.* Oct. 18, 1886. Unm.  
 648. JAMES HOPKINS; *b.* Dec. 6, 1868.  
 Margaret Canteay Darby; *b.* Oct. 11, 1872; *m.* Dec. 24, 1889. Iss.  
 649. SARAH MOORE; *b.* Sep. 8, 1870;  
 John Preston Darby; *b.* Aug. 3, 1868; *m.* Feb. 16, 1892. Iss.  
 650. NATHALIE HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 6, 1873; *d.* May 5, 1874. Inf.  
 651. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* July 19, 1874; *d.* Sep. 20, 1879. Inf.  
 652. WARREN; *b.* Feb. 1, 1876; *d.* June 5, 1876. Inf.  
 653. CONSTANCE DENT; *b.* July 3, 1877; *d.* May 2, 1879. Inf.  
 654. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Jan. 6, 1879; *d.* May 5, 1879. Inf.  
 655. EMILY WARREN; *b.* Dec. 11, 1880; *d.* July 31, 1902. Unm.

## 289.

**James Smith Heyward.**

Gen. VII.

Caroline Ann Salley.

Issue :

656. NATHANIEL JAMES; *b.* Jan. 1, 1875.

- 657. CAROLINE; *b.* Apr. 24, 1876.
- 658. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 25, 1877;  
Albert Meredith Withers; *b.* Nov. 19, 1868; *m.* Apr.  
10, 1901. *Iss.*
- 659. ALEXANDER SALLEY; *b.* Dec. 2, 1879.
- 660. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Nov. 6, 1881.
- 661. EMMA WALKER; *b.* Feb. 12, 1883.
- 662. GEORGE SALLEY; *b.* Nov. 19, 1885.
- 663. MARGARET; *b.* Aug. 23, 1887.
- 664. JULIA; *b.* July 23, 1889.
- 665. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Nov. 19, 1891.
- 666. NATHALIE ELISE; *b.* Mch. 5, 1894.

## 290.

**Mary Anna Heyward.**

Gen. VII.

Benjamin Walter Taylor, M. D.

*Issue :*

- 667. THOMAS; *b.* Sep. 30, 1866;  
Susan Evelyn Ames; *b.* Sept. 17, 1867; *m.* Dec.  
4, 1901.
- 668. WALTER HEYWARD; *b.* Nov. 25, 1870; *d.* Mch.  
14, 1874. *Inf.*
- 669. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN; *b.* Jan 4, 1873;  
Elizabeth Harriet Saul; *b.* Apr. 20, 1878; *m.* Apr.  
15, 1901. *Iss.*
- 670. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* Nov. 15, 1874; *d.*  
Aug. 26, 1887. *Inf.*
- 671. JULIUS HEYWARD; *b.* Aug. 8, 1877.
- 672. ANNA HEYWARD; *b.* Nov. 13, 1879.
- 673. ELLEN ELMORE; *b.* July 6, 1884.
- 674. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Feb. 1, 1885.

## 291.

**Albert Rhett Heyward.**

Gen. VII.

Sallie Coles Green.

*Issue :*

- 675. NATHANIEL; *b.* Sep. 24, 1871; *d.* Apr. 6,  
1873. *Inf.*

676. SALLIE COLES; *b.* Mch. 15, 1873;  
Edgar Scott Douglass; *b.* Dec. 7, 1868; *m.* Apr. 20,  
1897. Iss.
677. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Jan. 24, 1875;  
Rosa Cante; *b.* Dec. 29, 1876; *m.* 1900. Iss.
678. HALCOTT GREEN; *b.* Feb. 10, 1877;  
Rene Telfair Clark; *b.* *m.* July 10, 1901.
679. NATHALIE; *b.* Sep. 5, 1879.
680. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* May 20, 1882.
681. NATHANIEL BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 27, 1886.
682. LUCY PRIDE; *b.* Dec. 23, 1888.
683. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Sep. 12, 1892.

## 296.

**Emily Barnwell Heyward.**

Gen. VII.

Alexander Garden Clarkson.

Issue :

684. SOPHIA STUART; *b.* Jan. 1, 1880.
685. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* Mch. 31, 1881.
686. ALEXANDER GARDEN; *b.* Jan. 14, 1883.
687. HERBERT RHETT; *b.* Sep. 20, 1884.
688. WILLIAM ANDERSON; *b.* Nov. 3, 1886.
689. JAS. SMITH HEYWARD; *b.* Aug. 27, 1888.
690. EMILY HEYWARD; *b.* Dec. 31, 1889.
691. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Sep. 7, 1891.
692. AMELIA GARDEN; *b.* Dec. 27, 1893.

## 298.

**Mary Smith Grimké.**

Gen. VII.

Thomas Roper.

Issue :

693. GRACE JULIA; *b.* Nov. 15, 1849.  
James Munro; *b.* *m.* Jan. 8, 1868.

## 300.

**John Dwight Grimke-Drayton, Rev.** Gen. VII.

Julia Ewing.

Issue :

694. JULIA; *b.* Oct. 30, 1848;  
William Smith Hastie; *b.* June 9, 1843; *m.* Nov. 22,  
1870. Iss.
695. ELLEN; *b.* Mch. 10, 1853;  
Edward Reed Memminger; *b.* Nov. 26, 1856; *m.*  
Dec. 18, 1888. Iss.

## 301.

**Theodore Dehon Grimke-Drayton.** Gen. VII.

Emma Evans.

Issue :

696. RUTH DRAYTON; *b.* Nov. 9, 1848.
697. EMMA EVANS; *b.* Dec. 12, 1852.
698. THEODORE DEHON; *b.* Dec. 10 1854.  
Constance McDonald; *b.* *m.* 1879. Iss.
699. EDITH DEVERE; *b.* 1855.
700. JOHN DWIGHT; *b.* 1857; *d* 1895.  
Emma Sachtleben; *b.* *m.*

## 305.

**Mary Anna Frost.** Gen. VII.

Llewellyn Fremont Haskell.

Issue :

701. THOMAS FROST; *b.* Oct. 8, 1842.  
(Changed name to Llewellyn Fremont Haskell.)
702. FREDERIKA; *b.* Sep. 1, 1852.
703. EDWARD FROST; *b.* Oct. 24, 1853.
704. MARY DEAS; *b.* Nov. 3, 1857;  
Henry Somers Cocks (Rev.); *b.* *m.*

## 308.

**Henrietta Eliza Grimké.**

Gen. VII.

1—James Hibben.

Issue :

705. JAMES; *b.* July 9, 1854;  
 Julia Sophia Dee; *b.* Mch. 23, 1853; *m.* Dec. 1, 1886.  
 706. THOMAS MONTAGUE; *b.* Apr. 22, 1856; *d.* Aug.  
 12, 1857. Inf.

## 309.

**Edward Montague Grimké.**

Gen. VII.

2—Julia Catharine Bridges.

Issue :

707. EDWARD ST. JULIEN; *b.* Aug. 20, 1868.  
 708. HENRY FAUCHERAUD; *b.* Sep. 12, 1870; *d.*  
 Sep. 19, 1870. Inf.  
 709. ELLEN SELINA; *b.* Oct. 14, 1873;  
 Claudian B. Northrop; *b.* *m.* Apr. 24, 1900. Iss.  
 710. ELIZA RUTLEDGE; *b.* Mch. 15, 1877;  
 William Moultrie Ball; *b.* *m.* 1901. Iss.  
 711. FLORENCE CARROLL; *b.* Sep. 15, 1878.  
 712. JULIA EVELYN; *b.* Dec. 1, 1880.

## 310.

**Thomas Smith Grimké, M. D.**

Gen. VII.

Sarah Yonge Simmons.

Issue :

713. WILLIAM HENRY; *b.* Aug. 21, 1864;  
 Coralie Carter Gayer; *b.* July 15, 1865; *m.* Apr. 3,  
 1888. Iss.  
 714. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* July 11, 1866;  
 Louise Foster Gantry; *b.* *m.* June 1, 1893.  
 715. ANNA CAROLINE; *b.* Feb. 17, 1868.  
 716. MARY SELMA; *b.* Sep. 29, 1869.

717. SARAH YONGE; *b.* June 30, 1871; *d.* May 24, 1872. Inf.  
 718. HENRIETTA THEODORE; *b.* Dec. 24, 1876.  
 719. EMMA MARTHA; *b.* Apr. 13, 1878; *d.* July 1, 1879. Inf.

### 311.

Charles Stuart Faucheraud Weld. Gen. VII.

Lydia Anna Harvell.

Issue :

720. LOUISE DWIGHT HARVELL; *b.* Apr. 18, 1852.

### 313.

Sarah Grimké Weld.

Gen. VII.

William Hamilton.

Issue :

721. ANGELINA GRIMKÉ; *b.* May 31, 1872.  
 722. JOSEPHINE; *b.* Aug. 30, 1875; *d.* Jan. 12, 1876. Inf.  
 723. WILLIAM; *b.* Dec. 29, 1878; *d.* July 29, 1880. Inf.  
 724. THEODORE WELD; *b.* Aug. 10, 1885.

### 315.

William Cattell Bee.

Gen. VII.

1-Rebecca Hutchinson Stock.

Issue :

725. WILLIAM CHARLES; *b.* Dec. 10, 1830; *d.* June 17, 1831. Inf.  
 726. ANN ALICIA; *b.* Apr. 26, 1832; *d.* Jan. 31, 1874; Wm. Parker Ravenel; *b.* *d.* Dec. 5, 1887; *m.* Nov. 15, 1855. Iss.  
 727. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* June 21, 1834; *d.* July 25, 1835. Inf.  
 728. WILLIAM COFFIN; *b.* Dec. 29, 1838; *d.* July 20, 1840. Inf.

729. JOHN STOCK; *b.* Feb. 28, 1841; *d.* July 10, 1863. Unm.  
(C. S. A.; mortally wounded on Morris Island, S. C.)
730. JAMES LADSON; *b.* June 19, 1843; *d.* July 7, 1864. Unm.  
(C. S. A.; wounded at Mechanicsville, Va.; died in prison at Washington.)
731. REBECCA HUTCHINSON; *b.* Mch. 2, 1845; *d.* Aug. 9, 1845. Inf.
732. VALERIA NORTH; *b.* Apr. 16, 1848;  
Laurens North Chisolm; *b.* Feb. 22, 1848; *m.* Feb. 8, 1872. Iss.

316.

**Charlotte Augusta Bee.**

Gen. VII.

Rev. Nathaniel Hyatt.

Issue :

733. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* March 12, 1839; *d.* Jan. 12, 1844. Inf.
734. MARY LEE; *b.* Aug. 16, 1841;  
James Cordes Doar; *b.* June 25, 1841; *d.* Nov. 15, 1889; *m.* Sep. 28, 1865. Iss.
735. JULIA SELINA; *b.* June 28, 1846; *d.* Aug. 22, 1846. Inf.
736. AUGUSTA; *b.* Oct. 30, 1847; *d.* Oct. 30, 1847. Inf.

317.

**Ann Ladson Bee.**

Gen. VII.

JOHN BULL GUERARD.

Issue :

737. WILLIAM PERCY; *b.* Dec. 14, 1836.  
Susan Lining Gelzer; *b.* Feb. 4, 1832; *m.* May 19, 1863. Iss.
738. CHARLOTTE SOPHIA; *b.*  
William Hutson Prioleau; *b.* Jan. 25, 1835; *m.* Apr. 10, 1863. Iss.

739. JOHN BEE; *b.* June 30, 1842. Unm.  
 740. Alfred; } *b.* Oct. 15, 1845; *d.* June 9, 1895.  
                   } *Twins.* { Unm.  
 741. LOUIS; } *b.* Oct. 15, 1845; *d.* July 4, 1896.  
                   } Unm.

318.

**Julia Selma Bee.**

Gen. VII.

**James H. Gager.**

Issue :

742. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* May 16, 1841; *d.*  
 Jan. 23, 1889. Unm.

320.

**Ellen Josephine Bee.**

Gen. VII.

**Christopher Williman.**

Issue :

743. WALTER; *b.* Oct. 6, 1845;  
 Eliza Catharine Heyward; *b.* May 29, 1852; *m.* Nov.  
 3, 1874. No iss.  
 744. JAMES ASHBY; *b.* Unm.  
 745. ELLEN JULIA; *b.* *d.*  
 William J. Magrath; *b.* *m.* Iss.  
 746. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 747. WILLIAM HOWE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

325.

**Parker Quince.**

Gen. VII.

1—Jane Hill.

Issue :

748. NATHANIEL HILL; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 749. JOHN BAPTISTE; *b.* *d.* Jan. 20, 1864;  
 John Athalia Brown; *b.* *d.* May 31, 1890; *m.*  
 May 10, 1849. Iss.  
 750. ELIZA MOORE; *b.*  
 Frederick S. Davis; *b.* *m.* Iss.



751. JANE D.; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 752. SARAH JANE; *b.* July 24, 1840; *d.* July 4, 1863;  
 Robert Winslow Chaffin; *b.* Aug. 17, 1834; *d.* Sep.  
 7, 1863. Iss.  
 753. MARY CATHARINE CAIRNS; *b.* *d.* Mch.  
 16, 1889. Unm.  
 754. RICHARD MOORE; *b.* 1838; *d.* July 28,  
 1864. Unm.  
 (Lt. C. S. A.; killed in battle.)  
 755. JOSEPHINE DAVIS; *b.* *d.* Inf.

325.

Parker Quince.

Gen. VII.

2—Maria Burgwin.

Issue :

756. SALLIE BURGWIN; *b.* *d.*  
 John N. Maffet; *b.* *d.* *m.*  
 (Capt. C. S. N.)  
 757. GEORGE; *b.* *d.* Inf.  
 758. ELIZA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

326.

Richard Quince.

Gen. VII.

2—Mary Davis.

Issue.

759. JOHN; *b.* *d.*  
 760. ELIZABETH WATTERS; *b.* *d.*  
 Jas. Claiborn Robinson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.  
 (Of California.)  
 761. ANN MILLER; *b.* *d.*  
 762. WM. SORANZO HASELL; *b.* *d.*

331.

Mellish Irving Motte.

Gen. VII.

Marianna Alger.

Issue :

763. ELLIS LORING; *b.* 1830; *d.* Inf.

764. LUCY WILLIS; *b.* 1832; *d.* Inf.  
 765. LUCY FRENCH; *b.* Mch. 27, 1834;  
 Stephen Hopkins Smith Frothingham; *b.* Jan. 6, 1829;  
*m.* Nov. 22, 1855. Iss.  
 766. ELLIS LORING; *b.* June 30, 1836;  
 Ann Louise Lobdell; *b.* Oct. 14, 1837; *m.* Jan. 20,  
 1863. Iss.  
 767. WILLIAM LINDSAY; *b.* 1837; *d.* Inf.  
 768. LOUISA ALGER; *b.* Aug. 29, 1839;  
 Henry Huggerford Freeman; *b.* Aug. 18, 1837; *d.*  
 Mch. 6, 1871; *m.* Feb. 6, 1867. Iss.  
 769. MAY; *b.* Aug. 25, 1841;  
 Willard Thomas Sears; *b.* Nov. 5, 1837; *m.* Jan. 1,  
 1862. Iss.

## 333.

Anna Maria Motte.

Gen. VII.

William Lindsay.

Issue :

770. WILLIAM; *b.* Apr. 29, 1829; *d.* Sep. 19, 1834. Inf.  
 771. MARY ANN; *b.* Apr. 6, 1830; *d.* Sep. 29, 1859;  
 Milton E. Bacon; *b.* 1818; *d.* 1886; *m.* May  
 7, 1856. Iss.  
 772. MARTHA; *b.* Dec. 18, 1831; *d.* Oct. 5, 1857. Unm.  
 773. MELLISH MOTTE; *b.* Dec. 11, 1833;  
 Frances R. Johnson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Oct. 14,  
 1865. Iss.  
 774. ELIZABETH MOTTE; *b.* Feb. 13, 1836; *d.* June  
 12, 1855;  
 William N. Mason; *b.* *d.* *m.* Mch. 21,  
 1855. No iss.  
 775. WILLIAM; *b.* Aug. 9, 1838; *d.*

## 334.

Jacob Rhett Motte.

Gen. VII.

Mary Maham Haig.

Issue :

776. MAHAM HAIG; *b.* Nov. 9, 1846; *d.* July 10, 1892. No iss.  
Ann Mary Carkhuff; *b.* *d.*
777. CHARLES ISAAC; *b.* July 26, 1848; *d.* Oct. 6, 1896;  
Letitia Frances Gaillard; *b.* *d.* *m.* Oct. 13, 1887. Iss.
778. JACOB RHETT; *b.* Oct. 9, 1849; *d.* Nov. 9, 1896;  
Sarah Allen Haig; *b.* Apr. 10, 1834; *d.* Mch. 4, 1884;  
*m.* June 14, 1870. Iss.  
(Widow of W. Hyrne Tucker.)
779. HENRI DE LISLE; *b.* Sep. 16, 1852; *d.* Sep. 10, 1864. Unm.
780. MORRIS JONES; *b.* Jan. 28, 1855.
781. MARY CHARLOTTE. *b.* Feb. 14, 1857; *d.* July 27, 1886. Unm.
782. ANNA IRVING; *b.* Feb. 23, 1860; *d.* July 24, 1862. Inf.
783. LILLIAN LA TOUR; *b.* Oct. 27, 1861; *d.* July 16, 1865. Inf.
784. ANNA DE LISLE; *b.* Dec. 4, 1864; *d.* July 22, 1886. Unm.

## 335.

Jane Washington Ancrum.

Gen. VII.

Thomas Doughty Condry.

Issue :

785. CHARLES ELLIOTT; *b.* Jan. 26, 1827; *d.* Apr. 17, 1827. Inf.
786. MARY; *b.* Sep. 9, 1828; *d.* Mch. 20, 1892;  
George Hay Ringgold; *b.* June 1, 1814; *d.* Apr. 4, 1864; *m.* June 18, 1851; Iss.  
(Maj. U. S. A.)
787. ELIZABETH VIRGINIA; *b.* Nov. 19, 1830; *d.* Feb. 15, 1881. Unm.

788. JOEL POINSETT; *b.* Oct. 11, 1832; *d.* Jan. 7, 1855. Unm.
789. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Jan. 22, 1837; *d.* Feb. 4, 1871. Unm.
790. FRANCES DOUGHTY; *b.* June 2, 1839.
791. ELLEN LOUISA; *b.* May 3, 1841;  
Alfred Holmes; *b.* Aug. 26, 1834; *m.* Nov. 27, 1877. No iss.
792. ISABELLA MARY; *b.* Dec. 5, 1843; *d.* June 13, 1844. Inf.

## 336.

William Washington Ancrum.

Gen. VII.

Harriet Horry Dawson.

Issue :

793. MARIA; *b.* Mch. 9, 1834; *d.* May 7, 1836. Inf.
794. ANNE STANYARNE; *b.* July 28, 1836;  
Thomas Yonge Simons; *b.* Oct. 1, 1828; *d.* Apr. 30, 1878; *m.* July 28, 1853. Iss.
795. JOHN LAWRENCE (M. D.); *b.* Mch. 14, 1839;  
*d.* Aug. 3, 1900;  
(Surg. C. S. A.)  
Jane Ladson Waring; *b.* Apr. 1, 1842; *m.* Dec. 15, 1863. No iss.
796. WILLIAM DE HERTBURN; *b.* Mch. 7, 1840; *d.* Dec. 10, 1859. Unm.
797. MARIA HORRY; *b.* Oct. 3, 1843;  
Wm. Ancrum Gammell; *b.* *d.* June 11, 1889;  
*m.* Oct. 10, 1869. Iss.
798. WM. HENRY HEYWARD; *b.* June 7, 1845; *d.* Dec. 25, 1863. Unm.  
(C. S. A.; killed on John's Island, S. C.)
799. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Apr. 3, 1848; *d.* Aug. 9, 1862. Unm.  
(C. S. A.; *d.* at Nassau, N. P.)
800. JANE ELLIOTT; *b.* Oct. 11, 1850; *d.* June 3, 1853. Inf.

## 338.

Ellen Maria Ancrum.

Gen. VII.

James Edward B. Finley.

Issue :

801. JAMES HAMILTON; *b.* Feb. 7, 1833; *d.* June 30, 1866. Unm.
802. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Feb. 3, 1838; *d.* July 7, 1868;  
Caroline Gilman Glover; *b.* Feb. 19, 1843; *m.* Jan. 1, 1862. Iss.
803. WILLIAM CARSON; *b.* Aug. 18, 1841;  
Isabella Moreland; *b.* Feb. 8, 1847; *m.* Feb. 7, 1872. Iss.
804. MARIA TRAPIER; *b.* June 17, 1843; *d.* May 13, 1870;  
Louis Henry DeRosset; *b.* Apr. 11, 1840; *d.* Nov. 11, 1875; *m.* June 17, 1862. No iss.

## 339.

Ann Washington Ancrum.

Gen. VII.

William Cannon Murray.

Issue :

805. GEORGE; *b.* May 10, 1836; *d.* Jan. 18, 1861;  
Gertrude Eliz. Hutchinson; *b.* Feb. 12, 1834; *d.* (alive in 1901). Iss.
806. WILLIAM MOLYNEUX; *b.* May 29, 1838. Inf.
807. WILLIAM CANNON; *b.* Aug. 10, 1839; *d.* 1885;  
Baroness Marie von Ledebur; *b.* *d.* Iss.
808. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Mch. 30, 1841; *d.* Sep. 13, 1871;  
Victoria Isabella Davey; *b.* *d.* July 10, 1877;  
*m.* Jan. 16, 1864. Iss.
809. JANE BOWEN; *b.* Jan. 5, 1844; *d.* Inf.
810. ADA; *b.* Dec. 20, 1849; *d.* Feb. 10, 1893;

Baron George von Rotsman; *b.* d. Dec. 21,  
1891; *m.* Jan. 28, 1870. Iss.

811. CATHARINE; *b.* Jan. 7, 1851; *d.* (alive in  
1901). Unm.

### 340.

Louisa Ella Ancrum.

Gen. VII.

1—John Troupe Williamson.

Issue :

812. FRANCES HARGRAVE; *b.* Meh. 2, 1845;  
James Edward Tate; *b.* Feb. 8, 1832; *d.* Dec. 11,  
1897; *m.* Oct. 28, 1868. Iss.
813. MARY; *b.* Dec. 10, 1847; *d.* Aug. 20, 1862. Unm.
814. JULIA EMMA; *b.* Apr. 27, 1848;  
Sam. Neville Jenkinson; *b.* Oct. 25, 1846; *m.* Apr.  
10, 1874. Iss.
815. JOHN CONDY; *b.* Dec 17, 1849;  
Frances Rebecca Eilenberger; *b.* m. Nov. 10,  
1880. Iss.

### 340.

Louisa Ella Ancrum.<sup>1</sup>

Gen VII.

2—Louis Trezevant Cruger.

---

<sup>1</sup> She died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Tate, in the city of Baltimore, February 3, 1903. Some of the daily newspapers in noticing her death stated that her grandfather, Col. William Washington, was a first cousin of President Washington, and a "Genealogist" has, in challenging the statement, in a letter to a Washington, D. C., paper, intimated that there was no relationship. A genealogy prepared by President Washington himself, a fac-simile of which was given in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* for October, 1902, and other indisputable records conclusively show a relationship. Lawrence Washington, the President's grand-father, and John Washington, the Colonel's great-grand-father were brothers. John's son Henry, of Chotank, was the father of Bailey Washington, father of Colonel William. Bailey was, therefore second cousin to the President, and Col. Washington was the President's second cousin once removed. The President, in the diary which he kept while in South Carolina in 1791, refers to Col. Washington as his kinsman.—Editor.

## Issue :

816. JAMES HAMILTON; *b.* Dec. 6, 1856;  
 Theresa Garrett; *b.* 1857; *m.* 1889.  
 (Wid. of D. Lynch.)
817. LOUISA EMMA ANCRUM; *b.* Mch. 15, 1859; *d.*  
 June 15, 1863. *Inf.*

## 341.

**Julia Emma Ancrum.**

Gen. VII.

William Davidson.

## Issue :

818. HENRY M.; *b.* *d.* 1896;  
 Susan Barnett; *b.* *d.* *m.*
819. JANE WASHINGTON; *b.* *d.* 1887;  
 John de Bruyn Kops; *b.* *d.* 1888; *m.* *Iss.*
820. JAMES HIDDLESTON; *b.* *d.* 1873;  
 —————; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
821. CORNELIA; *b.* *d.*  
 John B. Tyler; *b.* *d.* *m.*
822. WILLIAM MURRAY; *b.* *d.* 1895.
823. THOMAS OGIER; *b.* *d.*
824. MARY; *b.* *d.* 1896.
825. ANN; *b.* *d.* 1856.
826. CHARLES ELLIOTT; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*

## 342.

**James Hasell Ancrum.**

Gen. VII.

Eliza Russell Bold.

## Issue :

827. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Oct. 5, 1843; *d.* July 28, 1895;  
 Jane Eliz. DeGraffenried; *b.* *d.* *m.* Mch. 28,  
 1865. *Iss.*
828. MARY JANE; *b.* Feb. 28, 1851;  
 Arthur Lynah; *b.* Oct. 25, 1849; *m.* May 25,  
 1871. *Iss.*

## 343.

**Louisa McAlister.**

Gen. VII.

Capt. James Ward.

Issue :

829. ELIZA; *b.* *d.*  
 Abraham Baker; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.
830. ALONZO; *b.* *d.*  
 Henrietta Berry; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.

## 344.

**James Ancrum Berry.**

Gen. VII.

Catharine Hill.

Issue :

831. MARY ANNA; *b.* Feb. 13, 1822; *d.* May 9, 1887;  
 James Green Burr; *b.* Nov. 28, 1817; *d.*  
*m.* Apr. 17, 1839. Iss.
832. WILLIAM FREDERICK (M. D.); *b.* Nov. 6, 1828;  
*d.* Feb. 21, 1875;  
 Almira Georgiana McKoy; *b.* July 23, 1832; *d.*  
*m.* July 10, 1849. Iss.
833. BETSY HILL; *b.* *d.*  
 John Gammell; *b.* *d.* *m.* Dec. 28, 1841. Iss.
834. HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.*  
 Alouzo Ward; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.

## 345.

**Sarah Eliza Berry.**

Gen. VII.

2-Isaac Richardson Douglas.

Issue :

835. WILLIAM (M. D.); *b.* *d.*  
 (Of San Francisco, Cal.)  
 ————; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.



## 346.

**Henrietta Berry.**

Gen. VII.

1-William McKay.

Issue :

836. CAROLINE ELIZA; *b.* July 30, 1819. *Inf.*  
 837. CATHARINE ANN; *b.* Sep. 9, 1821; *d.* Aug. 10, 1898;  
 David Fulton; *b.* Nov. 28, 1821; *d.* Dec. 17, 1848;  
*m.* Aug. 10, 1846. *Iss.*

## 348.

**William Augustus Berry.**

Gen. VII.

Ann Eliza Usher.

Issue :

838. WM. JAMES HALLING; *b.* Oct. 19, 1831;  
*d.* *Inf.*  
 839. FRANCINIA ELIZA; *b.* Dec. 24, 1833; *d.* Apr. 24, 1889;  
 William Henry McKoy; *b.* Aug. 4, 1827; *d.* July 28, 1858; *m.* Feb. 4, 1852.

## 350.

**John Ancrum Winslow.**

Gen. VII.

Catharine Amory Winslow.

Issue :

840. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Apr. 29, 1839; *d.* *Unm.*  
 841. CHILTON RHETT; *b.* July 9, 1840; *d.* *Unm.*  
 842. WILLIAM RANDOLPH; *b.* Sep. 1, 1841; *d.*  
 Catharine Eveleth; *b.* *d.* *Iss.*  
 843. FRANCES AMORY; *b.* Oct. 29, 1843; *d.* *Unm.*  
 844. MARY CATHARINE; *b.* May 12, 1845; *d.* Nov. 9, 1896. *Unm.*  
 845. HERBERT (Lt. Com. U. S. N.); *b.* Sep. 22, 1848; *d.*

Elizabeth Maynard; *b. d.* Mch. 3, 1899; *m.* June 6, 1876. No iss.

846. BENJAMIN; *b.* Jan. 26, 1852; *d.* Nov. 10, 1852. Inf.

### 354.

**Sir Ralph William Payne-Gallwey.** Gen. VIII.

Edith Alice Usborne.

Issue :

847. MARGET EMILY; *b.* May 1, 1878.  
 848. WINIFRED; *b.* July 9, 1879.  
 849. WILLIAM THOMAS; *b.* Mch. 25, 1881.  
 850. DOROTHY; *b.*  
 851. GERALDINE; *b.*

### 355.

**Edwin John Payne-Gallwey.** Gen. VIII.

Susan Isabel Gresley.

Issue :

852. JOHN; *b.* Dec. 23, 1889.

### 356.

**Lionel Philip Payne-Gallwey.** Gen. VIII.

Caroline Lucille Lynch.

Issue :

853. MAURICE HYLTON FRANKLAND; *b.* 1889.  
 854. KATHLEEN LUCILLE; *b.*  
 855. EVELYN MARY; *b.*  
 856. SYBIL NORAH; *b.*  
 857. CECILY OLIVE; *b.*

### 357.

**Wyndham Harry Payne-Gallwey.** Gen. VIII.

Edith Millicent Crowe.

Issue :

858. REGINALD; *b.* Apr. 15, 1889.

## 380.

**Cornelia McPherson Smith.**

Gen. VIII.

Alfred Raoul, M. D.

Issue :

859. CORNELIA McPHERSON SMITH; *b.* Dec. 10, 1854; *d.*  
*L. Moses Dolbey; b.* 1843; *m.* June 22, 1882. *Iss.*
860. ALFRED; *b.* 1856; *d.* *Inf.*
861. ALFRED; *b.* 1858; *d.* *Inf.*
862. JULIA ROSE; *b.* Jan. 28, 1861; *d.*
863. HARRIET COFFIN; *b.* Nov. 25, 1863; *d.*  
*John C. Mehrrens; b.* 1857; *m.* Mch. 20, 1894. *Iss.*

## 383.

**Thomas Rhett Smith Elliott.**

Gen. VIII.

Mary Cuthbert.

Issue :

864. JAMES; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
865. WILLIAM; *b.* Jan. 9, 1840; *d.*  
*Hannah Levin; b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*
866. THOMAS RHETT SMITH; *b.* June 6, 1843; *d.* 1862. *Unm.*  
 (Died at Nassau during the Confederate War while running the blockade.)
867. PHOEBE; *b.* May 7, 1844; *d.* *Unm.*
868. ANN CUTHBERT; *b.* Sep. 23, 1847; *d.* *Unm.*
869. JAMES CUTHBERT; *b.* Aug. 15, 1848; *d.*  
 ————; *b.* *d.* *m.*
870. ALFRED HUGER; *b.* Jan. 26, 1850; *d.* *Unm.*
871. ARTHUR; *b.* Dec. 21, 1851; *d.*
872. RALPH EMMS; *b.* Sept. 21, 1853; *d.*
873. ISABEL RUTLEDGE; *b.* July 27, 1855; *d.*
874. MARY MONTROSE; *b.* *d.*  
*J. Bayard Clark; b.* *d.* *m.*

875. SEIGNALLY CUTHBERT; *b.* *d.*  
 876. APSLEY; *b.* *d.* Inf.

## 385.

**Mary Barnwell Elliott.** Gen. VIII.

Andrew Johnstone.

Issue :

877. WILLIAM ELLIOTT; *b.* Feb. 26, 1849;  
 Sarah Lenox Mills; *b.* Sep. 17, 1852; *m.* Feb. 28,  
 1871. Iss.  
 878. ANN ELLIOTT; *b.* May 9, 1850; *d.* Aug. 17,  
 1869. Unm.  
 879. MARY ELLIOTT; *b.* July 10, 1851;  
 Edw. Livingston Thompson; *b.* Oct. 10, 1844; *m.*  
 Aug. 29, 1878. Iss.  
 880. EMMA ELLIOTT; *b.* Nov. 14, 1852.  
 881. FRANCES ELLIOTT; *b.* Feb. 24, 1854;  
 William Dent; *b.* June 19, 1845; *m.* June 9,  
 1874. Iss.  
 882. EDITH ELLIOTT; *b.* Feb. 21, 1858;  
 Robt. Habersham Coleman; *b.* Mch. 27, 1856; *m.*  
 Oct. 1, 1884. Iss.

## 390.-

**Harriet Rutledge Elliott.**

Gen. VIII.

Abrosio José Gonzalez.

Issue :

883. AMBROSIO JOSÉ; *b.*  
 ———— Shiver; *b.* *m.*  
 884. NARCISO GENER; *b.* Aug. 5, 1858; *d.* January  
 19, 1903.<sup>1</sup>  
 885. ALFONSO BEAUREGARD; *b.*  
 886. GERTRUDE RUFINI; *b.* *d.* June 10, 1900;  
 Frank Hampton; *b.* *m.* Iss.

---

<sup>1</sup> Shot by Lieutenant-Governor James H. Tillman, January 15th.

887. HARRIET RUTLEDGE; *b.*888. WILLIAM ELLIOTT; *b.*Cecil Childs; *b.**m.**Iss.*

## 394.

**Maria Drayton Parker.**

Gen. VIII.

Francis Winthrop.

Issue :

889. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1856;  
 William A. Johnstone; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1882.
890. FRANCES; *b.* 1857; *d.* 1857. *Inf.*
891. HENRY; *b.* 1859; *d.* 1864. *Inf.*
892. FRANCIS PARKER; *b.* 1865.
893. ANNA EVELINA; *b.* 1868;  
 John Tennent Townsend; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1891.

## 395.

**Charles William Parker.**

Gen. VIII.

Maria Grayson Ogier.

Issue :

894. ELIZABETH RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1859; *d.*
895. MARIA GRAYSON; *b.* 1862; *d.* 1867. *Inf.*
896. THOMAS OGIER; *b.* 1865; *d.*  
 ————; *b.* *d.* *m.*  
 (Of Va.)

## 396.

**Jacob Motte Alston.**

Gen. VIII.

Mary Ann FitzSimons.

Issue :

897. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Apr. 30, 1849; *d.* Nov. 7, 1868. *Unm.*
898. ELLEN FITZSIMONS; *b.* Dec. 1<sup>st</sup>, 1850;  
 John Cooper; *b.* *d.* 190—; *m.* 187
899. JANE LADSON; *b.* Mch. 28, 1852;

- Wm. Melvin Read; *b.* Oct. 3, 1840; *d.* Oct. 10, 1899;  
*m.* June 7, 1871. Iss.
900. ANNA HAMPTON; *b.* Aug. 6, 1853; *d.* May  
 24, 1878;  
 George N. Garvin; *b.* *m.* 187—. Iss.
901. MARY MOTTE; *b.* July 23, 1855. Unm.
902. CATHARINE FITZSIMONS; *b.* Mch. 3, 1857; *d.*  
 Feb. 26, 1893;  
 Henry Hagner Steiner, M. D; *b.* *d.* 188—;  
*m.* 1874. Iss.
903. PAULINE FITZSIMONS; *b.* Nov. 13, 1859; *d.*  
 Dec. 4, 1861. Inf.
904. HESS PRINGLE; *b.* Oct. 29, 1861; *d.*  
 Richard Shubrick Trapier; *b.* *m.* June 5, 1894.
905. JACOB MOTTE; *b.* June 7, 1863; *d.* April 29,  
 1885. Unm.
906. JOSEPHINE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

### 397.

**Charles Alston.**

Gen. VIII.

Washington Dunkin.

Issue :

907. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Mch. 26, 1848. Unm.
908. BENJAMIN FANEUIL; *b.* Dec. 27, 1849.  
 Caroline Simonton; *b.* *m.* Nov. 10, 1874.
909. SUSAN BETHUNE; *b.* Mch. 13, 1853. Unm.
910. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* June 13, 1855. Unm.

### 398.

**Mary Brewton Alston.**

Gen. VIII.

James Johnston Waring.

Issue :

911. ANN JOHNSTON<sup>1</sup>; *b.* Apr. 29, 1857;  
 Antonio Gorgoza; *b.* *d.* *m.* Feb. 17, 1881.

---

<sup>1</sup> In March, 1889, her name was legally changed to Mrs. Ann Johnston Waring. And her sons's names were also changed to Antonio Johnston Waring and James Johnston Waring respectively.—Note furnished the Editor by Miss Rebecca Alston.

912. MARY ALSTON; *b.* Sep. 22, 1858; *d.* Jan. 8, 1865. Inf.
913. PINCKNEY ALSTON; *b.* May 18, 1860; Elizabeth Horton Ellis; *b.* m. Nov. 15, 1893. Iss.
914. HELEN JOHNSTON; *b.* Nov. 19, 1862; *d.* 1884. Unm.
915. JAMES JOHNSTON; *b.* Mch. 8, 1865; *d.* July 6, 1887. Unm.
916. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Feb. 28, 1867; Martha Gallaudet Backus; *b.* m. Dec. 24, 1902.
917. MARY ALSTON; *b.* Aug. 24, 1869.

# 399.

William Joseph Alston, M. D.

Gen. VIII.

Marianna Porcher Smith.

Issue :

918. ANN SMITH; *b.* July 12, 1853; *d.* Aug. 15, 1854. Inf.
919. SUSAN ELIZABETH; *b.* Jan. 13, 1855.
920. WILLIAM; *b.* Feb. 28, 1857; Ina Christian; *b.* m. 1886.
921. MARIANNA PORCHER; *b.* May 20, 1859; *d.* Sep. 2, 1891; Robert Goodman; *b.* m. Dec. 27, 1877.
922. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* Mch. 2, 1861; Sarah Cleland; *b.* m. Nov. 17, 1891.
923. SABINA SMITH; *b.* Apr. 20, 1863; Edgar Nichols; *b.* m. Dec. 29, 1886.
924. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Feb. 24, 1866; Frances Mustin; *b.* m. Jan. 24, 1894.
925. CAROLINE PORCHER; *b.* Sept. 2, 1868.
926. JOSEPH MOTTE; *b.* Dec. 10, 1870; *d.* July 1, 1895. Unm.
927. FREDERICK ROLAND; *b.* Feb. 26, 1875.

400.

**Susan Elizabeth Alston.**

Gen. VIII.

Cleland Kinloch Huger.

Issue :

- 928. CLELAND KINLOCH; *b.*
- 929. SUSAN ALSTON; *b.* Dec. 19, 1868.
- 930. MARY BREWTON; *b.* Feb. 13, 1870.
- 931. LUCY PINCKNEY; *b.* Mch. 5, 1874.  
Edgar Stoney Vaux; *b.* *m.* Dec. 8, 1896.

402.

**John Rutledge Smith Alston.**

Gen. VIII.

Margaret Pemberton.

Issue :

- 932. SUSAN LADSON; *b.* Dec. 22, 1853; *d.* Inf.
- 933. RICHARD PEMBERTON; *b.* July 9, 1860; *d.* Inf.
- 934. MARGARET FELICIA; *b.* Dec. 10, 1863; *d.* Inf.
- 935. HELEN; *b.* July 8, 1865; *d.* Inf.
- 936. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* June 25, 1869.
- 937. CHARLES; *b.* Sep. 7, 1871.
- 938. CATHARINE PEMBERTON; *b.* Sep. 15, 1874.

408.

**Jane Ladson Smith.**

Gen. VIII.

Gilbert Carey.

Issue :

- 939. ISABELLE (BELLE); *b.*  
Gordon McDonald; *b.* *m.*
- 940. MARTHA (MATTIE); *b.*

417.

**Andrew William Burnet.**

Gen. VIII.

Harriet Mary Shaanon.



## Issue :

941. HENRIETTA McWILLIE; *b.* Sep. 13, 1865;  
Jno. Witherspoon Corbett; *b.* Mch. 3, 1863; *m.* Nov.  
25, 1885.
942. BURGH SMITH; *b.* Apr. 26, 1867; *d.* July 20,  
1868. Inf.
943. ANNE SMITH; *b.* Dec. 17, 1868;  
John Whitaker, Jr.; *b.* Jan. 1, 1870; *m.* Apr.  
16, 1891.
944. WILLIAM SHANNON; *b.* Feb. 19, 1871.
945. MATTIE LINING; *b.* Nov. 30, 1872; *d.* Aug. 22,  
1873. Inf.
946. MARGARET SMITH; *b.* Mch. 6, 1874.
947. ANDREW WILLIAM; *b.* May 23, 1876.
948. HARRIET SHANNON; *b.* Oct. 29, 1878;  
Caleb Clarke Whitaker; *b.* Oct. 14, 1873; *m.* Apr.  
5, 1899.
949. ARTHUR LINING; *b.* Oct. 22, 1880.
950. MARY KERSHAW; *b.* Nov. 19, 1883.
951. ELIZABETH RHETT; *b.* Jan. 23, 1887; *d.* June  
14, 1887. Inf.

## 418.

Henry de Saussure Burnet.

Gen. VIII

Emma Heyward Howard.

## Issue :

952. ELIZABETH HOWARD; *b.* Aug. 19, 1870;  
Burwell Boykin Clarke; *b.* *m.* Nov. 29, 1890.
953. HENRY HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 13, 1873.
954. ANN BURGH; *b.* Mch. 3, 1878.
955. NELLA RUTLEDGE; *b.* Apr. 21, 1882.
956. EMMA PARKER; *b.* Aug. 15, 1884.

## 419.

Barnwell Rhett Burnet.

Gen. VIII.

Elizabeth Manigault Heyward.

Issue :

957. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* Jan. 17, 1892.  
 958. ELIZABETH HEYWARD; *b.* Jan. 12, 1893.

426.

**Mary Stuart Gibbes.** Gen. VIII.  
 William Cotesworth Pinckney Campbell.

Issue :

959. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Aug. 7, 1864;  
 Annie Tefft Roach; *b.* Apr. 6, 1868; *m.* Dec.  
 29, 1887.

431.

**John Barnwell Campbell Gibbes.** Gen. VIII.  
 Jane Cunningham Patterson. (Wid. of John McKain.)

Issue :

960. JAMES STUART; *b.* Nov. 24, 1869.  
 961. PHOEBE SARAH; *b.* Feb. 8, 1871;  
 Norman Smith Richards; *b.* Sep. 24, 1866; *m.* Nov.  
 8, 1893. Iss.  
 962. ARTHUR HAMILTON; *b.* Sep. 3, 1873.  
 963. MARY STUART; *b.* Mch. 6, 1875.

440.

**Phoebe Campbell Gibbes.** Gen. VIII.  
 Daniel Boscawen Vincent.

Issue :

964. ROBERT WELLS; *b.* Sep. 25, 1870.  
 965. EDITH EVELYN; *b.* Aug. 23, 1873.  
 966. JOHN GIBBES; *b.* Jan. 2, 1875.  
 967. JOSEPH HOWARD; *b.* Feb. 18, 1877.  
 968. PHOEBE CAMPBELL; *b.* Mch. 11, 1880.

442.

**Julia Gibbes Hill.** Gen. VIII.  
 Barnwell Stanyarne Sams.

Issue :

969. LEILA GIBBES; *b.* Nov. 29, 1876.  
 970. HUGH MIDDLETON; *b.* Sep. 30, 1878; *d.* Sep. 30, 1878. *Inf.*  
 971. ARTHUR WILLIAM; *b.* May 28, 1880.  
 972. ERNESTINE HANN; *b.* Sep. 16, 1881; *d.* Dec. 24, 1881. *Inf.*  
 973. STANYARNE HILL; *b.* Dec. 19, 1886; *d.* May 19, 1887. *Inf.*  
 974. JULIAN HILL; *b.* (Twin.)

## 443.

**Nathaniel Heyward Gibbes Hill.**

Gen. VIII.

Florence Gookin.

Issue :

975. JULIA ZEMA; *b.* Dec. 17, 1895.

## 444.

**Samuel Lindsay Hill.**

Gen. VIII.

Catharine Turpin McKnight.

Issue :

976. LINDSAY TURPIN; *b.* Apr. 18, 1893.  
 977. HEYWARD GIBBES; *b.* Jan. 18, 1900.

## 446.

**Victoria Ann Gibbes Poole.**

Gen. VIII.

Stephen J. Hill.

Issue :

978. VICTORIA BRAILSFORD; *b.* Aug. 15, 1864;  
 Chas. E. Burroughs; *b.* Sept. 6, 1851; *m.* Aug. 29, 1894;  
 979. ALICE AMELIA; *b.* Oct. 20, 1865;  
 Fred. J. Robinson; *b.* Nov. 11, 1866; *m.* May 17, 1886.

980. EDITH THORN; *b.* Feb. 11, 1867; *d.* Nov. 10, 1867. Inf.
981. FLORENCE MAY; *b.* May 28, 1868; George T. Sanford; *b.* Sept. 5, 1865; *m.* Oct. 17, 1888. Iss.
982. EDWARD ARTHUR; *b.* Mch. 19, 1873.
983. EDNA GRACE; *b.* Oct. 23, 1874.
984. MARY MIDDLETON; *b.* July 12, 1876.
985. AGNES LEROY; *b.* Aug. 28, 1877.
986. STEPHEN J.; *b.* Apr. 15, 1879.
987. VIOLA MAUDE; *b.* May 24, 1886.

## 448.

**Arthur Monroe Poole.**

Gen. VIII.

Caroline W. Shields.

Issue :

988. ELLEN BRAILSFORD; *b.* Feb. 11, 1875; *d.* Apr. 4, 1875. Inf.
989. VICTORIA TREEBY; *b.* Dec. 23, 1876.

## 449.

**Heyward Middleton Gibbs.**

Gen. VIII.

Hattie Risque Hutter.

Issue :

990. HEYWARD MIDDLETON; *b.* Sep. 18, 1900.

## 450.

**Thomas Moore Rhett.**

Gen VIII.

Elizabeth Mary Waters.

Issue :

991. ROSAMOND; *b.* June 27, 1884.
992. THOMAS SMITH
993. CAROLINE BARNWELL } Twins; *b.* Oct. 4, 1886.
994. ELIZABETH; *b.* Apr. 29, 1889.
995. GEORGE MILES; *b.* Feb. 2, 1895.

452.

**George Miles Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Antoinette Sophronia Clark.

Issue :

996. SNOWDEN HOWLAND; *b.* July 26, 1884.

453.

**Helen Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

William Osgood Pearson.

Issue :

997. MARGARET DONALD; *b.* Oct. 18, 1887.  
 998. DOROTHY; *b.* Jan 5, 1889.  
 999. GEORGE RHETT; *b.* Nov. 18, 1890.

456.

**Thomas Rhett Heyward.**

Gen. VIII.

1—Elizabeth St. Clair Bowyer.

Issue :

1000. DANIEL; *b.* Sep. 1, 1878.  
 1001. AURELIA McDONALD; *b.* Oct. 11, 1879.  
 1002. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* Feb. 15, 1881.

456.

**Thomas Rhett Heyward.**

Gen. VIII.

2—Mary Eugenia Coe.

Issue :

1003. THEODORE COE; *b.* Oct. 25, 1886.  
 1004. EUGENIA COE; *b.* Mch. 4, 1890.  
 1005. SARAH KIRK; *b.* Dec. 24, 1893.

457.

**Benjamin Huger Heyward.**

Gen. VIII.

Marianna Tabb Barksdale.

Issue :

1006. RANDOLPH BARKSDALE; *b.* Jan. 16, 1886.

1007. BENJAMIN HUGER; *b.* July 9, 1889.

## 459.

**Robert Goodwyn Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Helen Smith Whaley.

Issue :

1008. HELEN WHALEY; *b.* Dec. 16, 1889.

1009. MARGARET GOODWYN; *b.* Dec. 9, 1891.

1010. WILLIAM WHALEY; *b.* Dec. 9, 1893; *d.* June 6, 1894. Inf.

1011. ROBERT GOODWYN; *b.* Dec. 7, 1894.

## 462.

**Charlotte Thomson Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

James Addison Ingle.

Issue :

1012. JAMES ADDISON; *b.* Mch. 20, 1896.

1013. CHARLOTTE RHETT; *b.* Jan. 10, 1898.

## 464.

**Mary Barnwell Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Louis de Saussure Simonds.

Issue:

1014. MARY RHETT; *b.* Feb. 10, 1896.

1015. MARTHA GOODWYN; *b.* Sep. 21, 1897; *d.* Dec. 27, 1897. Inf.

1016. ANDREW; *b.* Mch. 6, 1899.

## 474.

**James Moore Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Ruth Hay.

Issue :

1017. RUTH HAY; *b.* Oct. 11, 1890.

1018. JAMES MOORE; *b.* July 29, 1893.

1019. HASKELL SMITH; *b.* Apr. 20, 1896.

## 475.

**William Means Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Rebecca Massengale.

Issue :

1020. LAURA MASSENGALE; *b.* Mch. 10, 1889.

1021. ROSA MEANS; *b.* Feb. 11, 1891; *d.* Inf.

1022. HASKEIL SMITH; *b.* Mch. 5, 1893.

## 484.

**Benjamin Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Mary Motte Pringle.

Issue :

1023. MARY PRINGLE; *b.* Dec. 10, 1880.

1024. BENJAMIN; *b.* June 17, 1882.

1025. ELIZABETH MIDDLETON; *b.* July 13, 1884.

1026. ALSTON PRINGLE; *b.* Mch. 20, 1889.

1027. MARY MOTTE; *b.* Mch. 14, 1891.

## 486.

**William Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Rosalie Munford.

Issue :

1028. JULIA PARKER; *b.* Sep. 15, 1883.

1029. WILLIAM HASKELL; *b.* Feb. 10, 1885.

1030. ELIZABETH ELLIS; *b.* Oct. 17, 1886.

1031. WYTHE MUNFORD; *b.* July 31, 1888.

1032. CHARLES ELLIS; *b.* Mch. 10, 1890.

1033. ROSALIE MUNFORD; *b.* Dec. 1, 1891.

1034. BENJAMIN ROSE; *b.* Aug. 14, 1893.

1035. MARGARET NIMMO; *b.* Aug. 18, 1895.

487.

**Marianna Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Samuel Prioleau.

Issue :

1036. SUSAN RHETT; *b.* Sep. 7, 1886.

489.

**Emily Rutledge Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Julian Beverly Hopkins.

Issue :

1037. JULIAN BEVERLY; *b.* July 9, 1892.

490.

**Henry Middleton Parker.**

Gen. VIII.

Mary Montraville Patton.

Issue :

1038. HENRY MIDDLETON; *b.* May 20, 1884.

1039. CATHARINE McDOWELL; *b.* Aug. 6, 1886.

1040. MARY MONTRAVILLE; *b.* Apr. 6, 1888.

493.

**Abbott Brisbane Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Eleanor Orr Lee.

Issue :

1041. ABBOTT BRISBANE; *b.* May 21, 1900.

495.

**William Brisbane Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Elizabeth Virginia Tyler.

Issue :

1042. CATHARINE TYLER; *b.* May 19, 1901.



504.

**James Smith Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

Pauline Lee.

Issue :

- 1043. PAULINE LEE; *b.*
- 1044. LUCILLA; *b.* Dec. 29, 1885.
- 1045. JULIA; *b.* July 6, 1887.
- 1046. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Nov. 14, 1888.
- 1047. MARGARET; *b.* Aug. 16, 1891.
- 1048. CAROLINE; *b.* Apr. 4, 1893.

505.

**Margaret Emma Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

William Pinckney Ferguson.

Issue :

- 1049. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Dec. 21, 1882.
- 1050. MARGARET MIDDLETON; *b.* Jan. 27, 1895.

506.

**Julia Emma Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

Thomas Hall Jervey Williams.

Issue :

- 1051. MARION; *b.* July 9, 1881; *d.* June 2, 1882. Inf.
- 1052. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Feb. 5, 1883.
- 1053. THOMAS HALL JERVEY; *b.* Sep. 5, 1885.
- 1054. JULIAN RHETT; *b.* Sep. 28, 1888.
- 1055. LUCY MIDDLETON; *b.* Oct. 28, 1890.
- 1056. MARGARET MIDDLETON; *b.* Dec. 13, 1892.
- 1057. CHARLES HASKELL MIDDLETON; *b.* Aug. 28, 1894.
- 1058. DAVID RAMSAY; *b.* Jan. 23, 1897.
- 1059. ELLA CAROLINE BREWER; *b.* June 15, 1899.

507.

**William Dehon Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

Julia Porcher Blake.

Issue :

1060. ARTHUR; *b.* Aug. 23, 1897.

1061. CHARLES HASKELL; *b.* Oct. 19, 1899; *d.* Feb. 15, 1900. Inf.

508.

**Lucy Izard Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

William Wilson Munnerlyn.

Issue :

1062. LUCY MIDDLETON; *b.* Feb. 16, 1899.

510.

**Helen Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

Theodore Dehon, Jr.

Issue :

1063. JULIA MIDDLETON. *b.* Nov. 27, 1893.

1064. THEODORE; *b.* June 14, 1895.

1065. HELEN; *b.* Apr. 30, 1897; *d.* Sep. 19, 1898. Inf.

1066. ANNA BERTHA; *b.* Feb. 17, 1899.

511.

**Walter Izard Middleton.**

Gen. VIII.

Mary Brown Bridge.

Issue :

1067. WALTER IZARD; *b.* July 25, 1899.

520.

**Estelle Anais Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Duncan Ingraham Hasell.

Issue :

1068. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Jan. 20, 1894.  
 1069. PAULINE BROCK } Twins; *b.* Nov. 6, 1896.  
 1070. ELEANOR }

521.

**Marianna Rhett Walker.**

Gen. VIII.

Andrew Harold Miller.

Issue :

1071. MARIANNA RHETT; *b.* July 31, 1889.  
 1072. ESTHER; *b.* Aug. 19, 1891.

527.

**Albert Rhett Walker.**

Gen. VIII.

Phoebe Elliott Boone.

Issue :

1073. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* May 16, 1896.  
 1074. WILLIAM BOONE; *b.* Mch. 19, 1898.  
 1075. STEPHEN ELLIOTT; *b.* Nov. 29, 1900.

528.

**William Boone Walker.**

Gen. VIII.

Lillian Ethel MacConnell.

Issue :

1076. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Aug. 4, 1902.

545.

**Robert Barnwell Rhett, M. D.**

Gen. VIII.

Margaret Butler Cornell.

Issue :

1077. MARGARET CORNELL; *b.* Apr. 9, 1889.  
 1078. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Apr. 6, 1890.  
 1079. RICHARD CORNELL; *b.* Feb. 2, 1892.

- 1080. GEO. GORDON MEADE; *b.* Jan. 14, 1893; *d.* May 27, 1893. Inf.
- 1081. WALTER HORTON; *b.* Apr. 29, 1894; *d.* Sep. 17, 1894. Inf.
- 1082. WILLIAM PATTERSON; *b.* Apr. 19, 1895.
- 1083. WALTER HORTON; *b.* May 22, 1896.
- 1084. ALFRED MOORE. *b.* June 16, 1897.
- 1085. EDMUND; *b.* Aug. 19, 1898.

547.

**Josephine Horton Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Daniel Huger Bacot.

Issue :

- 1086. DANIEL HUGER; *b.* Dec. 19, 1888.
- 1087. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* May 18, 1891.
- 1088. WALTER RHETT; *b.* May 13, 1899.

554.

**Alicia Middleton Rhett.**

Gen. VIII.

Edward Ford Mayberry.

Issue :

- 1089. ALICIA RHETT; *b.* May 3, 1898; *d.* June 29, 1900. Inf.
- 1090. EMMA WESTFIELD; *b.* Sep. 7, 1899.

569.

**Elise Roman.**

Gen. VIII.

Albert John Dufour.

Issue :

- 1091. MAUDE LOUISE; *b.* Apr. 9, 1886.
- 1092. FRANCES ELISE; *b.* Aug. 31, 1887.
- 1093. RHETT ROMAN GOURDIN; *b.* Feb. 3, 1892.
- 1094. HORACE DONNET; *b.* Oct. 18, 1893; *d.* Feb. 21, 1894. Inf.
- 1095. CUTHBERT MARGUERITE; *b.* Mch. 2, 1895.

579.

**Aloda Cay Stuart.**

Gen. VIII.

1—James Leonard Root.

Issue :

1096. JAMES LEONARD; *b.* Mch. 17, 1882.

579.

**Aloda Cay Stuart.**

Gen. VIII.

2—Calvin Monroe Barnes.

Issue :

1097. CALVINA STUART; *b.* June 28, 1887.

1098. LILLIAN; *b.* Feb. 13, 1889; *d.* Oct. 2, 1889. Inf.

1099. THOMAS MIDDLETON; *b.* May 2, 1890.

1100. JOHN SYMS; *b.* July 6, 1892.

1101. ANNA MARY; *b.* June 22, 1895.

1102. RAYMOND CAY; *b.* Jan. 19, 1897; *d.* May 31, 1897. Inf.

1103. ALFRED LAMB; *b.* Jan. 1, 1899.

582.

**Minna Legaré Stuart.**

Gen. VIII.

Frank Alexander Wallace.

Issue :

1104. RUBY LEGARÉ; *b.* Jan. 22, 1890.

1105. MARY ELIZA; *b.* Dec. 20, 1891.

1106. FRANK ALEXANDER; *b.* May 14, 1894.

1107. STUART RHETT; *b.* Nov. 4, 1896.

596.

**Claudia Smith Stuart.**

Gen. VIII.

Tucker Skipwith Coles.

Issue :

1108. LELIA SKIPWITH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1889.

## 599.

**William Clarkson Stuart.**

Gen. VIII.

**Marie Alice Rhett.**

Issue :

- 1109. WILLIAM CLARKSON; *b.* Sep. 16, 1893.
- 1110. ROBERT BICKFORD; *b.* Sep. 16, 1895.
- 1111. ALFRED RHETT; *b.*

## 606.

**Marianna Smith Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

**William Bonneau Murray.**

Issue :

- 1112. WILLIAM TABER; *b.* Oct. 20, 1872;  
Lillian Seignous; *b.* Sep. 16, 1875; *m.* June 9, 1896.
- 1113. VANDER HORST BONNEAU; *b.* Oct. 3, 1874;  
Eva Antionette Seignous; *b.* Feb. 5, 1874; *m.* Dec.  
12, 1895.
- 1114. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Oct. 17, 1876.

## 608.

**Edmund Rhett Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

**Matilde Marie Rhett (516).**

Issue :

- 1115. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* July 4, 1883.
- 1116. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* June 25, 1886; *d.* Sep.  
28, 1886. Inf.
- 1117. WILLIAM BROCK; *b.* Mch. 2, 1888.
- 1118. EUGENE FRANCIS; *b.* Nov. 17, 1889.
- 1119. ALFRED HASKELL; *b.* Oct. 4, 1894.

## 609.

**William Robinson Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

**Elizabeth Elliott Goodwyn.**

Issue :

- 1120. FANNIE TAYLOR; *b.* May 8, 1886.

## 610.

**Albert Rhett Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

Rebecca Singleton Williams.

Issue :

- 1121. WILLIAM AUDLEY; *b.* Aug. 26, 1894.
- 1122. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Feb. 16, 1897.
- 1123. MARY LOUISE; *b.* Jan. 16, 1900.

## 611.

**Mariana Smith Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

Robert Goodwyn Murray.

Issue :

- 1124. MARIANA TABER; *b.* Dec. 16, 1883.
- 1125. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Dec. 8, 1884.
- 1126. CHARLES TABER; *b.* Feb. 1, 1886.

## 613.

**Emma Thomson Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

Joseph Ioor Waring.

Issue :

- 1127. ALBERT TABER; *b.* July 7, 1896; *d.* Aug. 2, 1896. Inf.
- 1128. JOSEPH IOOR; *b.* Sep. 4, 1897.

## 614.

**Charlotte Garnett Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

George Willing Willard.

Issue :

- 1129. GEORGE TABER; *b.* July 18, 1896.
- 1130. LOUIS DARBY; *b.* Oct. 1, 1898.

## 615.

**Margaret Thomson Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

John Blake Washington.

Issue :

- 1131. MARGARET TABER; *b.* Apr. 17, 1889.

- 1132. JOHN BLAKE; *b.* Apr. 9, 1890.
- 1133. CHARLOTTE GARNETT; *b.* June 20, 1893.
- 1134. WILLIAM; *b.* Jan. 15, 1897.

## 616.

**Louisa Burnham Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

**Robert Milton Thomas.**

Issue :

- 1135. ROBERT MILTON; *b.* Dec. 20, 1898.

## 617.

**Albert Rhett Taber.**

Gen. VIII.

**Mary Bell Peterkin.**

Issue :

- 1136. JAMES ALEXANDER; *b.* Aug. 30, 1897.
- 1137. DERRILL DARBY; *b.* Feb. 26, 1900.

## 636.

**Phoebe Waight Elliott.**

Gen. VIII.

**Robert Lee Randolph.**

Issue :

- 1138. ALFRED MAGILL; *b.* Feb. 25, 1892.
- 1139. ANNE STUART; *b.* Dec. 13, 1894.
- 1140. ROBERT LEE; *b.* May 19, 1895.
- 1141. PHOEBE ELLIOTT; *b.* Sep. 3, 1896.
- 1142. DOROTHEA WINSLOW; *b.* Jan. 6, 1899.

## 648.

**James Hopkins Adams.**

Gen. VIII.

**Margaret Cantey Darby.**

Issue :

- 1143. WARREN; *b.* Aug. 1, 1892.
- 1144. MARGARET DARBY; *b.* May 22, 1895; *d.* July 14, 1895. Inf.



1145. JAMES HOPKINS; *b.* Feb. 14, 1898; *d.* Jan. 27, 1899. Inf.  
 1146. ELLIOTT DARBY; *b.* Sep. 10, 1899.

649.

**Sarah Moore Adams.**

Gen. VIII.

John Preston Darby.

Issue :

1147. JOHN THOMSON; *b.* Jan. 7, 1893.  
 1148. ELIZA HEYWARD; *b.* Mch. 15, 1894.  
 1149. MARY CANTEY PRESTON; *b.* Nov. 28, 1895.  
 1150. FRANCES BREMAR; *b.* Dec. 3, 1897; *d.* May 31, 1898. Inf.  
 1151. WARREN ADAMS; *b.* Feb. 8, 1899; *d.* Sep. 6, 1899. Inf.

658.

**Eliza Barnwell Heyward.**

Gen. VIII.

Albert Meredith Withers.

Issue :

1152. ALBERT MEREDITH; *b.* 1902.

676.

**Sallie Coles Heyward.**

Gen. VIII.

Edgar Scott Douglass.

Issue :

1153. ALBERT HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 1, 1898.  
 1154. EDGAR SCOTT; *b.* May 24, 1899.

694.

**Julia Grimke.**

Gen. VIII.

William Smith Hastie.

Issue :

1155. DRAYTON FRANKLIN; *b.* Sept. 7, 1871.  
 1156. MARIE CLINTON; *b.* Jan. 27, 1873.  
 1157. ELLA DRAYTON; *b.* Sep. 16, 1875;  
     Willis Wilkinson Memminger; *b.* m. 1902.  
 1158. CARLISLE NORWOOD, *b.* Jan. 9, 1878.

695.

Ellen Grimké.

Gen. VIII.

Edward Reed Memminger.

Issue :

1159. MARJORIE DRAYTON; *b.* Nov. 3, 1890.

1160. EDWARD DE VERE; *b.* July 18, 1897; *d.* June 6, 1899. Inf. •

698.

Theodore Dehon Grimké-Drayton.

Gen. VIII.

Constance McDonald.

Issue :

1161. GERTRUDE.

1162. DE VERE.

1163. ALAN.

1164. HUGH.

1165. NORMAN.

1166. WINIFRED JUDITH.

705.

James Hibben.

Gen. VIII.

Julia Sophia Dec.

Issue :

1167. JAMES MASON; *b.* Nov. 30, 1887.

1168. LUCRETIA JULIA; *b.* Feb. 8, 1889; *d.* June 25, 1897. Inf.

709.

Ellen Selina Grimké.

Gen. VIII.

Claudian B. Northrop.

Issue :

1169. CLAUDIAN BERNARD; *b.* Feb. 5, 1901.

726.

Ann Alicia Bee.

Gen. VIII.

William Parker Ravenel.

Issue :

1170. HENRY; *b.* Dec. 15, 1856; *d.* Feb. 1, 1890;

- Ann A. Campsen; *b.* *m.*  
1171. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* Nov. 5, 1859;  
Jane G. Ellis; *b.* *m.* Nov. 9, 1880. *Iss.*  
1172. REBECCA; *b.* Oct. 24, 1861; *d.* July 10, 1862. *Inf.*  
1173. JANE NORTH }  
1174. ANN ALICIA } Twins; *b.* Dec. 31, 1863.  
1175. ELIAS PRIOLEAU; *b.* Oct. 28, 1864;  
Mary Deas Holmes; *b.* *m.* Apr. 12, 1893. *Iss.*

## 732.

Valeria North Bee.

Gen. VIII.

Laurens North Chisolm.

Issue :

1176. ANN JANE; *b.* Nov. 17, 1872. *m.* Jervy  
1177. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* Feb. 19, 1875; *d.* Feb. 15,  
1881. *Inf.*  
1178. ALICE REBECCA; *b.* Aug. 25, 1876;  
John G. Prioleau (1195); *b.* Mch. 22, 1872; *m.* 1902.  
1179. LAURENS NORTH; *b.* July 21, 1878; *d.* Nov. 24,  
1878. *Inf.*  
1180. SUSAN EMMA; *b.* Jan. 23, 1881. *m.* Nicholson  
1181. VALERIA LAURENS; *b.* Nov. 19, 1882.  
1182. EDWARD; *b.* Dec. 14, 1884.

## 734.

Mary Lee Hyatt.

Gen. VIII.

James Cordes Doar.

Issue :

1183. JAMES CORDES; *b.* Sep. 5, 1870; *d.* Aug. 27,  
1871. *Inf.*  
1184. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* March 5, 1874;  
Francis Julian Carroll; *b.* Oct. 10, 1874; *m.* Nov.  
18, 1897.  
1185. KATHARINE CORDES; *b.* Sep. 1, 1877.  
1186. ROSA BEE; *b.* Jan. 6, 1880.

# 737.

**William Percy Guerard.**

Gen. VIII.

Susan Lining Gelzer.

Issue :

- 1187. SARAH ANN LINING; *b.* 1864; *d.*  
1865. Inf.
- 1188. SOPHIA PERCY; *b.*
- 1189. JOHN PERCY; *b.*
- 1190. WILLIAM BEE; *b.*
- 1191. THOMAS LINING; *b.*

# 738.

**Charlotte Sophia Guerard.**

Gen. VIII.

William Hutson Prioleau, M. D.

Issue :

- 1192. ANN GUERARD; *b.* Dec. 27, 1864;  
Sydney Dent; *b.* Apr. 22, 1862; *d.* Dec. 10, 1894;  
*m.* Apr. 27, 1893. Iss.
- 1193. CHARLES EDWARD; *b.* Mch. 4, 1867; *d.* Aug.  
7, 1896. Unm.
- 1194. WILLIAM HUTSON; *b.* Jan. 8, 1870;  
Harriott Horry Frost; *b.* *m.* Dec. 30, 1896.
- 1195. JOHN GUERARD; *b.* Mch. 22, 1872;  
Alice Rebecca Chisolm (1178); *b.* Aug. 25, 1876;  
*m.* 1902.
- 1196. THOMAS GRIMBALL; *b.* Dec. 14, 1873.
- 1197. PHILIP GAILLARD; *b.* July 13, 1876.  
——— ———; *b.* *m.* 1902.

# 745.

**Ellen Julia Williman.**

Gen. VIII.

William J. Magrath.

Issue :

- 1198. ELLEN WILLIMAN; *b.*  
W. Horbert Carroll; *b.* *m.* April 5, 1899. Iss.

## 749.

**John Baptiste Quince.**

Gen. VIII.

John Athalia Brown.

Issue :

1199. NATHANIEL HILL; *b.* June 20, 1850; *d.* Aug. 10, 1857. Inf.
1200. EMMA BROWN; *b.* Nov. 10, 1851;  
George B. Myers; *b.* *m.* Mch. 29, 1880. Iss.
1201. GEORGE LILLINGTON; *b.* Jan. 24, 1854;  
——— Floyd; *b.* *m.*
1202. CATHARINE CAIRNS; *b.* Mch. 23, 1856; *d.* Oct. 9, 1893. Unm.
1203. NATHANIEL HILL; *b.* Sep. 5, 1858; *d.* Feb. 14, 1895;  
Olivia Pritchett; *b.* *m.* Iss.
1204. JANE; *b.* Nov. 23, 1861; *d.* July 27, 1872. Inf.
1205. JOHNNIE ATHALIA; *b.* July 3, 1864;  
George Legrand; *b.* *m.*

## 750.

**Eliza Moore Quince.**

Gen. VIII.

Frederick S. Davis.

Issue :

1206. THOMAS I.; *b.*
1207. JANE; *b.*

## 752.

**Sarah Jane Quince.**

Gen. VIII.

Robert Winslow Chaffin.

Issue :

1208. MARY ANDERSON; *b.* June 23, 1861;  
Robert Calder Cantwell; *b.* *m.* Dec. 27, 1882. Iss.
1209. RICHARD PARKER; *b.* Dec. 11, 1862; *d.* Sep. 29, 1881. Unm.

765.

**Lucy French Motte.**

Gen. VIII.

Stephen Hopkins Smith Frothingham.

Issue :

1210. LOUISA; *b.* Oct. 22, 1856; *d.* Feb. 4, 1873. Unm.

766.

**Ellis Loring Motte.**

Gen. VIII.

Ann Louise Lobdell.

Issue :

1211. MARGARET BERRIEN; *b.* Feb. 28, 1866;  
Russell Sargent; *b.* Aug. 31, 1864; *m.* Apr. 19, 1894.  
1212. MELLISH IRVING; *b.* Nov. 19, 1869;  
Helen Lyman Jewell; *b.* Dec. 19, 1872; *m.* Dec.  
19, 1896.

768.

**Louisa Alger Motte**

Gen. VIII.

Henry Huggerford Freeman.

Issue :

1213. LUCY MOTTE; *b.* Jan. 10, 1868; *d.* Feb. 9,  
1870. Inf.  
1214. HENRY HUGGERFORD; *b.* July 6, 1871;  
Caroline Stevens Wesson; *b.* Feb. 9, 1873; *m.* Oct.  
9, 1895.

769.

**May Motte.**

Gen. VIII.

Willard Thomas Sears.

Issue :

1215. RUTH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1862;  
Edward Read; *b.* May 16, 1847; *m.* Jan. 8, 1889.  
1216. MABEL ALGER; *b.* Nov. 28, 1868;  
Nevitt Heel Bartow; *b.* Sep. 5, 1868; *m.* Feb.  
9, 1898.  
1217. EDITH HOWLAND; *b.* Feb. 20, 1873.

1218. MIRIAM VAN EGMOND; *b.* July 1, 1874;  
 Randolph Compton; *b.* July 12, 1874; *m.* Apr.  
 23, 1896.

771.

**Mary Ann Lindsay.**

Gen. VIII.

Milton E. Bacon.

Issue :

1219. MARTHA LINDSAY (Twin); *b.* Feb. 24, 1858;  
 Edward Randall Oldham; *b.* Apr. 24, 1844; *m.* Dec.  
 6, 1876.  
 1220. THOMAS JAY (Twin); *b.* Feb. 24, 1858; *d.* Apr.  
 21, 18—.  
 Minnie' Lee Landrum; *b.* Jan. 11, 1868; *m.* Oct.  
 16, 1884.

773.

**Mellish Motte Lindsay.**

Gen. VIII.

Frances R. Johnson.

Issue :

1221. MARTHA; *b.* Sep. 4, 1870; *d.* Apr. 12, 1879. Inf.  
 1222. MELLISH MOTTE; *b.* Mch. 13, 1873.

777.

**Charles Isaac Motte.**

Gen. VIII.

Letitia Frances Gaillard.

Issue :

1223. CHARLES ISAAC; *b.* May 30, 1889;  
 1224. SAMUEL EUGENE; *b.* Dec. 22, 1891.  
 1225. MAHAM HENRY; *b.* Dec. 27, 1894; *d.* Dec. 7,  
 1897. Inf.

778.

**Jacob Rhett Motte.**

Gen. VIII.

Sarah Allen Haig. (Wid. of W. H. Tucker.)

Issue :

1226. ANITA; *b.* Mch. 9, 1871; *d.* Jan. 27, 1897. Unm.

- 1227. IRENE; *b.* Aug. 16, 1873.
- 1228. SARAH HAIG; *b.* Mch. 10, 1875.
- 1229. JACOB RHETT; *b.* Apr. 3, 1877.
- 1230. HENRI DE LISLE; *b.* July 8, 1879; *d.* June 12, 1900. Unm.

## 786.

**Mary Condy.**

Gen. VIII.

George Hay Ringgold.

Issue :

- 1231. MARY ELIZABETH; *b.* May 10, 1852.
- 1232. THOMAS A'KEMPIS; *b.* Sept. 9, 1854; *d.* Mch. 27, 1881. Unm.
- 1233. JOHN PARROTT; *b.* May 5, 1860; *d.* July 20, 1884. Unm.
- 1234. FRANCES ELLA; *b.* Sep. 19, 1861;  
John Nisbet Smith; *b.* Sep. 15, 1860; *m.* Sep. 10, 1899.

## 794.

**Anne Stanyarne Ancrum.**

Gen. VIII.

Thomas Yonge Simons.

Issue :

- 1235. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* June 5, 1854; *d.* Aug. 18, 1899;  
Helen Toomer Jennings; *b.* Mch. 19, 1854; *m.* June 5, 1877.
- 1236. THOMAS YONGE; *b.* Sep. 22, 1855; *d.* Dec. 6, 1870.
- 1237. HARRIET HORRY; *b.* June 9, 1857;  
1-James Gray Porter; *b.* Sep. 28, 1850; *d.* May 10, 1879; *m.* Dec. 20, 1877. Iss.  
2-Lee Thurston Shackelford; *b.* Oct. 15, 1860; *m.* May 28, 1888. Iss.
- 1238. ANNE MARIA; *b.* Jan. 9, 1860; *d.* Mch. 11, 1862. Inf.



1239. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Nov. 26, 1863; *d.*  
Sep. 8, 1865. Inf.

797.

**Maria Horry Ancrum.** Gen. VIII.

William Ancrum Gainmell.

Issue :

1240. BETSY HILL; *b.* Oct. 10, 1870;  
Wm. Walton Woolsey; *b* *m.* 1892.  
1241. HARRIET HORRY; *b.* July 7, 1874.  
1242. ANNE SIMONS; *b.* Jan. 20, 1879.  
1243. ETHEL ANCRUM; *b.* July 18, 1884; *d* 1897

802.

**William Washington Finley.** Gen. VIII.

Caroline Gilman Glover.

Issue :

1244. CAROLINE GLOVER; *b.* Dec. 23, 1862;  
Thomas Simons Sinkler; *b.* *m.*  
1245. JESSIE; *b.*

803.

**William Carson Finley.** Gen. VIII.

Isabella Moreland.

Issue :

1246. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Jan. 6, 1873.  
1247. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* July 26, 1875.  
1248. EDWARD MORELAND; *b.* Dec. 6, 1877.  
1249. WILLIAM CARSON; *b.* Aug. 27, 1879.  
1250. BELLE MORELAND; *b.* Oct. 23, 1881.  
1251. WILLIAM PERONNEAU; *b.* June 21, 1883.

804.

**Maria Trapier Finley.** Gen. VIII.

Louis Henry DeRosset.

Issue :

1252. GABRIELLE DE GOUDIN; *b.* May 10, 1863.  
 Alfred Moore Waddell; *b.* Sep. 16, 1834; *m.* Nov.  
 10, 1896. No iss.

## 805.

**George Murray.**

Gen. VIII.

Gertrude Elizabeth Hutchinson.

Issue :

1253. GEORGE ANCRUM; *b.* Jan. 11, 1858;  
 Susan Mary Greene; *b.* Sep. 10, 1863; *m.* Oct. 23,  
 1879. Iss.  
 1254. ANNE JULIA; *b.* July 15, 1860;  
 Edward Manning Ross; *b.* *d.* Mch. 29, 1885;  
*m.* Feb. 22, 1885. No iss.

## 807.

**William Cannon Murray.**

Gen. VIII.

Baroness Marie von Ledebur.

Issue :

1255. MARIE MARGARETHE; *b.*  
 Rev. ——— Bolitsch; *b.* *m.*  
 1256. LILLIAN MAUD; *b.*  
 ——— Schroeder; *b.* *m.*  
 1257. VIOLET GRACE; *b.*  
 1258. HAROLD LEDEBUR; *b.*  
 1259. WILLIAM LEDEBUR; *b.*

## 810.

**Ada Murray.**

Gen VIII.

Baron George von Rotsman.

Issue :

1260. CLARENCE ADOLPH PAUL HERMAN; *b.*  
 1261. GEOGIANA KATE SOPHIE; *b.*  
 (Lady in waiting at Court of Mecklenburg-Schwerin.)

## 812.

**Frances Hargrave Williamson.**

Gen. VIII.

James Edward Tate.

Issue :

- 1262. JAMES EDWARD; *b.* Sep. 13, 1870.
- 1263. LOUISA ANCRUM; *b.* June 23, 1872.
- 1264. JOSEPH MAYNARD; *b.* June 11, 1874; *d.* June 20, 1874. Inf.
- 1265. JOHN WILLIAMSON; *b.* June 30, 1875.
- 1266. DOUGLAS ROY; *b.* Dec. 15, 1877.

## 814.

**Julia Emma Williamson.**

Gen. VIII.

Samuel Neville Jenkinson.

Issue :

- 1267. MARIA; *b.* June 6, 1875; *d.* May 10, 1897. Unm.
- 1268. JULIA WILLIAMSON; *b.* Dec. 12, 1879.
- 1269. ELIZABETH; *b.* Feb. 10, 1881.
- 1270. ANNA; *b.* Mch. 4, 1885.

## 815.

**John Condry Williamson.**

Gen. VIII.

Frances Rebecca Eilenberger.

Issue :

- 1271. MAUD LOUISE; *b.* Dec. 7, 1881.
- 1272. ADOLPH ANCRUM; *b.* Apr. 28, 1883.

## 819.

**Jane Washington Davidson.**

Gen. VIII.

John de Bruyn Kops.

Issue :

- 1273. WILLIAM DE BRUYN; *b.*  
Anne Dupont Maccaw; *b.* *d.* 1898; *m.* *Iss.*

1274. JULIAN DE BRUYN; *b.*  
 1275. MARIA ANCRUM DE BRUYN; *b.*  
       M. M. Hopkins; *b.*                               *m.*                               Iss.

820.

**James Hiddleston Davidson.**                               Gen. VIII.

Issue :

1276. JAMES HASELL; *b.*

827.

**James Hasell Ancrum.**                               Gen. VIII.

Jane Elizabeth De Graffenried.

Issue :

1277. ALICE GREY; *b.* Dec. 27, 1865; *d.* June 21, 1886.  
 1278. MARY ELIZA; *b.* Aug. 25, 1869;  
       Wm. Davies Hennessey; *b.*                               *m.* Dec. 19, 1895.  
 1279. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Nov. 7, 1874; *d.* Jan. 14, 1878. Inf.

828.

**Mary Jane Ancrum.**                               Gen. VIII.

Arthur Lynah.

Issue :

1280. ARTHUR; *b.* Apr. 21, 1872;  
       Eliza de Saussure Pelzer; *b.*                               *m.*  
 1281. RICHARD NORRIS; *b.* Feb. 20, 1874.  
 1282. JOHN HEYWARD; *b.* Jan. 10, 1876.  
 1283. HENRY LOWNDES; *b.* Dec. 1, 1878.  
 1284. MARY ELIZA; *b.* Feb. 5, 1886.

831.

**Mary Anna Berry.**                               Gen. VIII.

James Green Burr.

Issue :

1285. LOUISA; *b.* Feb. 1, 1843; *d.* Sep. 6, 1852. Inf.

1286. ANCRUM BERRY; *b.* Jan. 8, 1841;  
Jane Frances Johnson; *b.* *m.* *Iss.*  
(Widow.)
1287. LILA LORD; *b.* *d.* Apr. 12, 1872;  
Edward Everett; *b.* *m.* Nov. 25, 1867.
1288. FREDERICK HILL; *b.* May 21, 1849; *d.* May  
10, 1888;  
Lillian Walton; *b.* *m.* 1879.
1289. EMILY; *b.*  
1—J. E. Jeffries; *b.* *d.* *m.* *Iss.*  
2—Edward Everett; *b.* *m.* *Iss.*  
(Sister's widower.)
1290. LULA; *b.* *d.* Apr. 7, 1896;  
William McFarland; *b.* *d.* Sep. 14, 1889; *m.* *Iss.*
- 1291. ALVA; *b.* Feb. 14, 1860.

## 832.

William Frederick Berry. Gen. VIII.

Almira Georgiana McKoy.

Issue :

1292. WILLIAM ALMOND; *b.* May 17, 1851;  
Alice Elizabeth Ledbetter; *b.* May 11, 1857; *d.* May  
2, 1895; *m.* Dec. 31, 1878. *Iss.*
1293. CATHARINE ANN; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
1294. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Oct. 21, 1852; *d.* Oct.  
3, 1892;  
Lula C. Johnson; *b.* *m.* *No iss.*
1295. MARIANNA; *b.* 1861; *d.* Aug. 10, 1878;  
James W. Hendricks; *b.* *m.* Dec. 5, 1877. *No iss.*
1296. ANCIAUX HOWARD; *b.* Feb. 7, 1857.
1297. THOMAS HALL; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
1298. CATHARINE; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*
1299. HENRY LONDON; *b.* *d.* *Inf.*

## 833.

Betsy Hill Berry.

Gen. VIII.

John Ancrum Gammell.

Issue :

1300. WILLIAM ANCRUM; *b.* *d* June 11, 1889;  
 Maria Horry Ancrum (797); *b.* Oct. 3, 1843; *m.*  
 Oct. 10, 1869. *Iss.*

## 837.

**Catharine Ann McKay.**

Gen. VIII.

David Fulton.

Issue :

1301. MARY CATHARINE; *b.* Nov. 21, 1847;  
 Thomas Henry Wright; *b.* *m.* Nov. 19, 1867. *Iss.*

## 839.

**Francinia Eliza Berry.**

Gen. VIII.

William Henry McKoy.

Issue :

1302. WILLIAM BERRY; *b.* Dec. 24, 1852;  
 Katharine Bacon; *b.* July 11, 1858; *m.* Dec. 15,  
 1886. *Iss.*
1303. ROBERT HASELL; *b.* May 21, 1855; *d.* Oct.  
 29, 1901.  
 Maria Anderson Brown; *b.* Jan. 31, 1855; *m.* May  
 21, 1879. *Iss.*<sup>1</sup>
1304. HALLING; *b.* Jan. 25, 1857; *d.* *Inf.*

## 842.

**William Randolph Winslow.**

Gen. VIII.

Catharine Eveleth.

Issue :

1305. EBEN EVELETH (Capt. U. S. N.); *b.* May 13, 1867;  
 Anne Goodwyn; *b.* *m.* 1900.

---

<sup>1</sup> A daughter, Mary Hasell McKoy, *m.*, at High Point, N. C., Aug. 29, 1902. George B. Brooks, of Virginia.—Note furnished by W. B. McKoy, Esq. (1802.)

## HISTORICAL NOTES.

A LETTER OF 1800.—The following letter from Mrs. Floride (Bonneau) Colhoun, wife of Hon. John Ewing Colhoun (1750-1802), subsequently (March 4, 1801–October 26, 1802) United States Senator from South Carolina, to Andrew Pickens, Jr., son of Gen. Andrew Pickens, and subsequently (1816-1818) governor of South Carolina, reflects a little of the history of social life in South Carolina in the closing year of the eighteenth century. The original is the property of Mrs. Rebecca Calhoun (Pickens) Bacon, of Columbia :

*Postmarked :*



Mrs Colhoun 25

*Addressed :* Andrew Pickens Jun<sup>r</sup> Esq<sup>r</sup>  
Pendleton  
Mail— South Carolina

---

Newport—2—Sept<sup>r</sup> 1800—

Dear Andrew—

It was my intention to have written to you soon after my arrival here, but have put it off from day to day at which I feel no small degree of remorse, and must beg to forgive this seeming neglect; and tho' I have nothing interesting must attempt to say nothing as I am anxious to hear from you all. I hope Susan<sup>1</sup> is in better health than when I left her, and how is my dear little Francis<sup>2</sup>? I make no doubt he can now read. Do kiss him for me and tell him he must not forget his Aunt C— who often thinks of him. I had the happiness to find my family well and my mind relieved of a great deal of anxiety occasioned by a foolish report which prevail'd in Charleston, that Floride<sup>3</sup> was engag'd to be married, and indeed they went so far as

---

<sup>1</sup> Wife of Andrew Pickens, Jr.

<sup>2</sup> Francis Wilkinson Pickens, subsequently United States minister to Russia (1857-1860) and governor of South Carolina, 1860-1862.

<sup>3</sup> Her daughter, who subsequently married John C. Calhoun.

to say the event had taken place, but there was not the least foundation for such a report, and I have reason to be thankful that I left her here as every attention had been paid her by her Tutors and found her improv'd, that six months would in a manner been lost which at this important time of life is of more advantage to her than twelve months when younger, yet I was so foolish as to reflect upon myself for leaving her when I heard the report, it ought to teach me a lesson never to be uneasy before I know the certainty of a matter of the kind, however no one can tell, but those who have the trial, what anxiety a Daughter who is growing up occasions a Parent, but I have every reason to hope she will be a comfort to me as few girls of her age conducts with more propriety. I have for some time endeavor'd to lessen my cares, but it has so happen'd that they have increas'd every year. I have two girls with me which is no small charge, but if I can see them benefitted it will be a gratification to me, as nothing affords me more real pleasure than when I can contribute to the good of others. I hope to see you all next winter, but I am griev'd that Floride and Elizabeth will lose the great advantage they are now under, one year more would be of great advantage to them. I had a letter from John yesterday he was well, and will enter College this fall. Do remember me to your Brother \* and family and tell him I have had but one letter from him, which I answer'd some time since, and the Children unite with me in Affectite remembrance to Susan, your Father mother, &c &c &c and all my friends. I have been urging Floride to write to you and her uncle and I hope she will soon do write me immediately as this comes to hand. May every blessing attend you, and yours is the prayer of

Your ever Affect Aunt

Floride Colhoun

THE JEWS OF CHARLESTON.—Rabbi B. A. Elzas continues his papers on the Jews of Charleston in the Sunday edition of *The News and Courier*, much to the benefit of the true history that great people in this community. His review of the article "Charleston" in the *Jewish Encyclopædia* has brought about a controversy with Mr. Leon Hühner, the writer of that article, but as Dr. Elzas has all of the local records at first hand while Mr Hühner only has the second hand evidence of a few inaccurate books the former has decidedly the advantage in the controversy and has had no trouble in sustaining the correctness of his criticisms.

---

\* Ezekiel Pickens, subsequently (1802-1804) Lieutenant-governor of South Carolina.



COLCOCK.—The following additions are offered to the Colcock genealogy published in this magazine in October, 1902 :

William Hutson Colcock (24) and Ellen Lewis (*b.* Nov. 2, 1821) were *m.* April 15, 1840. Issue : William Lewis, *b.* Dec. 25, 1840 and *d.* April 27, 1842; Elizabeth Hay (67), *b.* July 19, 1842; Thomas Hutson (68), *b.* Oct. 27, 1845; Anna Stuart (69), *b.* Nov. 26, 1847.

William Hutson Colcock (24) *d.* August 10, 1884.

Elizabeth Hay Colcock (67) and John Bailey had issue : Lewis, Minnie, John, Thomas, Errol, Elizabeth, Lily, Peyton and Lawton—9. Minnie *m.* Richard Reed, of Kentucky; Errol *m.* Langdon Cheves Mobley, of Florida; John and Elizabeth are dead.

Anna Stuart Colcock (69) and Abram Marshall Martin were *m.* Sept. 27, 1866. Issue : Elizabeth Mary (126), *b.* Feb. 25, 1873; Annie Lewis (127), *b.* January 6, 1877; Lavalotte Holmes (128). *b.* Aug. 4, 1880. Elizabeth Mary *m.* Edward Hoffmann and his three sons (Abram Sandiman, Henry Sinclair and Edward Herman); Annie Lewis *m.* David S. Woodrow and has one daughter (Annie Blair).

---

## NECROLOGY.

**Judge Henry B. Tompkins**, of Atlanta, Georgia, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his residence in Atlanta on Wednesday, February 25, 1903, aged fifty-seven years. He had served on the bench of the Superior Court of Georgia for five years.

---

**Theodore Gaillard Thomas, M. D.** of New York City, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at a hotel in Thomasville, Georgia, on Saturday, February 28, 1903. He was born on Edisto Island, S. C., November 21, 1831, and was a son of Rev. Edward Thomas. His mother was Jane Marshall Gaillard, daughter of Judge Theodore Gaillard. He received his early education at the College of Charleston and was graduated at the Medical College of the State of South Carolina. He subsequently went to Europe and studied medicine in the great scientific centres of the world. Returning to America he served as interne at Bellevue Hospital. He subsequently became professor of obstetrics and diseases of women in the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York, and consulting physician to the Nursery and Child's Hospital, at St. Mary's Hospital, Brooklyn. He was also surgeon and one of the founders of the Woman's Hospital in New York. In 1889 he was president of the American Gynæcological Society, and was an honorary member of the Obstetrical Society of London and a corresponding member of the Obstetrical Society of Berlin.

At the breaking out of the Confederate War Dr. Thomas returned to his native State and put his services at the command of the Confederacy, but believing that he could best

serve his country in New York City he returned thither where he suffered great odium because of his Southern sympathies.

Dr. Thomas was the author of numerous books and pamphlets touching subjects connected with his profession, the most noted of which was his *Book on Diseases of Women* which has been translated into French, German, Italian and Chinese, but he also found time to devote to the study of history, particularly South Carolina history, and in 1888, at his own expense, he had two rare pamphlets reprinted: *Liste des François et Suisses* and DuBose's account of the Huguenots.

Dr. Thomas was twice married. His first wife was Miss Mary Gaillard, a cousin, and his second wife was Miss Willard, of Willard's Academy, New York, one of the noted sisters of that name.

---

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume I. 1857. \$2.00
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume II. 1858. \$2.00
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume III. 1859. Out of print.
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00
- Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume V. 1897. Paper, \$2.00
- Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the  
Society. 1889. 25c.
- Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by  
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harri-  
son. 1898. 50c.
- Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South  
Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858.  
25c.
- Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.
- The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher.  
With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 40c.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-  
zine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical  
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., |  
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of  
the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans  
& Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

**CONTENTS:** Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-  
son, 8-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,  
136-151, 218-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the  
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,  
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;  
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,  
346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South  
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee  
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-  
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William  
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia  
Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-  
ter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family  
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index. 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 8-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, \$4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 8-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address      A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,  
Charleston, S. C.

THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. IV—No. 3.

JULY, 1903.

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by  
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,  
Charleston, S. C.  
1903.



*PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,            HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.*

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

---

---

**CONTENTS.**

Papers of the Second Council of Safety.....	195
Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	215
Letters of Rev. Samuel Thomas, 1702-1710.....	221
South Carolina Gleanings in England.....	231
William Smith and Some of His Descendants.....	239
Historical Notes.....	258
Necrology.....	262

---

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,  
CHARLESTON, S. C

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. IV.

JULY, 1903.

No. 3.

---

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY  
OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH  
CAROLINA, NOVEMBER 1775-MARCH 1776.

[*Continued from the April number.*]

[23.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO ARCHIBALD BULLOCH.]

Charles Town So Carolina  
4<sup>th</sup> March 1776.—<sup>30</sup>

Dear Sir,—

The Messenger by whose hands I received your favour of the 15<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup> together with Letters from your Congress to the Congress of this Colony dated the 15<sup>th</sup> & 16<sup>th</sup> has been detained ten days past, partly owing to the hurry of business in Congress which has employed the president's whole

---

<sup>30</sup> The preserved portion of the journal of the second Council of Safety ends with Monday, February 26, 1776 (*See Collections of the South-Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, pp. 270-271), so that our only sources of information regarding the transactions of that body (the real executive of South Carolina from November 30, 1775 to March 26, 1776) are the papers published in this magazine from now on and the items to be found in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, then publishing in Charles Town.



time while on Shore & partly to the young mans neglect to call on Mr Drayton<sup>31</sup> under pretence that he could not find him. at length the Council of Safety think it necessary to discharge him. & I have paid his expences for supplies on the Road £12,,—& a further sum is to be paid to his Landlord for himself & Horse——

I will not trouble you with a detail of our affairs here, you will lern the whole from a number of our Gentlemen who are gone & going to your assistance in Savanna— I am afraid from your accounts they will arrive too late to do all the good we wish for. but while we are busily employed in guarding Savanna it behoves us to look well to Beaufort the loss of that place together with the acquisition of the Harbour by our Enemy would be a fatal Stroke to both Colonies

I beg you will put a Wafer under the Seal & take the first opportunity of conveying the Letter here inclosed to my old acquaintance Capt Innes who I suppose is in your Neighborhood. My good wishes ever attend you if you are crowned with Success, you will nevertheless deserve it; I am therefore with great truth and regard

Dear Sir

Your most obed<sup>t</sup> Servant

Archd: Bullock Esquire

*Endorsed:* Copy 4<sup>th</sup> March 1776

A. Bullock<sup>32</sup>

[24.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO MAJOR HABERSHAM.]

Charles Town So Carolina 5<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

Dear Sir—

Yesterday Morning Mr Will brought me your favour of the 28<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup> which I immediately laid before the

<sup>31</sup> William Henry Drayton, the president of the second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, was also a captain in the navy of the Revolutionary party in South Carolina, which became, subsequently, the navy of the State of South Carolina.

<sup>32</sup> There are two copies of this letter in the Society's collection—one a little rougher draft than that given above—both in Mr. Laurens's handwriting.

Congress, the Members were so deeply affected by the melancholy contents as led them instantly into a debate upon the necessity for sending an additional number of Militia to those already ordered for Savanna—a determination of that point was postponed until we Should hear from Coll<sup>o</sup> Bull whose orders are to throw in any Number of Men that he Shall judge necessary for your assistance—we had Scarcely got through this business before an Express arrived with a Letter from your Council of Safety importing the most agreeable intelligence. I am extremely glad to find you are likely to make a Stand against the attempts of our Enemies & that the burthen of business which lay upon two or three of you is now more equally borne. the assistance which we have already dispatched we hope will be sufficient, but should there be a necessity for more Men I am persuaded we shall not hesitate to add three or four hundred, as to the article of Gunpowder I am sorry 'tis not in my power to say anything more on that subject.—while the Cherokee is parceeding within Sight of your Town & drawing off Men from the Southern frontier of this Colony I clearly perceive the feint which may be intended & that our Beaufort, may in one Night be taken by surprize & Fort Lyttleton fall without opposition, success in such a Stratagem would infinitely embarrass us, but it would effectually ruin you, as intercourse between Savanna & Charles Town would be much impeded, a few Troops from St Augustine attempting to make inroads about Sunbury & Ogechee would put you between two fires & keep your strings constantly upon the stretch—let us guard by every wise precaution against such schemes & while we are anxious to suppress the Fire in your own House take care lest we are ruined by flames from the next door—it will become us too, to be very careful of our Men, to avoid harassing them unnecessarily & to compel them to take all possible care of themselves while they are upon duty—the approaching season should be well considered & all unnecessary fatigue avoided—if early fevers should seize our Troops

the work of our Enemies would be made very easy—on the contrary if we support our Men, theirs will unavoidably begin to flag as the warm weather sets in—confinement on board their ships & want of proper refreshment will on the other hand hasten their destruction.

While North Carolina on one side & Georgia on the other is attacked, & we, who were most loudly threatned, are left in a seeming State of tranquility, what conclusion can be drawn not surely that we are protected by our Innocence, but that Vengeance is preparing for us, to be brought on when our friends shall be rendred incapable of affording us assistance—from every consideration therefore it behoves these three Colonies to act with great wariness & foresight always on the defensive.—but let us act with Resolution & divine providence will bless our actions with success——

I wish you my Dear Sir Honour in the field & the smiles of fortune everywhere—being very sincerely

Your most obed<sup>t</sup> Servant

Major Habersham.——

*Endorsed:* Copy 5<sup>th</sup> March 1776

Major Habersham

[25.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO WILLIAM EWEN.]

Charles Town 6<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

Dear Sir.—

The Inclosed Letter is from our Congress which Mr Drayton Sent here last Night in answer to yours which I laid before the Congress yesterday Morning— I have paid your several expresses the following sums to enable them as they pretend to pay their expences on our Road.

£25. to Rodolph Strohacker & Jenkin Davis——£12,, to Thomas Herman & a further Sum about £18,,—for Expences himself & Horse during the time he was detained in Charles Town——

I ardently wish to learn the arrival of our Militia at Savanna & that you have been enabled to oppose the landing of Troops.— I am with great regard—

Sir your most obed<sup>t</sup> Serv<sup>t</sup>

William Even Esquire—

*Endorsed:* Copy 6. March 1776

W<sup>m</sup> Even

[26.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. THOMAS TUCKER.]

Sir

Application having been made to us for a new arrangement of the Battery on Wadmelow under your Cominand we are desirous of consulting you thereon & for that purpose we request you will come to Charles Town—give us notice of your arrival & we will immediately meet in order to prevent delay.

8 March 1776

By order of Council of  
Safety

H L: president

Capt Tho Tucker

N Edisto.

[27.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. JOSEPH TURPIN.]

State House 9 March 1776.

Sir—

From your application for orders to go to Sea in the Brig: Comet we take for granted that the Vessel is in all respects in proper condition for meeting an equal Armed force, & therefore think it necessary that you Should forthwith proceed in the Said Brigantine over the Bar & that you should Stretch up on the Coast as far Northward & Southward as will admit of your return within the Bar this Evening or to morrow—when we shall expect your report.—We recommend to you the Security of our Pilot Boat & of any

friendly Vessel on the Coast & that you will not expose your Vessel & Men to the danger of encountering an unequal Match

Inclosed you will find the Signal, which will be made of any Vessel of the Continental fleet which you will reserve entirely to yourself.

We repose an equal confidence in your discretion to guard against a hazardous attack & your bravery to defend your Brig: to the last extremity if you cannot avoid one. the honour of the American Arms as well as your own will in Such an event be at Stake. We wish you success.

By order of the Council of  
Safety

Capt Joseph Turpin—

By the Council of Safety  
9<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

Ordered that Mr Elsinure & in case of his absence a proper person to be appointed by Capt. Tufts forthwith to conduct & pilot the Ship port Henderson from Rebellion Road to a Safe Mooring place under the Command of Fort Johnson where the Ship is to lye till further orders—

H-L.

President

[28.]

[A BILL OF HENRY LAURENS.]

The public of South Carolina

To Henry Laurens Dr

1776.

Febry. 7.

£ S. D

103—3 Inch plank gty. 2130 feet

delivered at Sullivants Island

@ £9. 7-

191,,14,,—

9,, 58—3 Inch plank gty. 1095. feet . .

@ 9,,

98,,11,,—

& for 2 days Hire of a Flat 4 Negroes & a White Man for last parcel & this to Sullivants Island . . .	}	12,,—,,—
20,, 56,, — 3. Inch plank gty. 1070. feet @—9 . . . . . these landed at Mr Gadsden's Wharf . . .	}	96,, 6,, 0
26,, 9,, — 3 Inch plank gt. 171 feet @ £9.-		£15,, 7,, 9
ad Mr Cannon 54—Inch Boards gty. 938 feet — ditto ad Capt Blake. 500,, feet a 50/. ₤	}	35,, 19,, 0 51,, 6,, 9
26 <sup>th</sup> 4 Swiveled Guns . . . . .		40,,—,,—
5850 <sup>l</sup> Weight of Waggon Tying Iron & Nails, do to Mr Cal- vert by Doctor Oliphant's order @ 3/9—	}	1096. 17. 6
		£1586. 15. 3

*Endorsed:* Copy of the Public  
Acco<sup>t</sup> ad the 10 March  
1776  
& Rec<sup>d</sup> £1586,, 15,, 3,,

[29.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. ALEXANDER GILLON.]

Charles Town 15<sup>th</sup> March, 1776.

Sir.—

We have considered the Contents of your Letter of the 11<sup>th</sup> Inst & in compliance with your request we Shall order the Brig: Comet & Schooner Defence, on a Short Cruize, to call off Winyah Bar & take your two Vessel

under Convoy to the edge of Soundings—the Signals which you have recommended shall be adopted, & we desire you will be ready to come out of port on Sunday, & that you keep a good look out for the Vessels in order to Save the Powder which may otherwise be wasted by firing of Guns— & as you will now have less occasion for Gun powder & our own wants & the very great want of that article in our Neighbourhood becomes every day more alarming, we shall take it well of you, if you will not avail yourself of the permission which we gave you to take fifty pounds weight from the public Store at George Town. if you could feel our circumstances we are Sure you would not take one grain.—We wish you a Successful Voyage.—

By order of the Council of Safety

Capt Alex<sup>r</sup> Gillon

If your Vessels are not quite ready for Sea, we would advise you to send an advice Boat to meet our Vessels near Winyaw Bar by which you will write to Capt<sup>r</sup> Turpin & Tufts—Your Boat Should make your Signals but by no means delay our Cruizers by long waiting

[HENRY LAURENS TO LT.-COL. BENJAMIN GARDEN.]

Charles Town 15<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

Sir.—

In consequence of your application under the 8<sup>th</sup> Inst & in order to promote the public service we have now given a draught on the Colony Treasurers for Four thousand & Eight hundred pounds for payment of the Several Accounts which came inclosed in your Said Letter. Viz<sup>t</sup>

Capt<sup>r</sup> James Wilson's Account.....£901,, 5,—

Moses Cotter for Waggon hire....., 66,, 0,—

Capt<sup>r</sup> William Wickly's Account....., 328,, 19,—

Ensign John Wicklys Account....., 66,, 11,—

1362,, 15,—

& for the use of Coll<sup>l</sup> Bull's Regiment, 3437,, 5,—

£4800,, —

We rely upon you to make payment for the four first mentioned accounts & to transmit us proper acquittances for the Same as Spedily as possible—& we also confide in you for a transmission of the Several pay Bills which are now deficient—it is altogether irregular to advance Money for Such purposes before the Services have been performed & Stated accounts attested & laid before us for examination, but we are persuaded that through your vigilance & attention no ill consequences will arise from the present indulgence—

We do not know what commission Coll<sup>o</sup> Bull means as you say he forgot to ask for it—but if you know & will inform us we will transmit it immediately—

By order of the Council of Safety—  
Lieuten<sup>t</sup> Colonel Garden

*Endorsed:* Copies 15 March 1776

To  
Capt<sup>t</sup> Alex<sup>t</sup> Gillon  
&  
Lieut<sup>t</sup> Coll<sup>o</sup> Garden

[3C.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COMMITTEE AT GEORGE TOWN.]

Charles Town 15<sup>th</sup> March 1776

Gentlemen

We thank you for the intelligence in your Letter of the 13<sup>th</sup> which came to hand this Evening—the Success of our friends in North Carolina is a great event, & it is a pleasing circumstance to us, that they have not repeated their calls for Gun powder—it is not in our power to Issue any more from our present Stock—we have intimated to Capt. Gillon the Scantiness of our Magazine & how pleasing it will be to us if he will not avail himself of our permission to take 50<sup>l</sup> from that under your care—he will have the less need now, as we have ordered the Comet and Defence to Convoy



his Vessels from your Bar to the edge of Sounding, those two Armed Vessels Sailed late the past afternoon & will probably be in sight of your Shore to Morrow Morning—we are loth to countermand our order altho our necessity almost compels us to do it, but we hope that Cap<sup>t</sup> Gillon's good sense & consideration will Shew that it would have been an unnecessary measure.

We have just received advices of the 12<sup>th</sup> from Savanna where they had then a respite from action—the Cherokee & other armed Vessels had returned to Cockspur with about ten Sail of Vessels which after having thrown out about 2000 Barrels of Rice had got under their Cover in back River—four Vessels with valuable Cargoes were burnt & Seven Seized & detained, four of which are loaded.

We learn Strange accounts of the behaviour of the British Troops, who seem to have been panic struck, they not only fled in confusion but even cried out for Mercy—about 70 Indian Men were at Savanna, 10 were in our trenches one of whom was wounded—upon which Stukychee the great warrior of Cussita remarked—“that the Americans & the people over the Great Water, who are the Children of the Same Mother have quarreled & cannot make up their quarrel without Arms that as his Nephew joined us & got hurt in the first engagement he & his people would now join & assist us.”—

By order of the Council of Safety  
Committee at George Town

[31.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO COL. STEPHEN BULL.]

Charles Town So Carolina

16<sup>th</sup> March 1776—

Sir—

late this Evening your Letters of the 13<sup>th</sup> & 14<sup>th</sup> were laid before us the contents are great & we shall dispatch an immediate answer by a Special Messenger we assure you that

we are truly Sensible of your zeal in the Service of your Country & that no part of your advices which you wish to be kept Secret Shall be divulged—We do not intend to offer your Letters to Congress altho we think it proper in general terms to communicate certain parts of them which we know will afford satisfaction, at least for the present Day.

We Send you by the bearer £3500—sealed up in a packet & particularly recommended to Grouber's care he does not know the Contents but will deliver you the packet safe if he delivers this—With this Money you will pay Such of the Troops of our Colony as you shall think may stand most in need—& as it may be a means of encouraging our Georgia Friends to be informed that we wish to have all our Carolina Militia in their service paid by this Colony we desire you will give distant intimations of our intention to apply to Congress for that purpose & also at a proper time to the Continental Congress to take in the whole as a general expence—we are of opinion that Georgia ought not to be burthened with the Charge, however as we dare not, so you will not, venture to give possitive assurances on this head but tis certainly our intention & our endeavours shall be accordingly exerted to Save Georgia from the load—

Now for the grand we may say the awful business contained in your Letter, it is an awful business notwithstanding it has the Sanction of Law, to put even fugitive & Rebellious Slaves to death—the prospect is horrible—

We think the Council of Safety in Georgia ought to give that encouragement which is necessary to induce proper persons to seize & if nothing else will do to destroy all those Rebellious Negroes upon Tybee Island or wherever they may be found, If Indians are the most proper hands let them be employed on this Service but we would advise that Some discreet white Men be incorporated with or joined to lead them—the loss which may result to proprietors ought to & must be borne by the public, it ought not to be the loss of Georgia alone—to those Royal Miscreants who are carrying

on an inglorious picaroon War let every inglorious unavoidable act of necessity which we may be driven to commit for our self preservation be imputed—from the confidence we repose in your humanity & prudence on one hand & your zeal for the Interest of your Country on the other, we will take upon us to indemnify you for all that you shall do or cause to be done in this momentous concern—if private Interest, if the Interest even of a Colony & no more was at stake we might submit to suffer great injuries in both Cases. in preference to giving Orders for Such sanguinary measures as may follow in consequence of these—but when we consider that the loss of Georgia may be Seconded by the Loss of Carolina & eventually work the defeat of the American cause in which the happiness of ages unborn is included we dare not even hesitate whether we should order or perform any act which is required & warranted by the first Law of nature as well as by the Law of the Land—

We desire you will present our respects to the Council of Safety at Savanna assure them of our readiness to assist Colonel Wells that we hope he will succeed in every thing he has in view here & will soon return—

tis our earnest request they will not Suffer any of those Vessels now in their custody to be taken off by the Enemy the best & surest method of preventing such mischief will be to unrig & render them incapable of moving without permission—and if necessity requires it to reduce them to Ashes—We truly wish you health & happiness—

By the Council of Safety

Colonel Bull  
at Savanna

[32.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE NORTH CAROLINA AUTHORITIES.]

Charles Town So Carolina

20<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

Gentlemen—

After the most mature deliberation upon the important contents of your dispatch by the hands of M<sup>r</sup> Ewen

under the 15<sup>th</sup> we find it necessary to determine that we ought not to lessen our present stock of Gun Powder, except by the 300<sup>l</sup> which we had some time ago reserved for you at George Town in addition to the 1000<sup>l</sup> formerly Issued for Wilmington and Salisbury which we shall desire the Com<sup>tee</sup> to send forward in order to meet an escort from you at time & place to be concerted—what is further needful to be said on this head you will learn from Mr Ewens—we have not a field piece to spare except a few Iron 3 pounders which have been long lying on & in the Ground if these upon examination shall be found good we shall order four of them to George Town from whence you may get them also

We know nothing of the Continental Fleet except that the Sloop Hornet was on this Coast about a Month ago sent her Boat with two Warrant Officers & five Men on shore these are still here but we have heard no more of the Sloop there was indeed at one time a glorious opportunity for disconcerting the whole plan of our Enemies, a time when, the Ships of War at Savanna as well as those infesting your River might have been totally destroyed.—we can only hope that some what of equal importance has been done.—

We are to meet to morrow morning in a large Committee with Mess<sup>rs</sup> Nash & Kinchen in order to concert a plan for the mutual defense of these Southern Colonies & you will hear further from us by them in a few days—mean time, although all circumstances considered we look upon our own danger to be the most imminent you may be assured not only of our good wishes but of every effort in our power to assist you Our Congress which is still setting have nearly concluded a system of Resolves which are to be the Basis of a Constitution for this Colony during the continuance of our opposition to Tyranny, probably within three days the Congress & Council of Safety will be lost in the General Assembly, Legislative Council, President & Commander & Chief Vice President of the Colony & privy Council.—We are

told the Enemy's Ships of War which were lately at Cockspur  
are all sailed if so you will soon hear more of them

By the Council of Safety—

*Endorsed:* Copy 20<sup>th</sup> March 1776

[33.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COLONY TREASURERS.]

£47,, 10,, —

Pay to Mr William Russel Forty Seven pounds  
10/. for payment to be made to Sundry persons who by order  
of Congress made three Manuscript Copies of the British Act  
of Parliament for "prohibiting all Trade & Intercourse" with  
the United Colonies in America

25 March 1776.—

To

The Colony Treasurers

£9—

Repay to Col<sup>o</sup> M<sup>c</sup> Intosh the sum of nine pounds  
within Mentioned

26<sup>th</sup> March 1776

By the Council of Safety

To

the Colony Treasurers—

£1278. 19/-

26<sup>th</sup> March 1776—

Gentlemen pay to William Parker Esquire  
One thousand two Hundred & Seventy Eight pounds 19/for  
the within Accot

By the Council of Safety

To

the Colony Treasurers—

26 Mar. a Bill for £8—to pay Jeram Sharp for piloting the Hornet's Boat from Sante, the Bill is for £11. 7. 6—£8 supposed to be a full allowance charge to Continental Congress—

to J Calvert 28<sup>th</sup>

P Moses	35.10
Jn <sup>o</sup> Michael	373.13
James Jaudon	108 —
Mey & Cripps .	150 —
Snead . . . . .	62 —
Doctr Budd	50 —
W Stone . . . . .	175. 9.6.
P fenniger	509.10-

£500.

Pay to Mr. William Dunbar on Accot of the Commissioners for Indian affairs by order of George Galphin Esquire Five hundred pounds more—

By order of the Council of Safety on the 22<sup>d</sup> March 1776—

To

The Colony Treasurers—

£2311. 17. 10—

26<sup>th</sup> March 1776 —

Pay to William Gibbes Esq<sup>r</sup> the above mentioned amount of Two Thousand three hundred Eleven pounds 17/10.—

By the Council of Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers.—<sup>33</sup>

<sup>33</sup> There is a rough duplicate copy of this order on the back of which is written:

23<sup>d</sup> March 1776 pd  
W<sup>m</sup> Dunbar for George  
Galphin Indian affairs  
£2800—  
Order now 500—  
27<sup>th</sup>  
paid Mr Laurens for  
Negro hire Izards Camp  
Plants 2 accots £53: 3/

30<sup>th</sup>

250 Dollars a Bill on the Commee of Safety 17  
Jan<sup>y</sup> 1776 by Tho Lynch Chris Gadsden &  
E. Rutledge to Willing & Morris endorsed  
to John Dorsius being for expenses of  
Mr Proctor with 35 Recruits for the Artil-  
lery—directed to be paid by the Treasurers

25 March 1776. It upon examination the Accounts  
within referred to are found right pay to Tho.  
Evance Esq<sup>r</sup> Two thousand six hundred & thir-  
teen pounds 15/ for paying the second Reg<sup>t</sup> of  
foot to this day—

£2613,,15

By order of the Council of Safety  
H L.

£40,,5,,—

26<sup>th</sup> March 1776.—

Pay the within sum of Forty pounds  
5/. to Major Andrew Williamson to  
reimburse his advance for the within  
Service

By the Council of Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers

25<sup>th</sup> March 1776.—

£580,,—

Pay the within sum of Five hundred &  
Eighty Pounds to Mr Hugh Pollock

By the Council of Safety

160 Pouches .	480
160 Belts & Frags	100

To

The Colony Treasurers

25 March 1776

Pay to Capt Jacob Jenneret three hundred &  
Nineteen pounds 4/ for the two Acco<sup>ts</sup>  
within & charge Col<sup>o</sup> Richardson's expedition—

By the Council of Safety

To the Colony Treasurers

H L

Pay to Peter Bounetheau Esquire One Hundred and twenty  
five pounds for writing done for the Committee of Intelli-  
gence—

By the Council of Safety

25<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

To

The Colony Treasurers

Say £125<sup>34</sup>

25<sup>th</sup> March 1776—

£5227.13.4—

Pay to Mess<sup>r</sup> P. Lepoole & John Burnley  
Five thousand two hundred & twenty seven pounds 13/4. for  
a Cargo of Rice Shiped by them on public Account on board  
the Brigantine Liberty Philip Conway Master for the West  
Indies—

By order of the Council of  
Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers—

25<sup>th</sup> March 1776.———

£7790. 8. 4. —

Pay to M<sup>r</sup> Aren Loockock for the Pay Mas-  
ter of Rangers—Seven Thousand Seven hundred & ninety  
Pounds 8/4 for the within acco<sup>t</sup> & accounts referred to if  
after full examination the Said acco<sup>ts</sup> shall be found right—

By the Council of Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers—

<sup>34</sup> This order is not in the handwriting of Henry Laurens, although  
it is on the same sheet with the other orders given under No. 33. above.



26 March 1776.—

£45—

Pay to Samuel Gronber Forty five pounds for an Express to Coll<sup>o</sup> Bull at Savanna

To By the Council of Safety  
The Colony Treasurers

£2173., 2., —

Gentlemen—

Pay to M<sup>r</sup> William Hest Two Thousand one hundred & Seventy three pounds & two Shillings for Amount of this & four other Accounts to be delivered herewith examined by the Commee of Accounts & being in full of all his demands on the public—to the first of this Month—26<sup>th</sup> March 1776

To By the Council of Safety  
The Colony Treasurers—

[34.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COLONY TREASURERS.]

Gentlemen

Pay to Mess<sup>rs</sup> Verree & Harris Eleven hundred & thirty Nine pounds for the annexed Acco<sup>t</sup> observe that £600 was advanced hereon some time ago by me & repaid by M<sup>r</sup> Bacot

26 March 1776

H L &ct

To  
The Colony Treasurers—

[35.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGE GALPHIN.]

Charles Town 29<sup>th</sup> March 1776.

Sir—

In consequence of your Letter of the 13 Inst to the late Council of Safety, M<sup>r</sup> Dunbar has been Supplied with

the following articles—which are charged to the Indian Commissioners & when it is convenient to that Board a Bill on the Continental Treasury for the amount of these & former supplies may be drawn & transmitted to the Treasury in Charles Town—

Your future correspondence will be with “His Excellency John Rutledge Esquire” who was chosen on the 26<sup>th</sup> & yesterday proclaimed in due form, “President & Commander in Chief of South Carolina.” <sup>35</sup>

I have the honour to be

Sir

Your most obed<sup>t</sup> Ser<sup>t</sup>

Henry Laurens

acting as late

Presid<sup>t</sup> of the  
Council of Safety—

Articles Supplied to M<sup>r</sup> Dunbar  
by the late Council of Safety  
referred to above—

Cash - - - - -	£3300 —
20 Hogsd. of Rum	
as <sup>p</sup> Invoice paid . . .	„ 2261 —
Coopers charges thereon „	7, 18, —
1000 <sup>l</sup> Gun powder - -	„ 1750, —, —
1500 <sup>l</sup> Lead - - - - -	„ 150, —
	<u>£7468, 18</u>

George Galphin Esquire

---

<sup>35</sup> Mr. Laurens, who, as president of the Council of Safety, had been practically governor of South Carolina ever since the flight of Governor Campbell on September 15, 1775, had been chosen Vice-President.

[36.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE DELEGATES TO THE CONTINENTAL  
CONGRESS.]

250 Dollars—30 March 1776

Bill on Committee of Safety

T L

C G

Mr Proctor with

E R <sup>36</sup>

35 Recruits for Artillery—

[This completes the publication of such papers of the second Council of Safety of the revolutionary party in South Carolina, 1775-6, as have so far been found in the collection of papers given by the Laurens family to the South Carolina Historical Society soon after its organization in 1855. The revolutionists having ruled South Carolina in fact if not in name from July, 1774, to March, 1776, the Provincial Congress on the 26th of the latter month adopted a constitution converting the Provincial Congress into a General Assembly and setting up an independent government "until an accommodation of the unhappy differences between Great-Britain and America" could be obtained. This accommodation was never obtained and the temporary independence became permanent. On March 26, 1776, therefore, South Carolina ceased to be a province and became a sovereign state, and the appellation "state" was then and there given officially as well as otherwise. Under the new constitution the President and his Privy Council (the Vice-President being a member and president thereof) supplanted the Council of Safety as the executive power in South Carolina and the latter body was dissolved.]

---

<sup>36</sup> Thomas Lynch, Christopher Gadsden and Edward Rutledge.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS  
SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[Continued from the April number.]

[14.]

Addressed: A Monsieur  
Monsieur Jean Laurens.  
Par Paris a  
Genevé

---

Aston in Shropshire

25 May 1774.

My Dear Son.—

Your Brother James & I, arrived here two days ago, on a visit to our friends in this Quarter & to take leave of them previous to our departure for America——

It is a very long time, at least I think it so, since I heard from you—your last date was the 19<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup>— I long to receive your sentiments on those Interesting Questions contained in some of my late Letters relative to your self & Harry—to be informed when you are to go to the Glaciers & Salt Pits, when you will be ready for returning to England & by what Route you wish to return & where I am to meet you ?

—You will afford me great pleasure by speaking your sentiments and disclosing your own Inclinations freely, if you have any favorite plan, or strong Inclinations for passing another Year abroad or for making any alteration in that which we had seemingly concerted for the ensuing three Years— When I know the bent & disposition of your mind half my work is done & the other half will be more easily performed; & tho I do not promise an absolute submission, nor am I inclined lightly to pass over or break through Reso-

lutions, yet I think it Incumbent on me at this particular juncture to call for your opinion

You may not have been heretofore so explicit as you ought to have been you have hinted, though I hope it was only the effect of your modesty, that you had not improved your time to the greatest advantage—you may start schemes & desires of your own which I am altogether unacquainted with—when I am fully informed I shall be better able to judge; & I shall judge & determine to the best of my ability having your Interest your happiness before me the only point in view—when I receive your advices in answer to this which I hope you will not delay to the missing of the first post, I shall be ready to begin a journey to meet you where you shall appoint & if you have not wrote so fully as I desired concerning your Brother Harry, delay it no longer.

Mr: Motte accompanied me to Bath where I left him very lame by the Gout or something like it he desired me to present his Compliments to you, & we joined in Salutes to Master Smith—

My Compliments to my friend Petrie, tell him Capt Gunn has brought two pieces of Gold for him the Value of which I will send him when I return to London.—how do those young Gentlemen proceed in their Education, will they be gainers by the removal from Hackney & save me from Censure?—

Mr: Austin seeing me writing this Letter desires his most Cordial & affectionate Salutes to your self & Harry, & bids me tell you that he expects to see you at Aston— I flatter my self with hopes that you will reconcile him to his Son, I think I can point out the means & am sure there will not be wanting inclination on your part to accomplish so desirable so blessed a work— — You may finish what certain circumstances have obliged me to leave undone.—

I will say nothing of our American affairs, a Month hence will inform us of great things, in the mean time all must be conjecture in a thousand cross Lines—

Adieu my Dear Boy present my Love to Harry—I continue  
in the most faithful attachment to your Interests Your  
affectionate father —

Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens——

*Endorsed:* { Aston 25<sup>th</sup> May 1774  
              { in Shropshire

[15.]

*Addressed:* A Monsieur  
              Mons<sup>r</sup>. Jean Laurens  
              Par Paris     a  
                              Genevé

*Postmarked:* Dangleterre

---

Westminster 5<sup>th</sup> July 1774.

My Dear Son—

From the Account which I wrote of my  
health the 1<sup>st</sup> Inst your anxiety will be upon the watch for  
further intelligence—the pains under which I suffered last  
Week are now almost totally removed, but both Feet & both  
Ankles remain much swollen, so stiff as to seem jointless &  
so very feeble as renders me incapable of moving even upon  
Crutches, I am lifted from place to place & shall have made  
a great advance when I am able to move from my Bed  
Chamber to the Dining Room upon four Legs—hence I fore-  
see it impossible for me to attempt a Journey to Geneve, I  
have little expectation of making one of only a small part of  
the way in order to meet you & your Brother—

I have given you so many intimations of my intention to  
meet you that I am under no doubt of your being in readiness  
to return when this reaches you the necessity for it appears  
greater every day—by Letters from Charles Town of the  
20<sup>th</sup> & 23<sup>d</sup> May I am informed that your Uncle remained in

a very precarious state of health & Mr Gervais had been long ailing, once had been in the Country for change of Air & at the writing of the last Letter was embarked in a Schooner going to Georgia hoping to benefit from the Sea Voyage—these are alarming calls upon me to return to my Charge in Charles Town—the continued sickness of those friends will expose all our affairs to very great losses, the Death of either of them at this time would be followed by vast damage if not prevented by my immediate presence & interposition, but the Consideration of my own affairs aside, it is my Duty to hasten now to my Brothers assistance—American affairs in general are collecting such an aspect as recommend strongly to me to be upon the Spot.—

Yesterday we heard that Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New York & the other Northern Colonies had made the Case of Massachusetts their own 'tis not to be doubted but that the Carolinas will join them—in Virginia a General Fast was appointed for the 1<sup>st</sup> June not by a Mob, but by the House of Burgesses—in Maryland Spirited Resolutions against Commerce with Great Britain were Entered into—& there was soon to be a Convocation of Representatives from each Colony at New York—these Steps were taken upon hearing of the Boston Port Bill—the other Acts of Parliament “for altering the form of Government”—“Administration of Justice”—“the Quartering of Soldiers” & the two Canada Bills will quench their Resentment as Oil would extinguish flames—

I need not say more to shew you the necessity for my presence to keep our own little matters together as well as to contribute all the aid in my power toward removing the distresses of our Country, as well as for your being nearer at hand than you are, in order that our Correspondence may be more frequent & more certain & your own remove to Carolina the more easily made in case of a sudden Call—my health is also in a precarious state—

Immediately upon receipt of this, discharge all your own & your Brother's Accounts, agree with DeJean to conduct you

to Boutogne or come on in any other proper expeditious manner through Lyons & Paris—I trust that your affairs will be in such a state of readiness as to admit of your leaving Genevé the 21<sup>st</sup> Inst at farthest, if you are not here before the 10<sup>th</sup> August we shall both be greatly embarrassed—I can say no more to you respecting the expence than to travel very frugally in the Character of a plain Englishman, with regard to Money, Your Bill on me will procure you enough for the journey to Paris where I shall meet you with a further supply—You will write to me upon receipt of this advising when you are to set out, by what Conveyance & when you expect to be at Paris—you will lodge there I suppose at the Hotel d'Yorke, if I am able I will see you there—adjust your Concerns properly in all respects before you quit Genevé, let Harry treat his Young friends & bring with him all his Writing & Cyphering Books—present my Compliments & thanks to all the folks who have been kind to you I shall be always glad of opportunity to acknowledge their goodness— Excuse me to M<sup>r</sup> Chauvit for not writing, the labour of getting through this Letter will be as much as I can possibly perform in my present condition.—

forward the enclosed to Madame Rouxe give her notice of your leaving Genevé & of my intention to embark for Carolina early in September—Enquire as you come along for Ralph Izard Esq. he will probably be at Lyon & I am sure will be very glad to see you M<sup>rs</sup> Izard is with him & a very sensible Man M<sup>r</sup> Arthur Lee—the Junius Americanus—

My Compliments. to M<sup>r</sup> Smith & M<sup>r</sup> Petrie — I shall write to the latter next Mail if possible, Your Uncle particularly desired his Love to be presented to him to you & Harry—

I entreat you my Dear Son to Consider the Importance of this address, let nothing happen on your part which may tend to Hurry or embarrass me toward the Eve of my departure from hence—write to me immediately repeat your advices by several successive Posts as you come along & do not delay your outset



one single Day—My Love to Harry, I commend you to the protection of God's providence & remain—

Your affectionate Father —

You will do as shall think                      Henry Laurens  
proper with respect to a Servant  
but I would rather wish that you should  
have a sober careful fellow with you than  
otherwise——

Mr John Laurens—

*Endorsed by John Laurens: July 1774.*

*Endorsed by Henry Laurens: Westminster 5<sup>th</sup> July 1774.*

[To be continued in the next number of this magazine.]

LETTERS OF REV. SAMUEL THOMAS, 1702-1710.

[On the 3d. of July, 1702, the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts appointed Rev. Samuel Thomas, of Ballydon, near Sudbury, England, its first missionary to the Province of Carolina. A number of letters written between 1702 and 1710 by Mr. Thomas to officers of the Society are still extant in the Society's collection of manuscript volumes. The following copies of those letters were made in London by the late W. Noël Sainsbury for Hon. John P. Thomas, Jr., of Columbia, S. C.]

[1.]

[TO REV. DR. BRAY.]

*Addressed:* For the Reverend Dr Bray  
att Chelsea near London.

---

Rye 17. August 1702.

reverend Sir,

I had writt to you long since but your not obliging me hereunto when I left you made me think you did not expect it from me. I will take care to deliver the Box according to your Order if it please God we arrive at Charles Town. It is impossible to return the letter you desire by the Post by reason that the Box is fixed (as the Captain tells me) under some other Boxes and Chests that he cannot come at it til he unlade the ship, but if you please I will take care it shall not be delivered and may return it to you from Carolina if need be.

I was at Sandwich with my Brothers 3. weeks and 4 days before the Brigantine came into the Downes and we have

been here 3 weeks on Thursday next the wind being contrary; it is very uncertain whether we shall stay till the next return of the Post, and if the wind be fair for us, our Captain says he will not put in at any other Harbour except Portsmouth; if you please to direct a letter to be left at the Post House there, probably I may have it, if we call at Portsmouth, I will certainly enquire at the Post House for it.

Reverend Sir, I return you my most hearty thanks for all your favours particularly for your letters to Carolina. I most humbly begg your daily prayers, my discouragements in this voyage are more than a few; our vessel is very mean and scarce fitt for the seas, and we are of no strength to defend ourselves, having no guns, nor above 7. or 8. men, besides passengers, nor have we any Convoy, so that in the judgment of all considering persons, we are in eminent danger of being taken by the French; our Captain is a very ill-tempered and profane man, and is unkind to me; and tho' my passage will cost me more than ten pounds, yet will not he allow me a cabin to lye in but I am forced to lye upon a chest and he and his men are so very wicked, that I think we have but very little reason to expect a preservation. The voyage is like to be very long, hazardous, burthensome and chargeable.

With great gratitude I acknowledge the goodness of the Corporation to me, but being obliged to leave some of that money they allowed me with my family, and to lay out a part of it for cloth & linen and being at much greater charge on shipboard than I did expect, I have reason to fear that I shall arrive at Carolina with an empty pocket, my manner of lodging and living on board is much different from what I ever was accustomed to, and if when I come into a strange land I have no money to support myself, which you may (good Sir) easily judge how melancholy the prospect will appear, to a man that never experienced the like difficulty, to remedy which I humbly begg that I may have an order from the Corporation to receive of the Govrnor or who else

they please, the forty shillings a month which the Corporation generally allows their Missionaries till such time as they are settled in their respective cures

Your answer to and compliance with this Proposition or something of the like nature by which I may be certain of something to support me when I come there in case of sickness &c. will oblige me by God's assistance to do my utmost to answer the end for which they send me and to subscribe myself their's and

your most humble  
grateful servant

Sam: Thomas. [MS. Vol.

I, No. 21.]

[2.]

[TO HON. JOHN HODGES.]

*Addressed:* For Mr John Hodges, merchant  
In College Hill near the Church  
London.

---

Plymouth Sept: 8. 1702.

Dear Sir,

With great gratitude to Almighty God and to the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Society I acquaint you that yesterday I received your letter with the Bill for £25. in Carolina money. It came very seasonably for I am but just recovered of a very violent feaver which confined me to my bed & chamber for some days, since we came into this Harbour. I was so very weak that our Passengers despaired of my life. I was obliged to come a shoar and being a stranger to lodge in a Publick House, and to procure a nurse & physician which was no small charge to me. I bless God that I am now perfectly recov-

ered, and more than a little revived at the Goodness of your Corporation God Almighty reward their great charity and enable me to answer their expectations which by God's assistance I shall carefully endeavor. I am a humble Petitioner to them for their daily Prayers that Almighty God would be pleased to honour me with large abilities and blessed opportunities of doing Him service. I have more than a few inconveniences and discouragements on shipboard the chief of which is an incapacity of doing or receiving good there, the generality of our ship's crew being such as refuse instruction and all means of reformation. After many importunate and humble persuasions I have at last obtained leave to read Prayers once and sometimes twice a day but I am often cursed and treated very ill on board. I hope God will forgive them (I do), our Vessel is very mean and leaks much, so that our Passengers fear the consequence of bad weather, which we must now expect, we have nothing encouraging but only the infinite power and providence of Almighty God. You may please to give my humble duty & service and hearty thanks to the honourable Society and assure them that I have a just sense of my obligations to Almighty God and to them and if it please God I arrive safe at Carolina will give them an account thereof and shall readily obey and humbly entreat their Councill and Prayers.

I am, Good Sir

Your's and the whole hon<sup>ble</sup> Society's  
Humble, grateful servant

Sam: Thomas.

Sir, I have here inclosed a few lines to Mr Amy, w<sup>ch</sup> you may please to view, and either deliver or intercept as your prudence shall think most proper. Be pleased to give my hearty respects to your messenger. We have been in this Harbour 16. days expecting a convoy and a fair wind [Ibid, No. 25.]

[3.]

[TO REV. DR. WOODWARD.]

*Addressed:* To the Rev. Dr Woodward  
Minister of Poplar  
near London.

---

Carolina 29. January 1702.

rev<sup>d</sup> Sir,

Your great goodness to me doth require my grateful acknowledgment and oblige me to think that these may be acceptable unto you, which acquaint you that blessed be God I arrived safely here on Christmas Day having been at sea 12. weeks and odd days. I have wrote to my Lord of London and acquainted his Ldp with the reasons of my not being gone among the Yeamanser Indians, and to that letter I humbly refer the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Society for satisfaction in that point. I wrote also to the Rev. Dr Bray desiring him to acquaint the Corporation that I received the money here upon Mr Amy's bill and to begg of them to send me £10. paying it to Mr Hodges to whom I have given directions how to convey it to me and also to pay to the Rev. Mr Burkitt £20. for the support of my wife and family after which I most thankfully acknowledge that I have received £50. of the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Society one year's salary according to the proposals made when I received my Mission and for reasons there mentioned I have humbly begged that they would account from the time that I received my Mission of my Lord of London which was the 3<sup>rd</sup> July 1702. For a fuller account of this I also refer you to the D<sup>rs</sup> letter and humbly beg of you to use your interest in the Society, to accomplish it (What I have further to acquaint you with is God's great goodness to me in bringing of me safe hither in a time of such danger and hazard, and giving me an opportunity of exercising my Function on

board and now that I am here it hath pleased God to incline Sir Nathaniel Johnson our Governor to be very kind to me, he hath taken me into his house and his family is very large, many servants and slaves among whom I have a prospect of doing much good by God's assistance. The neighbourhood here<sup>1</sup> to whom I preach every Lord's day by Sir Nathaniel's direction, are an ignorant but well inclined people, who seems to want nothing to make them truly pious but the common assistance of God's Holy Spirit, Ministers & Ordinances Here are many Anabaptists in these parts, there being Preachers of that sort here, chuse rather to hear them than none. I hope in God I may establish many and bring back some. I have here a multitude of ignorant persons to instruct, too many profane to awaken, some few pious to build up, and many Negroes, Indians to begin withall. I humbly beg your fervent prayers to God to direct and assist me in all difficulties. If the Corporation would be pleased to send a few Bibles and Common Prayer Books to give to the poor Negroes, I think it would be a most laudable charity.

I take the utmost care I can in penning and delivering my sermons and I thank God they are very acceptable to the People, of which they give me daily proofs.

God's good providence has already placed me in the most advantageous post for publick service that I can be in, in having the countenance of the Governor who is a good man and in high esteem among the People.<sup>2</sup> My settlement upon this River is most earnestly and daily desired, and here is as absolute a necessity of a Minister as in any part of the world. I humbly beg therefore that by the approbation of the Corporation I may continue here.) I have now only to add Dr Sir that with great gratitude to Almighty God and thank's to you, I remember your great kindness in being instrumental

---

<sup>1</sup> On the branches of Cooper River.

<sup>2</sup> Yet the late Prof. John Fiske termed him "a precious bigot." (*Old Virginia and Her Neighbors*, Vol. II, chap. xv.)

to procure my Mission for which I hope myself and some few besides will have reason to bless God to eternity. I begg your Prayers and shall be extreamly glad to receive a letter from you to know that I am not forgotten by you, will be a comfort and encouragem<sup>t</sup>:

to Rev<sup>d</sup> Dr

your & the whole hon<sup>ble</sup> Societys  
humble, grateful and obedient  
Missionary and Servant.  
Sam. Thomas.

[TO THE SOCIETY.]

Carolina 18. January 1702.

Honor'd S<sup>rs</sup>,

Be pleased to pay to the Rev. Mr Burkit twenty pounds att the humble request and for the support of the family of

Gentlemen

your very grateful, humble  
obed<sup>t</sup> Missionary and servant  
Sam: Thomas.

£20.

To the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Society  
for propagating the  
Gospell in Foreign Parts. [Ibid, No.

83.]

[1.]

[TO REV. DR. BRAY.]

*Addressed:* To the Rev. Dr Bray  
att his house in Chelsea.

---

Carolina January 20<sup>th</sup> 1702.

Rev<sup>d</sup> Dr,

These acquaint you that blessed be God I arrived safe att Charles Town on Christmas Day having been 12 weeks and 2. days at sea, the first six weeks I was ill, but



the last God gave me perfect health blessed be His Name, He still continueth my health. We had a very long and chargeable voyage. The Captain was civil to me giving me leave to exercise my Function. I read prayers twice every day and preached and catechised every Lord's day. We had about 30. passengers which generally attended. I delivered your letters and Books according as they were directed.

Mr Trott is very civil to me, into his custody I committed the gift which your Corporation sent to the Indians. The Yeamansee Indians have lately been engaged in a war with the spaniards and are in so much danger of an invasion by the Spanish that they are not at leasure to attend to instruction nor is it safe to venture among them. Sir Nathaniel Johnson is extreemly kind to me, has taken me into his family, and sometimes to all the neighbouring Plantations, the People are extreemly apt to hear and a Minister qualified by piety, prudence and moderation may by God's blessing do great service to religion in general, and to our church of England in particular. Sir Nathaniel hath promised to send for some of the chief of the Yeamansee Indians down that he and I may treat with them, and if Sir Nathaniel find that the instructing them in the principles of Christian religion be practicable, he will order me among them, of which I will give you and the Corporation a more particular account next shipping. I most gratefully acknowledge the Corporation's kindness to me in what they have done already for, and promised to me. The Bill which they sent me from Mr Amy was very honorably paid me here: it cost me £12. to pay my passage afresh and fifty shillings to support me when sick on board, we having a physician with us, and other absolutely necessary charges have taken up most of the remainder. I therefore humbly beg of the Society that they would pay to Mr Hodges ten pounds for my use to whom I have wrote desiring him to lay it out in such goods as will be present money with some advantage to me here And I desire them also to pay the Rev. Mr Burkit minister of Dedham £20. for

the support of my dear wife and family. After these sums are paid with all humble and hearty thanks I acknowledge that I have received the first fifty pounds for one year which they were pleased to promise to continue to me as their Missionary for 3. years &c: I humbly hope that they will allow the 3. years to commence from the 3<sup>rd</sup> day of July 1702. which will appear most reasonable if the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society please to consider that the length of the voyage vastly increased the charge. I thank God I had opportunity of exercising my Function almost every Lord's Day from that time, for it so happened that the time we were in Harbour att Plymouth I officiated severall Lord's Days for a Minister at Plimstock, who was both sick and lame, and whose family is great, and circumstances in the world mean. I received nothing from him but his blessing and thanks. On Board I preached and catechised 12. Lord's Dayes and read prayers twice every day, but so slender a sense of religion they had, that I was glad that I could prevail with them to hear sermons and prayers tho' they costs them nothing, so I asked none nor did they give me one farthing. I have preached every Lord's day since I came on shore here but I expect never a penny for my paines. Here is a vast Tax of £10000 or more upon the Planters occasioned by burning of severall ships which otherwise the Spaniards would have taken, which loss the Country must make good and this renders most of the Planters incapable of doing anything for the encouragement of Religion att present. If the Corporation would be pleased to send over a few Common-Prayer Bookes to give away to young persons they would be sutable and acceptable presents. I shall add no more att present but only my earnest desires and to hear from you. I am Rev. Sir yours and the whole hon<sup>ble</sup> Society's humble, grateful and

obedient Missionary and servant

Sam<sup>l</sup> Thomas.

P. S. Sr N. Johnson did expect to have received a letter from you. [Ibid, No. 86.]

[5.]

[TO HON. JOHN HODGES.]

*Addressed:* For /  
The hon<sup>ble</sup> John Hodges  
Eng: Merchant on College hill  
London.

---

Carolina 22. March 1702/3.

Hon<sup>rd</sup> Sir,

I writ to you formerly to desire you to receive £10. of the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society for me, and to send them to me in Goods; I now humbly renew this request to you, but desire that you would send me no woollen but all linnen, some blew and white, and some all white, such as is common for gentlemen's shirts, and I desire it may be sent by Captain Cole who I hope is arrived safe and will return to us. (as I suppose) about September next. I bless God I have my health very well here, and an opportunity of doing much service to this Infant Church, and myself; and this People find abundant cause to praise God and to pray for your hon<sup>ble</sup> Society. I hope good Sir you will pardon this trouble and grant me your daily Prayers and a liberty to correspond with you by letters

I am hon<sup>rd</sup> Sir  
Your's & the whole Societys  
humble, grateful, dilligent  
Missionary and servant  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Thomas. [Ibid,

No. 95.]

[*To be continued in the next number of this magazine.*]

## SOUTH CAROLINA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

---

The following notes which I hope to contribute from time to time to the Magazine of the South Carolina Historical Society are culled from the mass of my own English notes and those of Mr. Henry Fitzgilbert Waters, confided by him to me. This is similar to what I am doing for Virginia in the publication of the Virginia Historical Society. For a full explanation of the work of Mr. Waters and myself, see the Virginia Historical Magazine for January, 1903, page 291.

LOTHROP WITHINGTON,  
30 Little Russell Street, W. C., London.

Edward Tynte, Esqr, constituted Governor of Carolina in America. Will 19 July 1709; proved 6 October 1710. Sole legatee and executrix : Mrs. Frances Kilner of Brownlow Street in the parish of St. Giles in the Fields, co. Middlesex, spinster. Witnesses : Craven Palatine, Denbigh Dehmond, Will: Morgan, Abel Ketelby.

Smith, 220.

Catharine Harwood of London, widow. Will 7 December 1720; proved 15 December 1720. Poor of Kensington. Son Henry Harwood. Son-in-law John Eccleston (my daughter Isabella Eccleston his wife). Edward Harwood, kinsman to late husband. His two brothers John and Philip Harwood and Mary Cawdell their sister. Anne Hunt, sister of Mary Cawdell. Henry, Hannah, Anne, and Elizabeth Hunt, children of said Anne Hunt. William Harwood, son of late husband's brother Thomas. Nephew Arthur Middleton of Carolina. His son William Middleton.

Shaller, 255.

Christopher Arthur of Syprus Barony in South Carolina, heir and devisee of uncle Dominick Arthur, late of South Carolina, deceased. Will 24 October 1724; proved 21 December 1724. Friend Thomas Atkins. Mother Mrs. Christian Arthur (city of Limerick). Kinsman Patrick Roche

of Limerick, merchant, son of uncle Francis Roche deceased and Anstace Roche als Arthur his wife. Kinsman Bartholomew Arthur, son of uncle Patrick Arthur of Limerick, deceased, and Katherine his wife.

Bolton, 260.

Robert Willison, late of South Carolina, but now in the parish of St. Saviour in Southwark, county Surrey, merchant. Will 2 February 1728/9; proved 16 May 1729. To my uncle George Oldner £100. To my wife Elizabeth Willison £120, also the yearly sum of £10 for life. To Mr. Zacheus Routh £100. Residuary legatees: my uncle George Oldner and the said Mr. Zacheus Routh, upon trust to place the same out and dispose of the interest thereof to such persons as my aunt Alice Oldner, the wife of the said George, shall direct, and after her decease, then amongst the children of my said uncle and aunt Oldner living. Executors: my said uncle George Oldner and the said Zacheus Routh. Witnesses: Thomas Davis, Samuel Carverley, Francis Priest. Proved 16 May 1729 by George Oldner, Zacheus Routh renouncing. Proved 14 April 1732 by Zacheus Routh, by affirmation (Qy. being of the Society of Friends.)

Abbott, 154.

Jesse Badenhop, late of South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 23 October 1740 to his uncle James Payzant, Esq.

Admon Act Book, 1740.

Francis Barbot, late of South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 8 December 1739 to his mother Susanna Barbot, widow.

Ditto, 1739.

Robert Bateman, late of Charles Town in South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 30 July 1728 to his father George Bateman, who makes an affirmation.

Ditto, 1728, fo. 145.

Charles Beswicke, late of South Carolina beyond seas,

bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 24 April 1734 to his brother John Beswicke.

Ditto, 1734.

Silence Beswicke, late of Charles Town in South Carolina deceased. Administration granted 3 September 1740 to Thomas Fludyer, attorney for John Beswick the husband, now residing in South Carolina.

Ditto, 1740.

Mary Beswicke, formerly Hill, late of Charles Town, South Carolina, beyond seas, deceased. Administration granted 3 July 1749 to her husband John Beswicke.

Ditto, 1749.

John Brockhall, late of South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 15 May 1742 to his brother Joseph Brockhall.

Ditto, 1742.

Elizabeth Hamnerton of Charles Town, widow. Will 27 October 1738; proved 18 January 1749/50. To friend Ann de La Brasseur, Joseph Barry, Adam Beauchamp, and Thomas Bolton, executors, all estate real and personal in trust for my son Hollier Hamnerton at the age of 21. If he do not attain to that age, then to my brother Nathaniel Hollier of the town of Lynn, county Norfolk, schoolmaster. Witnesses: Maurice Lewis, John Rattray, James Varnor. Codicil, 30 January 1738. My body to be buried with the corps of my deceased husband. Witnesses: Clement Sackville, John Rattray. Second codicil, 6 October 1748. All my clothes, furniture, &c., to Mary Roberts, widow, and make my negro woman Abba free. Administration to Nathaniel Hollier, the executors Anna de La Brasseur, Joseph Barry, Adam Beauchamp, and Thomas Bolton in no wise appearing, and Hollier Hamnerton the son being dead.

Greenly, 16.

Richard Want of the parish of St. Olave, Southwarke, county Surrey, mariner. Will 5 April 1702; proved 20 May 1702. To wife Edith Want all and singular the pro-

ceeds and effects of thirty-two barrells of Pork which I adventured from Carolina to Jamaica in 1694 and consigned the same to my brother Mathew Want. To wife Edith Want and to her heirs for ever all that my messuage in Charles Towne in South Carolina in occupation of Alexander Parris, purchased of William Smith of Carolina, merchant. Residuary legatee and executrix : wife Edith Want. Witnesses : Mathias Pyne, Judith Woodcock, and William Holloway scrivener in Shad Thames Southwarke.

Herne, 89.

James Rodgers of South Carolina (Captain James). Will January 1762; proved 9 June 1763. To Robert Raper, gent, £100. To James and Sarah Lockhart of St. John's Wapping, London, £200. The remainder of my estate to be lodged in the Bank of England and the interest paid yearly by my executors into the hands of James and Sarah Lockhart for the bringing up of their children. Executors : Mr. John Beswicke of London and Mr. Robert Raper of South Carolina. Made at Charles Town. Proved by John Beswicke with power reserved, &c.

Cæsar, 303.

Right Honorable John Lord Granville, Baron Granville of Potheridge. Will 21 August 1703; proved 17 March 1707/8. To wife and her heirs all my houses, mannors, &c. &c. in the kingdome of Ireland and also all those my shares of the respective provinces of Carolina and the Bahama Islands in America. Residuary legatee and executrix : my said wife. Witnesses : Nicho: Courtney, P: Otmieres, J: Haver. Proved by Rebecca Lady Granville.

Barrett, 62.

James Griffiths, Landgrave of Port Royall in Carolina. Will 6 January 1708/9; proved 3 February 1708/9. To my father John Griffiths of Carinarten and his heirs forever all my letters patent under the Great Seale of Carolina together with the title of Landgrave of Port royall and the forty eight thousand acres of land by the said grant men-

tioned. To every one of my uncles and aunts both by my father and mother, and to every son and daughter that they have left behind them, and to every child of such, 1s. Residuary legatee and executor : said father John Griffiths. Witnesses : Jane Harriman, Margery Carpenter, Anthony Thomas.

Lane, 33.

Greves Adam of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina, mariner. Will 27 June 1737; proved 13 April 1738. Sole legatee and executor : friend Edward Stephens. Witnesses : Benjamin Morriott, William Hume, Archibald Ferguson. Administration granted to Edward Jasper, attorney for Edward Stephens, executor named in the will of Adam Greves, late of Charles Towne in South Carolina, but belonging to H. M. S. "Rose", bachelor, deceased, for the use of Edward Stephens, now residing in South Carolina.

Brodrepp, 91.

Daniel Axtell, late of Stoke Newington, Middlesex, but at Carolina deceased. Will 3 August 1678; proved 2 July 1687. To eldest daughter Sibella, son Daniel, daughter Mary, son Holland, daughter Rebeckah, daughter Elizabeth, and daughter Anne, £500 each at 21, or daughters at day of marriage. Executrix : wife Rebeckah, friend Henry Dauvers, Esq., and Mr. William Pennington to assist her. Witnesses : Anne Cooper, Mary Catchpoull, Sarah Hill. Commission to Walter Needham, attorney for Rebecka Axtell, now at Carolina.

Foot, 90.

Joseph Chambers, late of Charles Town, South Carolina, in the West Indies, widower, deceased. Administration 6 May 1737 to his brother Chadwick Chambers.

Admon Act Book, 1737.

Henry Chardon, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, West Indies, bachelor, deceased. Administration 18 May 1739 to his sister Mary Ann Mareschael, widow.

Ditto, 1739.



Peter Colleton, late of Fair Lawn in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 2 March 1756 to William Feild, administrator (with will and codicil annexed) of John Colleton, Esq., deceased., the father of the said deceased, for the benefit of Sir John Colleton, Bart., a minor, and Elizabeth Mary Anne Colleton and Susanna Snell Colleton, infants, children of the said John Colleton, deceased.

Ditto, 1756.

George Cooke, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 13 February 1755 to Elizabeth Cooke, spinster, attorney of Rebecca Cooke, spinster, now residing in South Carolina, sister of the said George.

Ditto, 1755.

Rev. Robert Cuming, late of South Carolina, clerk, bachelor, deceased. Administration 5 February 1754 to Isabella Campbell, widow, a creditor, Patrick Cuming, Walter Cuming, William Cuming, Jannett wife of Thomas Donald, and Christopher (sic) wife of John Ritchie, brothers and sisters of the defunct, being cited and not appearing.

Ditto, 1754.

Robert Dacres, late of the Province of Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 28 April 1707 to Robert Johnson, Esq., attorney for the Hon. Thomas Broughton, Esq., now deputy governor of Carolina, Dame Mary Dacres, mother of the defunct, first renouncing.

Ditto, 1707, folio 72.

John Dedicott, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 11 April 1718 to his mother Elizabeth Dedicott, widow.

Ditto 1718, folio 70.

Ann Gibson, widow of Daniel Gibson of South Carolina, surgeon, deceased. Will 22 December 1735; proved 2 January 1735/6. I give to my good friend the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. Lawrence Neill all my goods, together with £200 and the interest thereof due to me by bill 20 February 1735/6 by John

Kellaway Packer in London, also all my plantation two miles up the path near Charles Town in South Carolina. Executor : the said Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. Lawrence Neill. Witnesses : Philip Cadel, Thomas Cooke, Ralph Kent, scrivener.

Derby, 8.

Mary Vernod of South Carolina, but now in Blackmore Street, county Middlesex, widow. Will 22 June 1739; proved 30 June 1739. To son George Vernod all my goods. Executor : George Cook, Esq. Witnesses : Blanch Bromley, Thomas Harrison.

Henchman, 141.

Benjamin Stead, formerly of the province of South Carolina, but now of Berners Street, in the parish of St. Mary Le Bone, county Middlesex, merchant. Will 16 May 1766; proved 10 June 1776. My body to be laid by my late dear wife. To brother William Stead of Limpsfield, county Surrey, £100. To each of my friends, Ralph Izard, son of Henry Izard, late of Gooscricke, Daniell Blake, Esq., and Gabriel Manigault of South Carolina, £50 each, and to William Blake, Esq., late of South Carolina, £20. I direct my executors to make a valuation of my whole estate and divide it into four equal parts, two of which I give to my son Benjamin Stead, one fourth part to my daughter Mary Stead, and the other fourth part to my daughter Elizabeth, now Elizabeth Izard, Benjamin my son to allow £12,000 upon the lands purchased of Mr. Read in Georgia with the charges thereon, £2,000, and £50 a head for every negro. Executors: my son Benjamin Stead and my daughters Mary Stead and Elizabeth Izard. Witnesses : William Richards, Thomas Mesnard, Arabela Holmes. Proved by Benjamin Stead, Esq., the son, and Mary Stead, spinster, the daughter, with power reserved, &c., to Elizabeth Izard, wife of Ralph Izard.

Bellas, 285.

David Graeme of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina, Esq. Will 12 July 1766; proved 22 April 1778. Sole legatee and executrix : wife Anne Graeme, but, in case

she be absent from this province at my decease, then I commit the care of my estate to my friends Thomas Middleton and James Skirving of the said province, Esquires. Witnesses : John Moultrie, John Hume, Mord Mc Sartan. Proved by Anne Graeme.

Hay, 154.

## WILLIAM SMITH AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY A. S. SALLEY, JR.<sup>1</sup>

**William Smith**, the founder of a family distinguished in the annals of South Carolina, married, about 1690, Elizabeth Schenckingsh, daughter of Bernard Schenckingsh,<sup>2</sup> sometime Sheriff of Berkeley County, S. C., and a Proprietor's Deputy in the Grand Council,<sup>3</sup> formerly of Barbadoes,<sup>4</sup> and died about 1710.<sup>5</sup> His widow *d. ab.* 1751.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The compiler is indebted to Mr. D. E. Huger Smith for valuable notes on this family.

<sup>2</sup> May 27, 1695. Mrs. Elizabeth "Schencking", widow of Bernard "Schencking", Esq., entered a caviat to the estate of her son Bernard "Schenckingh".

May 31, 1695, William Smith, Esq., entered a caviat to the estate of Bernard "Schenckingh", son of Bernard "Schenckingh", Esq., late of this Province, in right of his wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Smith, eldest daughter of the said Bernard "Schenckingh". (Probate Court records, Charleston County, Book 1692-93, p. 4.)

<sup>3</sup> *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. I.

<sup>4</sup> On page 458 of the "list of Owners and possessors of land Hired Seruants & Apprentices, Bought Seruants & Negroes in ye Parish of St Michael's", Barbadoes, published in Hotten's *Lists of Emigrants to America, 1600-1700*, appears the name of "Barnard Shenckingh" as owner of ten acres of land, and on page 490 of the abstract from the register of Christ Church Parish, Barbadoes, published in the same volume, we find the following record under January, 1678/9:

"Elizabeth of ye age of 8 years, and Katherine of ye Age of Seaven years and Amarinzia of ye Age of 5 years, and Benja of ye Age of 7 moneths, all children of Bernard and Elizabeth Schenckingh were bapt	}	bapt : ye 3d "
---	---	----------------

And on page 429 of the register of St. Michael's Parish, Barbadoes, published in the same volume, we find this entry under September 25, 1678: "Hannah ye daughter of Mr Bernard Schenken."

<sup>5</sup> Will made Aug. 10, 1710.

<sup>6</sup> The will of Elizabeth Smith, proved June 7, 1751, mentions dau. "Amerentia" Taylor, son John Smith, son-in-law Peter Taylor, dau. Catherine Greenland, grand-son Benjamin Smith. (Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith.)

## Issue :

1. I. Benjamin Smith, *d. young*.<sup>7</sup>
2. II. William Smith.
3. III. John Smith.
4. IV. Thomas Smith.
5. v. Catherine Smith, *m.*, July 13, 1749, William Greenland.<sup>8</sup>
6. VI. Anne Smith, *m.*, November 26, 1738, Dr. Thomas Dale<sup>9</sup> (2d. wife); *d.* January (buried 28th), 1742<sup>9</sup> (1743, new style).
7. VII. Amarinthia Smith, *m.*, Oct. 8, 1719 Benjamin Gibbes<sup>10</sup> (*b.* Jan. 10, 1681), who *d.* in January, 1722, and she subsequently *m.* Peter Taylor.<sup>11</sup> (Issue by both marriages.)

---

<sup>7</sup> July 11, 1766, James Parsons and William Glen conveyed to John Izard part of lot 36 in Charles Town, reciting that by the will of William Smith, made Aug. 30, 1710, he bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth in trust for his son Benjamin until he reached the age of 21 lot 36 in Charles Town and the house thereon, and that the said Benjamin Smith died in infancy and unmarried and that upon his death the house and part of the lot became vested in William Smith, the younger, eldest son of the said William Smith, the elder, as eldest son and heir at law to the said Wm. Smith, the elder, and that William Smith, the younger, being so seized and possessed did in his lifetime make a will appointing his wife Elizabeth executrix and his brothers-in-law Peter Taylor and Thomas Dale and friends Wm. Elliott and John Stanyarne exors., and directing that this part of lot 36 and the premises thereof be sold by them, and that on Feb. 1, 1759, Peter Taylor, surviving exor., conveyed the property to Mary Cooper and the said James Parsons and William Glen. (Mesne Conveyance records, Charleston Co., Book F. No. 3, p. 156.)

<sup>8</sup> "1749, July 13<sup>th</sup> Then was married William Greenland & Catherine Smith  $\forall$  Lic."—Register of St Philip's Parish.

<sup>9</sup> Register of St. Philip's Parish. See also Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 139.

Nov. 6, 1738, Anne Smith, shortly to marry Thomas Dale, conveyed property in trust to Wm. Smith and Peter Taylor.

<sup>10</sup> Chart of the Gibbes family, by Rev. Dr. Robert Wilson. Their only child, Elizabeth Gibbes, *b.* July 31, 1720, *m.* Joseph Izard. (See Vol. II. of this magazine, pp. 227-228.)

<sup>11</sup> The will of Peter Taylor, dated July 1, 1765, and proved Oct. 11, 1765, names friends Benjamin Smith, of Charles Town and his brother

## 2.

**William Smith** [William<sup>1</sup>], m. Elizabeth Williamson; d. in December, 1741, or January, 1742.<sup>12</sup>

Thomas Smith; brother Joseph Taylor, of Whitehaven, merchant; sister Elizabeth Taylor, of Dublin, spinster; his first wife's niece, Margaret Evance, Brown Hall plantation; Jane Douxsaint, dau of Paul Douxsaint by his first wife, Rebecca; kinsman Nathaniel Rayner alias Raynor and his son William Rayner; Roger Smith, son of brother Thomas Smith and his brother Peter Smith; friend and brother the said Thomas Smith slaves that belonged to his last wife and silver plate that had been brought to him from Cape Fear, plantation in St. Paul's called the War House; Broom Hall plantation to said brother Thomas Smith; plantation of Wassammasaw to Peter Waring, son of John and Catherine Waring; nephew Peter Taylor, of Whitehaven, son of Joseph Taylor; cousin George Walker, of Bristol; friends said Benjamin Smith, Thomas Smith and worthy neighbor, Mr. Benjamin Smith, of Goose Creek, three best horses; exors. nephew Peter Taylor, brother Joseph Taylor, said Benjamin Smith and his bro. Thomas and said Benjamin Smith, of Goose Creek. (Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith.)

"Tuesday last died, at Goose-Creek, in the 65th year of his age, the last 40 of which he lived in this colony, Peter Taylor, Esq. a native of Ireland, formerly commissary-general, and a gentleman universally beloved"—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, October 5, 1765.

<sup>12</sup> The will of William Smith, of St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, planter, made Dec. 30, 1741, and proved January 28, 1741 (1742, new style), mentions mother Elizabeth Smith, wife Elizabeth, daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Rebecca and Margaret, prospective son-in-law Nicholas Burnham; brothers-in-law Peter Taylor and Thomas Dale and friends Wm. Elliott and John Stanyarne, exors., wife, exix. Witnesses: Catherine, Ann and Benjamin Smith. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1740-47, p. 60.)

Feb. 2, 1760, an agreement was entered into between Peter Taylor, exor. of William Smith, eldest son of William Smith; Elijah Prioleau, Andrew Smith and Joseph Smith, exors., and Margaret Smith, exix., of John Smith, another son of William Smith; Thomas Evance and Margaret, his wife, only surviving daughter and devisee of Wm. Smith, the younger; and Paul Douxsaint, guardian of Jane Douxsaint, his daughter, only child of Rebecca Douxsaint, another daughter and devisee of Wm. Smith, the younger, which recites that Wm. Smith, the elder, at the time of his death was seized of a plantation of 250 acres on the north side of Ashley River on Charles Town Neck, originally

## Issue :

8. i. Elizabeth Smith, *m.*, Dec. 31, 1741, Nicholas Burnham.<sup>13</sup>
9. ii. Mary Smith, *b.* Dec. 1724\*; *d.* young and unm.
10. iii. Sarah Smith, *d.* young and unm.
11. iv. Rebecca Smith, *b.* Nov. 11, 1731\*; *m.* Paul Douxsaint. (Issue.)
12. v. Margaret Smith, *m.* Thomas Evance. (Iss.)

## 3.

**John Smith** [William<sup>1</sup>], *m.*, January 23, 1723 (1724), Margaret Williamson<sup>14</sup>; *d.* in Sept. or Oct., 1753.<sup>15</sup>

granted by the Lords Proprietors to James Martell Goulard de Varvent, and the dwelling thereon where he then resided and which he directed to be equally divided between his two sons, William and John, that John had subsequently died leaving a will in which he named his wife Margaret, *exix.*, and sons Andrew and Joseph Smith and son-in-law Elijah Prioleau, *exors.*, that Wm. Smith subsequently died leaving a will in which he named his wife Elizabeth, *exix.*, and his brothers-in-law Peter Taylor and Thomas Dale and others, *exors.*, and his daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Rebecca and Margaret, of whom Mary and Sarah had died unmarried, Rebecca had married Paul Douxsaint and Margaret had married Thomas Evance. (M. C. R., Charleston Co., Book L No. 3, p. 8.)

<sup>13</sup> "Then was Married Nicholas Burnham and Elizabeth Smith & L.",—Entry for Dec. 31, 1741, register of St. Philip's Parish, p. 183.

\* Register of St. Philip's Parish.

<sup>14</sup> "John Smith of Charlestown & Margaret Williamson mar'd Jan'y 23, 1723"—MS. copy (made by Mr. Wm. S. Hastie) of register of St. Andrew's Parish in Charleston Library.

The will of Richard Williamson, dated March 16, 1737, proved Feb. 2, 1738, mentions beloved sisters Elizabeth and Margaret Smith; sister Elizabeth's eldest dau., Elizabeth; brother Benjamin, niece Phœbe, niece "Amarintia" Smith, brother Henry. (Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith.)

<sup>15</sup> The will of Col. John Smith, of Colleton County, made Sept. 6, 1753, and proved Oct. 19, 1753, mentions wife Margaret, sons Andrew and Joseph, son-in-law Elijah Prioleau, dau. Ann Prioleau, dau. "Amarintia" Smith, and "other children" (names not given). Witnesses: Paul Douxsaint, Joseph Greenland and Wm. Greenland. (P. C. R., C. G., Book 1752-56, p. 116 et seq.)

## Issue :

13. i. Andrew Smith.
14. ii. Joseph Smith.
15. iii. Anne Smith, *m.* Elijah Priolean. (Iss.)
16. iv. Charlotte Smith, *d.* unm. ab. 1776.<sup>16</sup>
17. v. Phoebe Smith, *m.* Thomas Farr.<sup>17</sup> (Issue.)
18. vi. Catherine Smith, *m.* John Waring. (Issue.)
19. vii. Amarinthia Smith, *m.* Benjamin Elliott; *d.* July 4, 1767.<sup>18</sup> (Issue.)

## 4.

**Thomas Smith** [William<sup>1</sup>], *m.* Sabina Smith, dau. of Landgrave (2nd.) Thomas Smith; *d.* in 1723 or 1724.<sup>19</sup> (His widow *m.* Thomas Taylor.)

Sept. 12, 1761, "Margaret Smith of Colleton County in St Paul's Parish in the Province of S<sup>c</sup> Carolina, Widow," conveyed negroes and other personal property to her daughters. Amarinthia and Charlotte. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book M M, pp. 57 and 58.)

<sup>16</sup> "Charlotte Smith of St Andrew's Parish", in her will, made Nov. 18, 1776, mentions her bro. Jos. Smith: cousin John Priolean; cousins John, Peter, Richard and Benj. Waring; bro.-in-law John Waring: bro.-in-law Benj. Elliott; sister Phoebe Farr, cousin Benj. William son's estate; cousin Thomas Farr. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1774-78, p. 473.) "Cousin" is used here, undoubtedly, for nephew.

<sup>17</sup> Thomas Farr, of Charles Town, in his will, made May 27, 1775 mentions his wife "Phebe", sons Thomas, John, Nathaniel and Joseph, nephew Thos. Dunbar, niece Mary Dunbar, and names Benjamin Elliott and sons Thomas and John as exors. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1776-84, p. 207.)

"Phebe Farr of Saint Paul's parish Coleton County", in her will, made July 6, 1780, and proved Jany. 29, 1783, mentions her lands heired from her brother Joseph Smith, and her sons Thomas, John, Nathaniel and Joseph. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1776-84, p. 296.)

<sup>18</sup> "DIED.] July 4, Mrs. ——— Elliott, Wife of Benjamin Elliott. Esq."—*The South Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, July 7, 1767.

<sup>19</sup> His will, made May 30, 1723, and proved March 27, 1724, mentions his mother Elizabeth Smith; son Benjamin; uncle Schenckingsh; son Thomas; dau. Anne; brothers William Smith and John Smith; sisters Catherine and Anne; wife Sabina; uncle Benjamin Schenckingsh, brother-in-law Benjamin Waring and bro. Wm. Smith, exors.



## Issue :

20. i. Benjamin Smith.
21. ii. Anne Smith, prob. *d.* young as no mention is made of her in her mother's will.
22. iii. Thomas Smith (commonly called "Thomas Smith of Broad-street"). He *m.* Sarah Moore (14), dau. of Roger Moore and Catherine Rhett (6), and an account of his descendants has been given in the January and April issues of this magazine.

## 20.

**Benjamin Smith** [Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>], *b.* in 1718; *m.* Anne Loughton<sup>20</sup>, who *d.* Feb. 29, 1760<sup>21</sup>; *m.* next, Oct. 2,

---

(Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith). The appraisement of his estate was made July 20, 1724. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1724-25, p. 23.) Landgrave Smith mentions his son-in-law Benjamin Waring, husband of his dau. Ann, in his will.

"Sabina Taylor Wife of Thomas Taylor of the parish of St James's on Goose Creek In Berkley County planter", in her will, made Dec. 5, 1734, and proved Sept. 3, 1735, mentions her dau. Sabina Taylor (under 16 and unm.) and her father (Thomas Taylor) and two brothers (Benj. and Thomas Smith); her eldest son Benjamin (Smith), to whom she gave the "Wedding Ring I had for his father, the Great Bible", &c.; her son Thomas (Smith), to whom she gave the "Mourning Ring I had for his Father", &c.; her "former husband Colonel Thomas Smith"; her "Husband Mr Thos Taylor and Capt. Peter Taylor", exors. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1732-37, p. 202.)

<sup>20</sup> William Loughton, in his will, made Dec. 7, 1727, and proved July 17, 1728, mentions his wife Mary and daughters Mary and Ann. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1727-29, p. 118.)

Aug. 11, 1744, Robert Brewton and Mary, his wife, conveyed to George Heskell lot 14 granted in 1678 to John Bulline from whom it passed to John Croskeys, Dec. 11, 1695; sold to Edward Loughton and he dying said moiety descended to his son William Loughton, who by his last will left it to his wife Mary, now Mary Brewton, and to his daughters Mary and Ann Loughton, now the wives of William Matthews and Benjamin Smith respectively. (M. C. R., C. Co., B B, 213.)

<sup>21</sup> "Yesterday died greatly lamented, Mrs. ANNE SMITH, the Wife of Benjamin Smith, Esq; Speaker of the Honourable Commons-House of

1760, Mary Wragg<sup>22</sup>; was a contributor to Rev. Alexander Garden's school for the negroes in Charles Town in 1743-4<sup>23</sup>; was a subscriber to the Ludlam school for the poor of St. James's Parish, Goose Creek, in 1744, to the amount of £50.<sup>24</sup>; was elected to the Commons House of Assembly from St. Philip's Parish in 1748<sup>25</sup>; was reëlected at the elections held Oct. 22d. and 23d. 1751<sup>26</sup>, Oct. 29th. and 30th. 1754<sup>27</sup>, Sept. 23d. and 24th. 1760<sup>28</sup>, and Oct. 12th. and 13th. 1762<sup>29</sup>; was elected Speaker of the Commons House April 8, 1755<sup>30</sup>; reëlected Oct. 8, 1760<sup>31</sup>; reëlected Oct. 26, 1762<sup>32</sup>; appointed, in 1766, an Associate Justice of the Common Pleas for South Carolina<sup>33</sup>; elected to the Commons House of Assembly from St. John's, Colleton, at a special election held September 19th. and 20th. 1769<sup>34</sup>; d. at Newport,

---

Assembly of this Province."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, March 1, 1760. There is a tombstone to her memory in St. Philip's church yard.

<sup>22</sup> "On thursday the 2d inst. the hon. Benjamin Smith, Esq; was married to miss Mary Wragg, one of the daughters of the hon: Joseph Wragg, Esq; deceased."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, Oct. 11, 1760. (This notice was inadvertently omitted from Salley's compilation of "*Marriage Notices in The South-Carolina Gazette*.)

<sup>23</sup> *The History of South Carolina under the Royal Government* (McCrary), p. 246.

<sup>24</sup> *Ibid*, 486.

<sup>25</sup> *The South-Carolina Gazette*, July 9, 1748.

<sup>26</sup> *Ibid*, November 8, 1751.

<sup>27</sup> *Ibid*, November 14, 1754.

<sup>28</sup> *Ibid*, September 27, 1760.

<sup>29</sup> *Ibid*, October 23, 1762.

<sup>30</sup> "On the 7th Instant the General Assembly of this Province met pursuant to Adjournment: And on the 8th, the House of Assembly chose the Honourable Benjamin Smith, Esq; for their Speaker, the Honourable Mr. Middleton being prevented, by an Accident, from attending."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, April 17, 1755.

<sup>31</sup> *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Oct. 11, 1760.

<sup>32</sup> *Ibid*, Oct. 30, 1762.

<sup>33</sup> *The History of South Carolina under the Royal Government* (McCrary), p. 573.

<sup>34</sup> *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Sept. 21, 1769, and the same for Sept. 20, 1770.



HON. BENJAMIN SMITH.

MRS. BENJAMIN SMITH.

From original paintings (owned by the Carolina Art Association) by Jeremiah Theus.

R. I., July 28, 1770.<sup>35</sup> In his will, made Feb. 15, 1768, and "Proved in the Court of Ordinary before the Gov<sup>t</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> August 1770", he mentions wife Mary, to whom he gave all the slaves not otherwise distributed, such household furniture, plate, linen and bedding as she should make choice of—provided the whole did not exceed £3500 in value, all liquors and provisions in the house at his death, riding chair, chaise and two horses which she should choose, brick tenement on the Bay then rented by Peter Manigault during her widowhood only, pew in St. Philip's during widowhood and declares the premises given to be exclusive of the £14,000 current money settled on her before marriage in lieu of her fortune and which sum he directs his executors to pay her within three months after his death; son Thomas Loughton Smith,

<sup>35</sup> "On Saturday morning last died, in this town, in the 53d year of his age, the Hon. BENJAMIN SMITH, Esq; of Charlestown, South-Carolina. He was a gentleman possessed of every amiable qualification necessary to endear or sweeten life.—Blessed with an excellent disposition, he added to his own, by imparting happiness to others:—And having acquired a very extensive fortune in trade, he made it greatly subservient to relieve the poor and succour the distressed.—The love and tenderness of the husband, the affection of the parent, the humanity of the master, and the sincerity of the friend, were eminently conspicuous in his character.—During a most painful illness of five weeks, he was never once heard to repine or murmur, but sustained the severe conflict with that composure and serenity of mind, which nothing could inspire, but the consciousness of a well spent life, and a firm reliance on the merits of his saviour.—The inhabitants of the town of Newport, sensible of his worth, had interested themselves in his recovery; the news of his death, though for many days expected, spread a gloom over every countenance. They had presaged many agreeable consequences from his settling amongst them, but alas! how uncertain all human affairs! their hopes are at an end, their expectations are blasted.—His remains, attended by a great number of the principal people of the town, anxious to testify their respect to his memory, were carried to Trinity Church, on Sunday Evening, where the funeral service was read, and a well adapted, pathetic discourse, from I Cor. xv. 19. was delivered by the Rev. Mr. Bisset; after which they were interred in the Church-Yard.—He has left a widow and three children in this place, besides a numerous family in Carolina, to bemoan their great and irreparable loss."—Newport letter of July 30th published in *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, August 16, 1770.

to whom he gave the lot and dwelling at the corner of Church and Broad streets where the said Thomas Loughton Smith then lived, his pew in St. Michael's on condition that he and his heirs should annually pay £25 currency to such minister as should preach a sermon every New Year's day in St. Michael's; daughter Susannah Smith, to whom he gave £15,000 current money and two slaves; son William Smith to whom he gave a lot on Broad Street adjoining that given to son Thomas Loughton with the two brick tenements thereon then rented to Mr. Troup and Mr. Courtonne, £15,000 and four Slaves; daughter Judith Smith, to whom he gave £12,000 and two slaves; son Benjamin Wragg Smith, to whom he gave one third of Dockon plantation (2960 acres), St. John's, Berkeley, and the lot and brick tenement on the Bay at death or marriage of his mother, £12,000 current money; dau. Mary Smith, to whom he gave £12,000 current money; dau. Ann Motte, who, with her bro. Tho. Loughton Smith, was to receive such household furniture, plate, linen, &c. as their mother should not choose; niece Ann Taylor, dau. of Andrew and Sabina Taylor, friends Rev. Robt. Smith and Mrs. Gertrude Rantowle; appoints bro. Thos. Smith, son Thomas Loughton Smith, son-in-law Isaac Motte and bro.-in-law Miles Brewton, exors.; leaves £1000 to the poor of Charles Town, £1000 to South Carolina Society, £1000 to Charlestown Library Society; gives freedom to his old slave Phylis who formerly belonged to his father and directs his son Thomas Loughton to pay her £20 per annum from the estate devised to him; directs exors. to sell residue of slaves, the lot and house where he then resided, his plantation called Accabee, on Ashley River, and all other lands not devised by the will and to divide the proceeds among his children as directed. Wm. Glen, Ro. Brisbane and Dan. Grattan, witnesses. By Codicil annexed May 26, 1770, he bequeathed to sister Sabina Taylor, wife of Andrew Taylor, £80 yearly for life. A codicil of May 25, 1770, recites that he has sold his share in Dockon and gives son

Benj. Wragg lot of land north of St. Philip's Church, and mentions the birth of three children, Sabina, Charlotte and Jos. Allen since the making of the will, and provides for them £12,000 each. By a letter from Newport, R. I., July 5, 1770, and annexed to the will, he directed that £50. sterling be given from his est. to the fund for a new organ for St. Philip's.<sup>36</sup>

His widow, Mrs Mary (Wragg) Smith *d.* in April, 1777.<sup>37</sup>

Issue : First wife.

23. i. Thomas Loughton Smith, *b.* 1741.
24. ii. John Smith, *b.* Dec. 27, 1843\*; *d.* young.
25. iii. Anne Smith, *b.* April 18, 1745\*; *m.*, Dec. 15, 1763, Isaac Motte\*<sup>38</sup>; *d.* Nov. 15, 1772.<sup>39</sup>  
(Issue.)
26. iv. Susannah Smith, *m.* Barnard Elliott, who *d.* Oct. 25, 1778<sup>40</sup>; *m.* next, Capt. Patrick

<sup>36</sup> P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 489.

<sup>37</sup> "DEATHS." \* \* \* "Mrs. Mary Smith, Widow of the late Hon. Benjamin Smith, Esq."—*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Thursday, April 17, 1777.

\* Register of St. Philip's Parish.

<sup>38</sup> "On thursday last, Mr. Isaac Motte, late an officer in the army, and son to the public treasurer of this province, was married to Miss Anne Smith, daughter to Benjamin Smith, Esq; late speaker of the commons house of assembly."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday Dec. 17, 1763.

<sup>39</sup> "Last Sunday Morning died, much regretted, that Ornament to her Sex, as a Christian, Wife, Mother, Friend, Mistress, &c. Mrs. Anne Motte, (eldest Daughter of the late Hon. Benjamin Smith) the Wife of Isaac Motte, Esq;."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, November 17, 1772.

<sup>40</sup> "On the 25th Day of October,  
In the Strength of his Days departed this Life,  
BARNARD ELLIOTT, Esquire,  
A Member of the General Assembly,  
And Lieutenant-Colonel  
Of the Continental Corps of Artillery  
In this State.  
As a MAN,  
He was charitable, humane, benevolent;

Carnes, who *d.* June 15, 1786<sup>41</sup>; *d.*——  
 July 1, 1776, she presented a stand of colors  
 (two flags) to the 2d. South Carolina Regi-  
 ment, and one of the flags was captured by the  
 British at the siege of Savannah, Oct. 9,  
 1779, Lieutenant Bush and Sergeant William  
 Jasper losing their lives trying to save it,  
 while Lieutenant Gray was killed defending  
 the other, which was saved, but later fell  
 into the hands of the British at the fall of  
 Charles Town, May 12, 1780.<sup>42</sup>

27. v. William Loughton Smith.

---

As a GENTLEMAN.

Affable, yet inobtrusive,

Polite, yet unaffected;

The heart-felt Duties of Husband and Father,  
 He fill'd in a Manner truly worthy of Imitation;

As a BROTHER,

Affection and Tenderness guided

His Conduct;

As a FRIEND,

He was warm, attached, steady and sincere;

As a CITIZEN,

He was as laudably jealous of civil Rights and Privileges,  
 As zealous in supporting them;

As a SOLDIER,

He was manly, brave, spirited and capable;

As a CHRISTIAN,

He was religious without Superstition,  
 Devout without Enthusiasm.

HE DIED!

With the noble Firmness of the first Possession,  
 The Resignation and Confidence of the latter.

M,DCC,LXXVIII."—*The South-Carolina and  
 American General Gazette*, Thursday, Oct. 29, 1778.

<sup>41</sup> "DIED.] Last Thursday, at his plantation at Ashepoo, PATRICK  
 CARNES, Esq; late Captain in the Continental line, much regretted by  
 a very numerous acquaintance."—*The Charleston Morning Post, and  
 Daily Advertiser*, Saturday, June 17, 1786.

<sup>42</sup> *The History of South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780*  
 (McCrary), p. 415. Diary of Barnard Elliott, *Year Book*, City of  
 Charleston, 1889, p. 221.

28. VI. Catherine Smith, *d.* young.  
Second wife.
29. VII. Judith Smith, *m.*, in 1778, James Ladson; *d.*  
ab. 1820.<sup>43</sup> (Issne.)
30. VIII. Benjamin Wragg Smith, *d.* young.
31. IX. Mary Smith, *m.*, Nov. 17, 1787, John Gibbes.<sup>46</sup>
32. X. Sabina Smith, *d.* young.
33. XI. Charlotte Smith, *d.* young.
34. XII. Joseph Allen Smith.

## 23.

**Thomas Loughton Smith** [Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>], *b.* in 1741; *m.*, May 29, 1763, Elizabeth Inglis<sup>45</sup>; was elected to the Commons House of Assembly of the Province of South Carolina from St. Michael's Parish at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, December 15th. and 16th. 1772<sup>47</sup>; *d.* April 16, 1773.<sup>48</sup>

---

<sup>43</sup> "MARRIAGE. Capt. James Ladson, of the 1st regiment, to Miss Judith Smith, daughter of the deceased Hon. Benjamin Smith, Esq." —*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Thursday, Oct. 8, 1778. Her will was made Nov. 13, 1816; added to Feb. 14, 1818. and proved Sept. 23, 1820. She therein mentions her children. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book F., 216.) One of her daughters, Charlotte Augusta Ladson, *m.* John Simmons Bee (141), and an account of their descendants was published in the January and April issue of this magazine.

<sup>45</sup> Gibbes Chart (by Rev. Dr. Robert Wilson).

<sup>46</sup> "Last sunday Mr. Thomas Loughton Smith, son of the hon. the speaker of the commons house of assembly of this province, was married to Miss Elizabeth Inglis, daughter of Mr. George Inglis, merchant." —*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, June 4, 1763.

<sup>47</sup> *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, December 17, 1772.

<sup>48</sup> "Last Friday Noon died, in Consequence of a Fall which he had from his Horse on Monday, and in the 33d Year of his Age, the social, benevolent, humane, affable and friendly THOMAS LOUGHTON SMITH, Esq; a Native and eminent Merchant of this Town, and one of the Representatives of the Parish of St. Michael, in the present General Assembly —*The GENERAL GAZETTE*, of last Friday, has said MUCH of this valuable Man, yet NOT MORE than is TRUE.—No member of this Community ever lived more universally and deservedly esteemed here:



## Issue :

35. I. Elizabeth Smith, *m.*, May 6, 1784, Lieut. Campbell of His Britanic Majesty's 63d Regiment.<sup>49</sup>
36. II. Ann Loughton Smith.
37. III. Claudia Smith, *m.* Hon. Henry Izard; *d.* July 26, 1855.<sup>50</sup> (No. issue.)
38. IV. Maria Smith.

## 27.

**William Loughton Smith** [Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>], *b.* ——— —175—; educated at Hackney and at Gen-

---

And it is *indeed true*, in *this* Instance, that *many* Gentlemen (of Mr. Smith's numerous Friends and Acquaintance) have 'put themselves in deep Mourning, on the melancholy Occasion of so great a Loss, and to testify their Respect to the Memory of so worthy a Character.' — *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, April 19, 1778.

"Friday last died here, universally lamented; (occasioned by a Fall he unfortunately had from his Horse, on Monday the 12th Instant) in the 33d Year of his Age, Thomas-Loughton Smith, Esq; one of the Representatives in Assembly for this Town, and an eminent Merchant. —By the Death of this worthy Man, the Community has lost a most valuable Member, his sorrowful Widow an affectionate Husband, his Children a kind Parent, and the Poor a great Benefactor. —His remains were interred on Saturday Evening in the Family Vault in St. Philip's Church Yard, attended by a great Number of the principal Inhabitants of the Town, and several Strangers." — *The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, April 20, 1778.

Thomas Loughton Smith, in his will, made Oct. 28, 1771, and proved April 30, 1773, mentions wife Elizabeth, eldest dau. Elizabeth, second dau. Ann Loughton, third dau. Claudia, fourth dau. Maria, father-in-law George Inglis, bro. Wm. Smith (then a minor), Alexander Inglis (nephew of George), and possible posthumous child or children. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1771-74, p. 365.)

<sup>49</sup> "Thursday was married at Stono, Lieut. Campbell, of the 63d British regiment, to Miss Betsey Smith, daughter of the deceased Thomas Loughton Smith, Esq; of this City." — *The South-Carolina Gazette, and Public Advertiser*, Wednesday, May 12, 1784. The same notice was published in both *The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, and the *South Carolina Gazette and General Advertiser*, of Thursday, May 13, 1784.

<sup>50</sup> *The Charleston Courier*, July 27, 1855; Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 219.

eve<sup>51</sup>; studied law in the Middle Temple; was admitted to the bar in Charleston in 1784<sup>52</sup>; elected a member of the House of Representatives of S. C. from St. James's, Goose Creek, at the election held Monday and Tuesday, November 29th and 30th, 1784<sup>53</sup>; *m.*, May 1, 1786, Charlotte Izard (*d.* Jan. 8, 1792)<sup>54</sup>; reelected at election held Monday and Tuesday, Nov. 27th and 28th, 1786<sup>55</sup>; elected to 1st. Congress from the Charleston district in 1788<sup>56</sup>; reelected to 2d. 3d. 4th. and 5th, Congresses; resigned in 1797 to accept the post of Charge d'affaires in Portugal; was transferred to the Spanish mission in 1800 and was relieved in 1801; was the Federal candidate for Congress against Hon. Robert Marion in the Charleston district in 1804, but was defeated; *m.* again, Dec. 19, 1805, Charlotte Wragg<sup>57</sup>; was sometime president of the Santee Canal Company<sup>58</sup>; sometime vice-president of the Charleston Library Society<sup>59</sup>; sometime vice-president of the St. Cecilia Society<sup>60</sup>; was elected Grand Master of the Ancient York

<sup>51</sup> See Vol. III. of this magazine, p. 215; Vol. IV., pp. 30, 82, 100, 216.

<sup>52</sup> O'Neill's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina*, Vol. II., p. 63.

<sup>53</sup> *The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Sat., Dec. 4, 1784.

<sup>54</sup> "MARRIED.] Last Monday at Goose-creek, the Hon. WILLIAM SMITH, Esq; to Miss CHARLOTTE IZARD, Daughter of RALPH IZARD, jun. Esq."—*The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Friday, May 5, 1786. The same notice in *The Charleston Evening Gazette* for the same day.

"MARRIED.] At the Elms, William Smith, Esq; of this city, to the amiable Miss Charlotte Izard, daughter of Ralph Izard, jun. Esq."—*The State Gazette of South-Carolina*, Monday, May 8, 1786.

Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 217.

<sup>55</sup> *The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser*, Friday, Dec. 1, 1786.

<sup>56</sup> His seat was unsuccessfully contested by Dr. David Ramsay, the historian.

<sup>57</sup> "Married, on Thursday evening, by the Rev. Mr. Pogson, the Hon. Wm. Loughton Smith, to Miss Charlotte Wragg, daughter of the late Wm. Wragg, Esq. of Ashley Barony."—*Charleston Courier*, Saturday, December 21, 1805.

<sup>58</sup> *Charleston Courier*, Tuesday, January 19, 1808.

<sup>59</sup> *Ibid.*, Thursday, January 21, 1808.

<sup>60</sup> *Ibid.*, February 20, 1808.

Masons of South Carolina June 25, 1808<sup>61</sup>; sometime a lieutenant in the Washington Fencibles<sup>62</sup>; d. Dec. 1812.<sup>63</sup> Gilbert Stuart painted a portrait of him\*, and Sartain is said to have made an engraving from it. He was the author of numerous books pamphlets and essays, chiefly political. The following is a partial bibliography of his writings :

The | politicks | and views | of a certain | party, | displayed. | Printed in the year M,DCC,XCII.

O., pp. 36. Thomas Jefferson was the "certain party" criticized in this pamphlet. The Charleston Library Society's copy, which originally belonged to William Loughton Smith and which is bound up in a volume of pamphlets collected by him and bearing his book-plate, has endorsed on the title page in Smith's handwriting : "By William Smith—1792"

The | pretensions of | Thomas Jefferson | to the | presidency | examined; | and the | charges against | John Adams | refuted. | Addressed to the citizens of America in general; | and particularly to the | electors | of the | president. | United States, October 1796.

O., pp. 64.

The | pretensions of | Thomas Jefferson | to the | presidency | examined; | and the | charges against | John Adams | refuted. | Addressed to the citizens of America in general, | and particularly to the | electors | of the | president. | Part the second. | United States, November 1796.

O., pp. half title 11 + 70.

---

<sup>61</sup> Ibid, May 18th. and June 27th. 1808. *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Dec. 21st. and 23d. 1812.

<sup>62</sup> "John Hinckley Mitchell, Esq. was on Monday last, elected Lieutenant of the Washington Fencibles, in the room of William Loughton Smith, Esq. deceased."—*City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, March 8, 1813.

<sup>63</sup> "The Friends and Acquaintances, the Members of the South-Carolina Society, and the Members of the Bar, are invited to attend the funeral of Mr. William Loughton Smith, from his late residence, No. 100 East-Bay, at 12 o'clock this day.

December 21"—*City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Monday, December 21, 1812.

\* Now owned by the Carolina Art Association, Charleston, S. C.

An | address | from | William Smith, | of | South-Carolina, | to his | constituents. | Philadelphia : Printed in the year MDCCXCIV.

O., pp. 32.

Speeches in the House of Representatives of the United States. (London, 1794.)\*

A Fourth of July Oration. (1796.)\*

A Comparative View of the Constitutions of the several States and with each other, and with that of the United States. (Philadelphia, 1796.)

A | comparative view | of the | constitutions | of the | several States with each other, and with that | of the | United States; | presenting the most prominent features of each constitution. | By William L. Smith, L. L. D. | formerly a member of Congress from South Carolina. | Revised and extended | by E. S. Davis, | of South Carolina. | City of Washington : | Published by Thompson and Homans. | 1832.

O., pp. 135.

The numbers | of | Phocion, | which were originally published | in the | *Charleston Courier*, | in 1806, | on the subject of | neutral rights. | Revised and corrected. | Charleston, S. C. | Printed at the Courier office, | No. 1, Broad-Street.

O., pp. 70. One of the Charleston Library Society's copies of this pamphlet is bound in a volume formerly belonging to William Loughton Smith and containing his book-plate<sup>65</sup>, and the index to the volume,<sup>66</sup> in

---

\* Upon the authority of Appletons' *Cyclopædia of American Biography*—a very faulty work.

<sup>65</sup> Some of these book-plates bear the name "William Smith, L. L. D. Charleston S. Carolina" and some have "Wm Loughton Smith, L. L. D. Charleston S. Carolina." It is evident from this and from other evidence, given in preceding notes, that the name Loughton was added late in life, even after he had become a member of Congress. On the book-plate he used the arms of the Landgrave Smith family from which he descended through his grand-mother. Whether he used those arms because his great-grand-father was of the same family as the Landgraves or whether he claimed the right to use his grand-mother's arms is debatable.

We are not informed as to what institution conferred the degree of LL.D. upon him.

Smith's handwriting, contains this: "Phocion, on Neutral Rights, Amer. Ed." This confirms the statement in Appletons' *Cyclopædia of American Biography* that there was a London edition (1806).

Issue :<sup>66</sup> First wife.

39. I. Thomas Loughton Smith, *d.* unm.  
40. II. Anne Caroline Smith, *m.*, May 22, 1820, Peter  
Perdersen, Danish Minister to the United  
States.<sup>67</sup> (Issue.)

Second wife.

41. III. William Wragg Smith, *d.* unm. He was the  
author of a volume of poems.<sup>68</sup>

### 34.

**Joseph Allen Smith** [Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>], *b.* about 1769; spent many years of his life abroad and at the North; returned to South Carolina in 1808<sup>69</sup>; *m.*, May 1, 1809, Charlotte Georgina Izard<sup>70</sup>; *d.* Nov. 29, 1828. He "did much to establish good relations with Russia." \*

<sup>66</sup> William Loughton Smith in his will, made Oct. 11, 1812, with a codicil annexed Oct. 12th, and proved Dec. 31, 1812, mentions his wife Charlotte Wragg Smith, sons William Wragg Smith (under 21) and Thomas Loughton Smith, dau. Ann Caroline Smith, niece Claudia Smith, god-dau. Harriet Fraser, god-sons Loughton Ramsay and Motte Campbell. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book E. p. 299.)

<sup>67</sup> "MARRIED at Philadelphia, on the 22d inst. by the Right Rev. Bishop White, PETER PEDERSON, Esq. Minister Resident from the Court of Denmark, near the United States, to Miss ANN CAROLINE SMITH, eldest daughter of the late William Loughton Smith, Esq. of this city."—*The Charleston Courier*, Wednesday, May 31, 1820.

<sup>68</sup> The last canto | of | Childe Harold's | Pilgrimage, | translated and amplified from | the French | of | Alphonse de Lamartine, | by William Wragg Smith. | Charleston: | Printed by B. B. Hussey, 48 Broad-street. | 1842.

D.; 1 full page ill.; half title, title, advertisement and dedication i-xii; the last canto of Childe Harold, 14-92; notes, 93-99; 1 blank p.; minor poems 101-120.

<sup>69</sup> "JOSEPH ALLEN SMITH, Esq. arrived in this city yesterday, after an absence of fifteen years, from his native State."—*Charleston Courier*, Monday, February 29, 1808.

<sup>70</sup> "Married at Philadelphia 1st May last, JOSEPH ALLEN SMITH, Esq.,

## Issue :

42.      i. Joseph Allen Smith, *b.* in Philadelphia Feb. 17, 1810; changed his name to Allen Smith Izard; *m.*, March 1, 1832, Emma M. Hunger; *d.*, without issue, at Richfield Springs, N. Y., 1 A. M., July 27, 1879.\*

---

to Miss Georgina Izard, daughter of the late Hon. Ralph Izard, Esq.”  
—*Charleston Courier* Saturday, June 10, 1809.

“Charlotte Georgina Smith, Widow of the late Joseph Allen Smith Esq; formerly of South Carolina, but at present of the city of Philadelphia”, by her will, made in 1832, and proved January 8, 1833, left all her property to her son Joseph Allen Smith. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book G. p. 669.)

\* See Vol. II. of this magazine p. 217.

## HISTORICAL NOTES.

RHETT.—The following corrections and additions are offered to the Rhett genealogy published in the January and April issues of this magazine :

Sarah Rhett (9), dau. of William (3), was born Nov. 28, 1725, not Oct. 19, 1722. (See St. Philip's Parish register, p. 4.)

Mary Jane Rhett (10) was born January 13th, not 21st, 1729. (Ibid, 8.)

William Moore (13) was born Oct. 12, 1723, not 1721. (Ibid, 3.)

Roger Smith (35) died Monday evening, July 29th, not 30th, 1805, in the 60th year of his age. (*Charleston Courier*, Aug. 2, 1805.) He and Mary Rutledge were married April 7, 1768, not April 17, 1762. (*The South-Carolina Gazette*, April 11, 1768.)

Benjamin Smith (40) and Sarah Dry were married Nov. 19th, not 25th, 1777.

John Harleston (46), son of Edward Harleston and Mary Moore (15), married about May 1, 1777, Elizabeth Lynch. (*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, May 5, 1777; Vol. III. of this magazine, p. 172.)

Mrs. Sarah Smith (38) Bee died June 1, 1784, not April 10, 1799. (See *South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, June 2, 1784.)

Hugh Rutledge and Ann Smith (44), not Sarah (38), had besides Sarah (105) a dau. who *d. unm.*

The three last children of Hon. R. B. Rhett (119), Herbert (256), Ann Eliza Constance (257) and Catherine Ethelind (258) were by his second wife, Catherine Ann Herbert Dent.

Theodore Dehon Grimké (301) did not change his name to Drayton, nor did his children (Nos. 696 to 700). John

Drayton Grimké, not John Dwight, was the name of his youngest son (700).

Prof. F. A. Porcher and Caroline Smith Parker (393) had issue, Mary Rutledge, who *d.* in 1892 and Caroline Parker, who *d.* in childhood.

Louis deSaussure Simonds and Mary Rhett (464) Simonds have a fourth child, Caroline Barnwell.

Robert E. Roman (570) died March 20, 1903, at 2 o'clock P. M.

Ambrose E. Gonzales (883), not Ambrosio José, did not marry Miss Shiver, nor did William Elliott Gonzales marry "Cecil Childs". The former is not married; the latter married Sarah Cecilia Shiver. Harriet Rutledge Gonzales (887) is younger than William Elliott (888).

Cleland Kinloch Huger (928) was not a son of Cleland Kinloch Huger by Susan Elizabeth Alston (400), but by his first wife, Mary Dunkin.

Julia Drayton (694) and Ellen Drayton (695), not Julia and Ellen Grimké, married respectively, William S. Hastie and E. R. Memminger. Their father's name was not changed after the marriage of his daughters, as that record would indicate, but his father had it changed for him while he was a student in Germany and before his marriage.

The following is the inscription on Col. William Rhett's tombstone, St. Philip's church-yard (western), just under the arms :

In hopes of a joyfull Resurrection  
Here rests the body of  
Col<sup>y</sup> William Rhett  
Late of this Parish,  
Principall Officer of his Majesties Customs  
in this Province:  
He was a Person that on all occasions promoted  
the Publick good of this Colony, and severall  
times generously and successfully ventured his  
Life in defense of the same  
He was a kind Husband,  
A tender Father,  
A faithful Friend,



A charitable Neighbour,  
 A Religious constant worshipper of God  
 He was born in London  
 4th Sept 1668,  
 Arrived and settled this Country  
 19th Novemb<sup>r</sup> 1694.  
 And dyed suddenly but not unprepared  
 12th Jan<sup>y</sup> 1722,  
 In the fifty seventh year of his age.

"William Rhett of Berkley County in the Province of South Carolina Esq<sup>r</sup>", in his will, made July 6, 1722, and proved "At a Council held at the Council Chamber in Charles City Jan<sup>y</sup> the 18,<sup>th</sup> 1722" by the "Oaths of George Lea, Thomas Wigg and Jane Kays Witnesses thereto", mentions his son William; his "Eldest Daughter Sarah" and her husband "Mr. Eleazar Allen", of South Carolina, "Merchant"; his "Second Daughter Catherine" and her husband "Roger Moore", of South Carolina, "Gentleman"; his "youngest daughter Mary Rhett", to whom he gave "the Sum of Five-teen hundred Pounds current Money of South Carolina to be paid when She Shall come to the Age of Twenty One Years or day of Marriage which shall first happen", his wife Sarah Rhett, whom he appointed executrix; his town lots in Charles Town; his "Plantation lying without the fortifications of Charles Town commonly called the point or Rhettsbury"; his "Mansion house" in which he then dwelled; his plantation in Berkeley County "called the Hagan". (Probate Court Records, Charleston County, Book 1722-24, pp. 52 to 56.)

MARRIAGE NOTICES IN THE SOUTH-CAROLINA GAZETTE. — Messrs. Joel Munsell's Sons, publishers, of Albany, N. Y., have lately published a volume of *Marriage Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette and Its Successors. (1732-1801.)* This volume was compiled from the Charleston Library Society's files of *The South-Carolina Gazette* and its successors by the editor of this magazine, and is edited with many explanatory foot-notes; all changes in the management or name of the

paper are noted in passing, and there is a full index of forty-six pages at the back.

The following omissions of notices in the Charleston Library Society's files have been discovered since the publication of the volume :

On thursday the 2d inst. the hon *Benjamin Smith*, Esq; was married to miss *Mary Wragg*, one of the daughters of the hon. Joseph Wragg, Esq; deceased. (Saturday, October 11, 1760.)

Monday last arrived here, in the brig. Prince of Wales, from Philadelphia, Robert Raper and John Parker, Esqrs. Mr. John Neyle, and Mr. Isaac Lesesne, jun. The three first went thither for the recovery of their healths, and the last is returned married to Miss Hannah Noarth, daughter of captain George Noarth, of Philadelphia. (Monday, November 24, 1766.)

Lieut. Charles Clifford of the 1st regiment of this state, was married on Thursday last, to Miss Elizabeth Perry. Daughter of the late Josiah Perry, Esq." (Supplement to *The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Monday, September 15, 1777.)

Married.] The 19th inst. at St. Helena. Mr. John Dedier, to Mrs. Margaret Cook, a very agreeable lady with a handsome fortune. (Friday, July 24, 1778.)

CHARLESTON'S FIRST CHAMBER OF COMMERCE.—The following newspaper extract will show when Charleston's first Chamber of Commerce was organized. The Charleston Chamber of Commerce organized in February, 1784, and still in existence, was perhaps only a resurrection of that early body :

"We learn that the Merchants of this Town have formed themselves into a Society, by the Name of the *Charles-Town Chamber of Commerce*. John Savage, Esq; is elected President, Miles Brewton, Esq; Vice-President, David Deas, Esq; Treasurer, and Mr. John Hopton, Secretary, of the said Society."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, December 28, 1778.

PROVIDING FOR THE COMMON DEFENSE IN 1808.—History is always busy repeating itself. Charleston Harbor is being strongly fortified at present by a chain of new forts (to which names of no historic significance are being given), but it is nothing new, as will be seen by the following newspaper extract :

"We feel a pleasure in announcing that our harbour will soon assume a posture of defence, as the erection of suitable works have already commenced on the sites of Forts Johnson, Pinckney and Mechanick."—*Charleston Courier*, March 28, 1808.

---

## NECROLOGY.

---

**Robert Y. Hayne**, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home in San Mateo, California, at 12.15 A. M., Friday, April 10, 1903, aged fifty years. He was born in Charleston, and was a son of the late William Alston Hayne and Julia Dean, his wife, and a grandson of Robert Y. Hayne, sometime United States Senator, governor of South Carolina and the first mayor of Charleston. His paternal grandmother was Miss Alston, a grand-daughter of Rebecca Motte, the Revolutionary heroine. The subject of this sketch was taken to California by his parents when a boy, and was educated in the public schools of San Francisco; studied law and was admitted to the Bar in 1874; practiced in co-partnership with the late E. J. Pringle until 1880, when he was elected Judge of the Superior Court, soon after which he married Grace, daughter of the late John Parrott. A little over a year later he was obliged to resign from the Bench and go to Colorado for his wife's health. He severed all of his professional relations and remained away for two years, during which time he wrote *Hayne on New Trials and Appeals*, now recognized as the standard work on the subject. Returning to California he resumed the practice of law, and in 1887 was appointed a commissioner of the Supreme Court—a position which he held until 1891 when he resigned and formed a copartnership with E. S. Pillsbury and Gordon Blanding for the practice of law. After the dissolution of this firm he practiced alone and with his brother, Duncan S. Hayne. He was twice president of the San Francisco Bar Association and for many years a trustee of the Hastings Law College. His latest work was to draw up a set of rules for the Circuit Court of California. He left a widow and two sons : Robert Y. Hayne and John Parrott Hayne.

---

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume I. 1857. \$2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume II. 1858. \$2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume III. 1859. Out of print.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume V. 1897. Paper, \$2.00

Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South  
Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858.  
25c.

Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the  
Society. 1889. 25c.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by  
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harri-  
son. 1898. 50c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher.  
With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 40c.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-  
zine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical  
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., |  
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of  
the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans  
& Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

**CONTENTS:** Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-  
son, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,  
136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the  
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,  
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;  
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,  
346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South  
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee  
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-  
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William  
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia  
Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-  
ter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family  
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index. 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, \$4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colecock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,  
Charleston, S. C.

THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

---

VOL. IV—No. 4.                      OCTOBER, 1903

---

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

---

Printed for the Society by  
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,  
Charleston, S. C.  
1903.



*PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.*

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,                      HENRY A. M. SMITH,  
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

*EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.*

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

---

---

**CONTENTS.**

Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	263
Letters of Rev. Samuel Thomas, 1702-1706.....	278
South Carolina Gleanings in England.....	286
The Butlers of South Carolina.....	296
Historical Notes.....	312
Necrology.....	315
Index.....	316

---

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th. to May 19th.), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c. each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,  
CHARLESTON, S. C.

# The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

---

VOL. IV.

OCTOBER, 1903.

No. 4.

---

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS  
SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

*[Continued from the July number.]*

[16.]

My Dear Son

After I had embarked on board Le Despenser the 7<sup>th</sup> U<sup>to</sup> 15 I wrote you as well as circumstances would permit a few Lines in answer to yours of the 3<sup>d</sup> which reached me on the point of departing from Falmouth, my Letter was sent on Shoar to be put into the Post office by persons who are strangers to me, the consideration of which has led me to this particular retrospect.

I had in the general an excellent passage from Falmouth to the Coast of Carolina, fair Wind & pleasant mild air, we got into sounding 15 fathem the 32<sup>d</sup> day but happened to fall in soward of the Bar which converted the fair into an adverse Wind & gave us the trouble of two days beating up-- In the evening of the Second an unskilful young Man was put on board our Vessel in Character of a Pilot & he took upon himself the charge of conducting her the next day into this

---

15 November 7, 1774.



Harbour, but an hour before midnight I felt a violent shock in Bed which awoke & startled me up, Gracious God said I surely the Vessel Struck Ground this Instant or I dreamt so, the murmur was scarcely expressed, when I heard the Captains Voice, Oh, I shall loose my Ship, My Dear Mr Laurens I shall loose my Ship! Ah Sir Ah Captain I answered, I am sorry for your loss but compose yourself be steady recover your spirits & let us think of means for saving Lives—then I hastned upon Deck where the Wind blew Strong, it was freezing piercing cold & a rough sea but less so than it would have been had not the Wind blown from the Land side—uncomfortable weather for swimming or attempting the escape of twenty one persons in two small inconvenient Boats Breakers to be encountered, ten or twelve Miles from shoar & seven long hours of Night before us aperceiving the commander continued wailing & discomposed I addressed my old acquaintance the Master Talbot & his Brother the Mate both active seamen admonished them to be steady not alarmed—the pilot I comforted dont be frighted pilot by the accident—recollect yourself, think where we are & of means for getting us off again if possible—I ran below & brought up two Lanthorns with Lighted candles & prevailed on the Boatswain to heist them on the Ensign Staff to shew our distress to Vessels which were following us in order to claim their Aid as well as to caution one in particular which was very near & coming hastily into the same danger, this ship had the good effect of turning that Vessel instantly back again, in the meantime Master Talbot his Brother & the clever young fellows under them were acting their parts with judgement & boldness—do this—do that said Talbot & he was obeyed, the ship struck about eleven times, the scene was awful, a high Wind, excessively cold thumping amidst Breakers on a Bank in the open Ocean in the fore part of a long Night Boats not good—I then thought of a phrase in one of your last Letters, “Stageless Voyage” so descriptive of Eternity, I considered or rather the thought was continued in my mind that I was

born to Die & I did not find myself miserable in the seeming extremity, I was a helpless hand & could do nothing more than to repeat & press my advice to those who were skilful & could work, to be steady & undaunted which I perceived had a good effect, the people were animated active and calm, very proper means was used & it was fortunately for us a flowing Tide, the ship was got off & into deep Water again—we narrowly & amazingly escaped—I felt an humble thankful heart & retired to my Bed again, privacy was then fittest.—next Morning that is to say yesterday we took in another Pilot who brought our Vessel to Anchor about Noon not far from oposite to Mr Rose's Wharf<sup>16</sup> where I landed & proceeded immediately to this House<sup>17</sup> uncertain whether my Brother had removed from it or not, I found no body here but three of our old Domestics Stepny Exeter & big Hagar, those drew tears from me by their humble & affectionate salutes & congratulations my Knees were clasped, my hands kissed my very feet embraced & nothing less than a very, I cant say fair, but full—Buss of my Lips would satisfy the old man weeping & sobbing in my Face—the kindest enquiries over & over again were made concerning Master Jacky Master Harry Master Jemmy—they [ \* ] me held my hands hung upon me I could scarcely get from them—Ah said the old man I never thought to see you again now I am happy—Ah I never thought to see you again now I am happy—Ah I never thought to see you again—

---

<sup>16</sup> "Yesterday arrived here, after a Passage of only 34 Days from Falmouth, the Le Despenser Packet-Boat, Captain Pond; in which came Passenger Colonel HENRY LAURENS, of this Town."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, December 12, 1774.

"His Majesty's Packet-Boat Le Despencer, Captain William Pond, arrived here on the 11th Instant, in 34 Days from Falmouth, in whom came Passenger Colonel Henry Laurens."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, December 20, 1774.

<sup>17</sup> Probably the old fashioned house at the southeast corner of East Bay and Laurens Streets in Ansonborough, once the home of Hon. Henry Laurens.

\*Undecipherable word.

I broke my way through these humble sincere friends thanking them a thousand times for such marks of their affections & proceeded to Broad Street where I had the pleasure of meeting your Uncle & Annt Laurens & your Sisters in their New House all in good health & M<sup>r</sup> Gervais M<sup>r</sup> Gadden M<sup>r</sup> Tho Smith & Peter presently called there upon me, to day many other friends & acquaintance have done me the same honour I have seen M<sup>r</sup> Manigault & his family, L<sup>t</sup> Governor Bull Doctor Garden & am but just returned near 8 oClock in the Evening to this great empty House in order to write as much as I can by Capt. White who will sail for England to morrow perhaps my papers may be put into the hands of your old school fellow M<sup>r</sup> Pringle<sup>18</sup> whose Papa called in my absence & left notice that his Son was going to London in Cap<sup>t</sup> Whites Vessel<sup>19</sup> with offers of his service.

I have only learned since my arrival what I suppose you have known for a months past I mean of our American public affairs, that the Inhabitants of 12 United Links of this Chain of Colonies from New Hampshire to South Carolina have unanimously determined to make a firm and steady opposition to the measures adopted by Administration for enslaving us & our posterity—there is a spirit here which surpasses all expectation its continuance will depend upon the Wisdom & policy of those Resolutions & associations by which we are at present bound—These I have not yet seen, no doubt you have as they are before this day made public in all parts of Great Britain, fathom them & give me your opinion—don't

---

<sup>18</sup> John Julius Pringle, son of Hon. Robert Pringle.

<sup>19</sup> "Yesterday Mr. Pringle, Son of Robert Pringle, Esq; Mr. Milne of Manchester, Mr. Hopkins, Capt. William Pickles and some others, embarked and sailed for London, in the Ship Carolina-Packet, Capt. White."—*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Friday, December 16, 1774.

"Last Thursday embarked, in the Ship Carolina-Packet, Capt. White, for London, Capt. William Pickles, Mr. Milne of Manchester, Mr. John Pringle, one of the sons of Robert Pringle, Esq; and Mr. William Hopkins."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, December 19, 1774.

take either side & form a partial opinion—but reflect well before you write, I write this hint because I know you are an American Zealot & may be in good time an Enthusiast—I am both where I see they way clear before me.—therefore I am so in the grand points of our Controversy— —I look forward now & perceive more fully those impending distresses which I have often pointed out to you, as the certain consequence of tenacity on both parts, but many people here I fear are not aware of them——I am not afraid of encountering even poverty—if we are all of the same opinion we shall in time surmount every difficulty— —but where am I running to—the Vessel is to sail to Morrow Morning—I must conclude ~

Mr Pringle and his son have called on me again, I have ventured to assure the young Gentleman that you will wait on him immediately upon his arrival in London you know I have a regard for his Father & I believe you Love the Son—I mean we regard both—

Mr Gadsden desires to present his Compliments to you & on his Account I request you to procure if possible two or three public Leidgers dated the 6<sup>th</sup> August 1774 & send them to me by the first opportunity—pray dont forget this Commission—

I believe it will be impossible for me to write to any other of my friends in England by this Vessel present me in the most respectful terms to each of them as if I had not given a schedule of names—the next Packet will convey my deaties to all of them tell Mr Manning that I am not insensible of my neglect to inclose the Bill on Mr Danoot as mentioned in my Letter of the 7<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup> he will receive it in a few days—Your friends & Relations here have all charged me to present their Love Compliments & good wishes to you Intreat you my Dear Son do not be sparing in your addresses to your Uncle & Aunt to Doctor Garden & tis with pleasure I inform you that your Uncle assures me of the sobriety & perfect good behaviour of your old Tutor & friend Eusebius for whom he

expresses great friendship therefore the evil report by Felia must have been a slander taken up at second hand—

My Love to your Dear Brother they will also soon hear from me Remember I beseech you the petition which I made at Falmouth for your protection to them & their Brother my three sons—all sources of my happiness or Woe—

I have no doubt of your friendship on this or any other account for your faithful servant & most affectionate Father ~<sup>20</sup>

[17.]

*Addressed :* Mr. John Laurens

at Mr. C. Bicknell's

3 Le Despenser Chancery Lane

Capt Pond London

2 D Ct.,

*Postmarked :* Charles  
Town

---

Charles Town So Carolina 4<sup>th</sup> January 1775.

My Dear Son ~

Since my last Letter of the 19<sup>th</sup> Ult<sup>o</sup> was dispatched to you by the Swallow Packet your several favours of the 4<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> & 15<sup>th</sup> November are come to hand & have afforded me much satisfaction ~

Your determination respecting the proposed journey to Bristol discovered a wise attention to the business before you, that business is of the utmost importance to you—your future Fame & happiness depend greatly upon your present course of study & nothing less than constant application & perseverance can Insure you success.—an acquaintance with Mr Har-

---

<sup>20</sup> This letter is undated and unsigned and contains no direction or endorsement. It is probably Mr. Laurens's first draft of, or a copy of, a letter which he sent to his son by the *Carolina Packet*, which left Charles Town December 15, 1774.

grave I hope will be advantageous to you—the Newspapers which you sent me by the Beaufain advise of the death of our late friend Peter Taylor & of course you have lost all the expected benefits of his intended Introductions—before this day, Mr Oswald has probably conducted you into some circle of his friends in the Law, be that as it may, be discreet in all things, be your own friend & the World will be yours—You will also be a friend & a parent to your Brothers & Sisters, I have a great charge committed to me & in the course of God's providence you are commissioned to be second in command—some portion of the general Duty is already fallen to your Lot & you should exercise your thoughts betimes in reflexions upon the task which you must engage in whenever I am cut off — —Your Uncle's determination to live in private, Mr Manigault's great age & many avocations in his own family, leave me but little hopes of *much* aid from those friends, Mr Gervais's bad health, Young family & other circumstances forbid my dependence upon him in any great degree, I might go on to enumerate impediments to my expectations from other old friends & objections to making new ones, but in a word you are the Man, the proper Man to be my friend while I Live, & the friend of my younger family after my Death, you therefore on whom, next to God, I rely, will meditate on the subject & endeavour to qualify yourself for discharging the duty which may be required from you —thank God I am in as good health & Spirits as I can desire, better health indeed than when I left Fludyer Street, for I can now walk more ground in a day without fatigue or danger to my infirm Leg than I could on the 30<sup>th</sup> October & last Week I rode from Mepkin to Kensington & back again on a trotting horse & after the journey of 17 or 18 miles felt myself equal to another of the same distance —nevertheless, I know & with respect to my own state, always think, that in the midst of Life we are in Death. Yesterday was the first on which I ventured to ask a friend to dine with me, your Sister gave me her aid & her Company

& truly she is very notable & clever, but my furniture in general & most of the small articles have by the stroke of Lightning in November 1772 & other accidents during my absence suffered great delapidations, & I made a shabby figure both on Table & side board—I hope Urquhart will arrive before the 1<sup>st</sup> of February otherwise all my expected reparation will fail—the people will suffer no Goods of any kind to be landed after that Day.——

Miss Patsy is desirous of being with me but I cannot consent to it unless I can obtain the assistance of a prudent House keeper such a one as you will see I have described in Well's & Timothy's papers in order to save the Young Lady from the trouble of improper branches of Housewifery in her present stage. Polly is as clever a little Wench as ever you were acquainted with & except yourself, I scorn flattery, she excels, I really mean except yourself & one more—

James Custer is very well & behaves hitherto to my satisfaction, I have about me old Stepney who has been sober the last four days—Exeter Shrewsbury, the two Hagars & Lucy who with old Mamma Nurse desire with great humility to be remembered to their Young Masters in England—so much at present for domestic concerns—

Your Uncle & Aunt are well, the Ball families & all our relations I have seen most of them, all of whom have made kind enquiries after you & your Brothers & assured me of their friendship & good wishes—

Write immediately to Mr Petrie at Genevé make my compliments & tell him I have had several conversations with my Brother<sup>21</sup> concerning him, particularly last Night, when it was agreed that he should remain where he is until he shall write his determination on one certain profession or business to which he is inclined to apply his future time & studies, after which his Uncle will give the necessary direction for his removal; from this conclusion we calculate his time to be

---

<sup>21</sup> James Laurens and Alexander Petrie married sisters, Mary and Elizabeth Holland, respectively.

at Genève till September next.—he should be immediately apprized & loose no opportunity of returning his final answer —

I have received a strange ambiguous kind of Letter from our Cousin in Union Court, let me know as well as you can, her behaviour & particularly whether there has been any renewal of acquaintance with her destroyers—I have wrote to her by this conveyance. —

On the 9<sup>th</sup> Inst the Inhabitants of Charles Town are to meet in order to chuse a Committee of thirty to whom on the 11<sup>th</sup> the Country Committees are to be united & the whole will proceed to the choice of Delegates to represent this Colony in general Congress of the United Colonies at Philadelphia the 10<sup>th</sup> May next—in the mean time the present Committee exert themselves in the Duty of their office—all goods imported from G Britain are sold at public Auction the first Cost & charges restored to the respective Owners & the surplus funded for the benefit of the distressed Bostonians even Pollys little Wax Toys were sentenced to the Ceremony—hitherto a mere ceremony, because no person bids beyond the Cost & charges therefore the purchase is made of each parcel by the proprietor—after this Month expires the severe discipline of total exclusion will be put in force—some people have insinuated that an immediate Non Importation from this province & a stop to all Law proceedings will be moved for by a very strong party at the approaching Meeting I do not believe it—however it may be so for the Reins are not the hands of Town Men as formerly, I can perceive the superiority which the Country people claim—they are most numerous most wealthy & no Man is now supposed to be unequal to a share in Government—I see trouble & confusion in prospect, I veiw the scene with firmness of mind & am under no doubts but that honesty & truth will lead me safely through—I shall send you tomorrow an extract from Mr Bullman's Sermon in August last which procured him a dismission from the Church of St Michael—I do not write to Harry or James by this



opportunity they shall soon hear from me my love to them  
& particular respects to all the friends & enquiring acquaint-  
ance of my Dear John

Your affectionate friend & Father  
Henry Laurens,

*Endorsed* : 4<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1775.

Dispenser Packet.

[18.]

*Addressed* : Mr John Laurens  
at Mr C. Bicknell's  
Chancery Lane  
P Capt Alex Curling  
2 D Ct,, London

*Postmarked* : Dover  
Ship Lrl

---

Charles Town So Carolina 8<sup>th</sup> January  
1775.—

My Dear Son—

I wrote to you four days ago P Le Dispenser  
to which I refer—This incloses duplicate of a Letter intended  
by that Vessel for our good friend Mr Oswald, the original  
was delivered to a pilot therefore it remains uncertain to me  
whether it was put on board you will enquire of Mr Oswald  
& if he has not received it, then seal up this Copy & deliver  
it to him, if he has, retain the inclosed or destroy it.

I am just now returned from your Uncle's where I passed  
part of this Evening & left him your Aunt & sisters all in  
good health

Polly has attached herself to me without much courting on  
my part in a degree somewhat stronger than common civility  
to a stranger, Your Aunt merits our utmost thankfulness  
for her care & attention to that little Orphan, the Union

seems to be between them as complete as if appearances were realities— —My Love to the two younger Boys I shall write to both to morrow—present me respectfully to each enquiring friend. I commend you my Dear Son to God's protection

Henry Laurens,

Paper is very scarce in Charles Town. to Morrow will be a busy day on public affairs—dissentions are threatned, my business shall be to conciliate, & I flatter myself with hopes of plucking up the Tares which have been sown by an Enemy. some folks talk of a new appointment of Delegates for the next intended Congress—& censure for the late Deputies for partiality in favouring the exportation of Rice—if any hard change is made we shall be thrown into disorder—I think, though a stranger among them, I shall clear up their doubts—Union patience through—shall be my [ <sup>22</sup> ]——

*Endorsed:* 8th Jan<sup>y</sup>

Curling.

[19.]

Charles Town So Carolina 6<sup>th</sup> february 1775

My Dear Son

By the Harrietta Randal & Eliot Waring went my last addresses the latest of which was the 28<sup>th</sup> January.

Your affectionate Letters of the 3<sup>d</sup> 4. 5. & 7<sup>th</sup> December by Urquhart & the Sandwick packet which contain much intelligence of American concerns claim my thanks; continue to transmit me all that is authentic & important as far as your avocations & close application to the main branch will admit of—but why confine your self wholly to America—you read of nothing but America? you converse perhaps with none but Americans—Remember my late & often repeated advice

---

<sup>22</sup> One word torn out.

—what can be more grievous to both parties than often repeated advice ?

Your spirited declarations of readiness to bleed in your Country's cause may sound well enough late at night in the Falcon—I entertain no doubts of your bravery and firmness, yet my Dear Son, I should be extremely deficient in my Duty if I forbore to tell you freely, that talking & writing of the "cheapness" of ones Life, bear no marks of either—Remember again the Story, of "Cool contempt for Death" expressed when there was no danger, by a person who had just before discovered the utmost disinclination to part with Life—such Speeches, such bounces, are void of common discretion, they contradict Instinct Reason & every days experience & too often draw Young Men into danger of ruining affectionate parents, distressing their best friends & of sacrificing their own Lives & Characters in much worse Causes than the liberty of their Country, sometimes for no Cause at all—Life is the Gift of God & we are accountable to him not only for, but for the improvement of, it—Reserve your Life for your Country's call, but wait the Call—mind your chosen business study to be quiet & do not neglect the proper means which lie before you for serving your Country—or rather for qualifying you in *due time* to serve it; if you do, there will be no dependence in any other case upon your steadiness—Alas ! how far have you diverged from the line marked out by yourself & highly approved of by your Father in the short space between the 29<sup>th</sup> October & 5<sup>th</sup> December ! I pray this paper may have a quick passage & be blessed with the success of uniting with your own endeavours to bring you back again to that state of mind in which I left you.

Consider a Moment, your voluntary proposition your determined Resolution to keep close to study & to avoid a certain set of Company, compare these with the Gravesend trip your fellow labourers & the conduct there. "Reid was of the party & sent his Compliments"; was there no one of the

party also who has been deficient in common politeness (I dont say gratitude) who has not sent his Compliments nor answered a Letter nor said thankye for relieving me from great embarrassment & perplexity?—Consider & compare your reasons for declining the proposed modest Journey to Bristol, with the projected & I suppose accomplished plan for a Romp to Cambridge & the party of whom no doubt the chief Engineer is the same whose principles you so readily penetrated & marked with so much Justice & severity—we must be civil to Mankind & sincerely so, but is there a necessity therefore for doing violence to our judgment to force our inclinations into intimacy with Hearts, which can never happily blend with our own?—Are you so poor in valuable acquaintance, in Books, in Ideas, as to seek Company which inwardly you disapprove of—it cannot be.—were you under any restraint while your Father was in England? No! you were his Companion his bosom friend—whence then these retrograde motions immediately after his departure, like a Bird after long confinement fled from her Cage?—have you grown sick of attention to your duty? can you do justice to those & to this, & safely take your bosom full of promiscuous new acquaintances?

Loss of Time even at your Age is scarcely redeemable, no Man more sensible of this truth than your self, Why—ask your own heart & answer truly— Why were you desirous of another Year at Genevé? I saw the reason & knew that if you were disposed you might pass that Year beneficially any where—if you were not—it could be done no where. In the ordinary course of affairs I should plead strongly *only* for the saving & improvement of *Time*, but in our present unhappy circumstances it would be neglect in me if I did not again sound the alarm of *frugality* in your Ears, it would be Criminal in you if you to delay one hour to pay a becoming attention.

Some of your new associates have been Eminent in squandering large Sums for no Value received—Time slides away

from them while they are in Idle fatigue & vast expence, the consequence of which is, *ignorance of their profession*—they are adepts in every thing which Wise Men wish to be ignorant of, Chronies & intimates of Butterflies & Bobadils, never converse with Men of real Eminence—then follows that disgraceful pretence for Idleness all the rest of their Days. “an aversion & rooted dislike to their profession” ‘I hate the Law I never could abide it’—examine & you will discover they affect to dislike a thing which they are unacquainted with.

If your first Month has given rise to such admonition I should tremble for the effects of eleven more, had I not great confidence in your understanding & docility—I will say nothing of Duty nor love of Fame the Road to which I am sure is not out of sight quite so soon—

You know your stated Income in the hands of Mr Manning & I still trust you will make me so happy as to find that you have kept within it; no happiness will result merely from the *saving*, but from a conviction thereby that you have been attentive to business. my Duty as Guardian to your self to your Brothers & Sisters constrain me to charge you not to *exceed* it.—do not act inconsistently with your own sentiments—the Eyes of your friends & of your Country are upon you, they are in expectation & think themselves in view of a valuable Casket, for your own sake, for theirs & for the sake of posterity disappoint them not by coming up a bundle of Carolina Rushes—more words to you would be unnecessary, therefore after bespeaking & commanding your attention to *every word* I have said, I bid the subject adieu & I hope for ever.

The King’s Speech & Addresses of both Houses of Parliament are reprinted here & grown old already by familiarity, but we are not altogether void of thinking Men in our Community, with *these* they have due weight & no more.—My Goods on board of Urquhart’s Ship will be sold at public Vendue tomorrow I hope for the usual indulgence of buy-

ing them in myself. Mr Manning will inform you of the narrow escape from being all sent back—

Your Uncle Aunt & Sisters are all well & often speak of you with affection & esteem, I have a stated order to present their Love in every one of my Letters. I lately sent you a Letter from your Uncle; & your Sister Patsy who is an excellent translator of French & a very sensible Girl promises to acknowledge your late Address to her very soon.—I reiterate the recommendation of my Three Sons to your especial friendship & protection. I pray God to give you true Wisdom & true fortitude & I conclude with an assurance of my continued regard & affectionate faithful attachment to your most valuable Interests.—Henry Laurens.

Mr John Laurens.———

*Endorsed:* 6<sup>th</sup> Feby. 1775.

Th<sup>r</sup> Wilson

*[To be continued in the next number of this magazine.]*

LETTERS OF REV. SAMUEL THOMAS, 1702-1706. <sup>3</sup>

[Continued from the July number.]

[6.]

[TO REV. DR. WOODWARD AND TO THE SOCIETY.]

Addressed: To the Rev. Dr Woodward &c.  
at Poplar.

---

From my study at Sir N. Johnson's.  
Gov<sup>r</sup> of Carolina. 10. Mar: 1703/<sub>4</sub>.

Rev<sup>d</sup> Dr

I wrote to you the last year by Captain Cole and did hope for the favour of a line from you by his return which would have been a great satisfaction to me: I most gratefully acknowledge my high obligations particularly for your assistance in procuring for me Holy Orders a blessing for w<sup>ch</sup> myself and many others (I hope) will bless God to Eternity. I beg of you Rev: Sir to communicate to the hon<sup>ble</sup> Corporation of which you are a worthy Member the following lines from

Your most obliged, humble servant  
S. Thomas

To the Rev. and Hon<sup>ble</sup> Society for Propagating  
the Gospel in Foreign Parts.

Most Rev<sup>d</sup> & Hon<sup>ble</sup> Gentlemen,

Your unworthy but laborious Missionary  
whom you sometime since sent to labour in the Ministerial

---

<sup>3</sup> The figures "1702-1710" given in the July issue of this magazine are wrong. They should have been 1702-1706. The Editor was misled by one of Mr. Sainsbury's endorsements on one of the packages of abstracts relating to Mr. Thomas.

Function in the Province of Carolina thinks himself obliged to communicate to you the account of his arrivall and the success of his labours in this Province. Blessed be God after much difficulty and many dangers I safely arrived at Charles Town in Carolina on the 25. Dec<sup>r</sup> 1702. and took the first opportunity of going up in the Country to wait upon our Governor the hon<sup>ble</sup> Sir N. Johnson who received me with great Kindness and then and ever since has treated me with extraordinary respect and civility: with much kindness his Honor invited my stay in his family and being duly sensible of his duty and obligations to Almighty God, he obligeth me to officiate daily in his house as Chaplain, and to labour on the Lord's Day in the instruction of the Inhabitants of Cooper River which is so thin settled and the Inhabitants live at so wide a distance from each other that I am forced to officiate in 3. severall Branches of the River about 15. miles from each other, and because I can be but with one Congregation on the Lord's Day so each can be supplied but 1. Lord's day in 3. therefore at their request I preach a lecture on the Week Days to each of them, this considering the many miles I must travel to meet each Congregation makes my labours very considerable, but I bless God it is my delight to serve Him and His Infant Church, and my ministerial work is my recreation, I bless God, I have not labored in vain in this Province, for since my coming into these parts, there is a visible abatement of vice and immorality, and many of our People who were careless in religion are prevailed on to a ready and constant attendance on God's Publick worship and I have prevail'd on several to set up the worship of God in their private families and have prevailed with many to a careful preparation for and to participate of the Blessed Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. The first time I administered I administered that Holy Ordinance I could find but 5. Communicants but they are now encreased to the number of about 32, and are yet increasing, here being some few young persons who submit to my instructions in order to their being pre-



pared for the Blessed Sacrament at Easter next. By my encouragement about 20. Negroes have learned to read, and I am acquainting them as I have opportunity with the Principles of the Christian Religion, and have lately baptized one Negro man, and hope in some time to find more fitted for that Holy Institution. There haveing been no Minister on this river, who lived regularly and preached practically & constantly, the People are much divided, but I have some reason to hope that severall of them will now come into the Communion of the Church of England, themselves have told me that if I had been in the Country before, I had prevented their separating from the Church. I find by experience that an humble and obliging carriage a moderate and prudent conduct, practical and serious preaching together with a Holy and circumspect life is the more effectual means to remove prejudices out of men's minds ag<sup>st</sup> our Church and Ministers. In great sincerity Gentlemen I assure you, it hath and by Divine grace ever shall be my constant endeavor to the utmost of my power to promote true religion and the interest of the Church of England, being in some measure sensible of my infinite obligations to Almighty God and of your noble bounty and charity to me, which shall ever be gratefully acknowledged and carefully improved by

Hon<sup>rd</sup> Gentlemen

Your most obedient, humble & faithful  
and laborious Servant & Missionary

Sam<sup>ll</sup> Thomas.

Gentlemen,

You sent as a gift to the Indians by me stuff to make match coats, Sir. N. J's ordering my residence in these parts, I had no opportunity to dispose of the . . . to the end for which you designed it, and finding that it was like to decay, by the advice of the Governor I had it appraised and sold it, and the money is in the hands of Sir N. J. and I am waiting for your order to return it to you, or dispose of

it as you think best. The last year I desired by a letter to Mr Hodges that £20 might be paid the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Burkitt for the use of my dear wife, and £10. sent me to Carolina for my support here, with great gratitude I acknowledge your goodness in doing the former but I have had no account of the latter. 'Tis my humble request that this year you'll please to pay the whole Salary to the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Burkitt for the assistance of my family and that £10. behind of the last year's salary you'll please to send me into Carolina. Sir N. J. is very noble to me and the Planters are kind to me according to their ability, for I bless God my people have an entire love for me, but they are generally poor and I have lately had a long and chargeable sickness being afflicted with a violent fever for 10. weeks, and tho' I had the privilege of Sir N. J's house, yet I was obliged to pay my nurse and Doctor myself which cost me much money: and my great distance from some of my people has necessitated me to buy a horse, which is here very dear, and so likewise are all sorts of cloth and linnen. For these reasons the £10. would have been welcome to me, I refer myself entirely to your bounty, charity and goodness and will continue your

Gratefull, obedient and dilligent Missionary  
and humble servant.

S. Thomas. [Letters of the  
Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts,  
MS. Vol. I., No. 180.]

[7.]

[TO HON. JOHN HODGES.]

*Addressed:* For Mr Hodges &c.  
London.

---

From my study at Sr N. Johnson's in  
Carolina. 3<sup>rd</sup> May 1704.

Dr & Worthy Sir,

Yours I received by Captain Martin the

14<sup>th</sup> March last with the Parcell of Blew Hartfords—for your particular care and trouble and for the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society's kindness and charity therein, I return my most sincere and hearty thanks. Before Martin came in I had wrote a Publick letter to the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society in which I acquainted them that I had then heard nothing from any of my particular friends in that Body, which was more than a little concern to me. I also acquainted them with the need I stood in of the ten pounds, & with my selling the stuffs sent for presents to the Indians and lodging the money in the Gov<sup>rs</sup> hand till their order to dispose of it. I acquainted them also with the success of my poor labors in these parts, and begged that their charity to me for this year may be paid as formerly to the Rev. Mr. Burkett. For a fuller account of these things dear Sir I refer you to my Publick letter. I have received no letter from Mr. Secretary Chamberlayne and therefore should have been extreemly glad that you had explained what you barely mention (viz.) an Order made by the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society that my kind reception here by the Governor and People should be no precedent, which passage in your's I don't well understand. Dear Sir I am extremely obliged to you for your great kindness, particularly for your Seamens packetts, I am glad to see so noble and Christian a design on foot, and I will make the best use of them I am capable of. I long to hear how the religious Societys and those for Reformation prosper in this reign, and to have some account of the proceeding of your hon<sup>ble</sup> Society, to whom I am so highly obliged, particularly if you receive a satisfactory account of the success of the Labors of your Missionaries abroad, for nothing would be more pleasing to me, than to hear that the Church flourisheth under the conduct of Pious, prudent and learned Guides: If your time will permit you to give me some account of these affairs in your next you will highly oblige me. Blessed be Divine Goodness, Good Sir I continue very happily in the Governor's family, and in the entire affections of my dear People, and opportunities of doing God and His

Church some service in this poor Province: my ministerial labors are very considerable, being obliged to preach three times a week and to ride many miles in order to the meeting my People who are at considerable distances, these Publick Offices together with my necessary studies and some personal instruction which the ignorance of many of my People makes highly necessary, takes up the whole of my time and the utmost of my strength, but I desire to praise God for nothing more than for the blessed opportunitys that He has given me of laying out my time and strength in His service. We have in the whole Province of S. Carolina but two Church of England Ministers besides myself, namely Mr Marsdon Minister of Charles Town and Mr Williams who supplieth 2. or 3. Congregations to southward near Edisto River and myself am appointed by Sir N. Johnson our Governor to take care of the Inhabitants of Cooper River. The Town Minister has a very noble maintenance settled on him out of the Publick Treasure: but we Country Ministers have nothing to trust to, but only a small and uncertain subscription. The Country stands in great need of more Ministers especially of one for a Place called Goose Creek, a Creek the best settled with Church of England familys of any in Carolina, they have a small Church built, and at the earnest request of some of the Inhabitants I lately preached there and administered the blessed Sacrament and baptized 7. children, the Congregation was so numerous that the Church could not contain them, and many stood without door the poor people were very attentive to the word of Salvation and my soul was justly ruoved to see the best and most numerous Congregation in all Carolina as sheep without a Shephard. My engagements are so much with my own People that I can't give them above 1. or 2. Lord's Days in a year and they very rarely have any assistance from any other Minister. I am fully satisfied that a pious, prudent and laborious Divine might do God and his Church great service: <sup>4</sup> I fear under the present charge which the

---

<sup>4</sup> The Society acted on Mr. Thomas's suggestion and sent Rev. Francis LeJau to Goose Creek in 1706.

Country is by reason of the War, these people can't maintain a Minister entirely without some assistance from England. If you think convenient you may recommend this to the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society. The Governor in a letter to my Lord of London concerning myself, which I suppose will be publickly read, acquaints his Ldp that we greatly want a Minister for this Place above mentioned. I shall add something more on this subject in a letter to Dr Woodward, Good Sir with humblest duty and service and gratitude to the hon<sup>ble</sup> Society and yourself, I am your and their

Most obedient, dilligent & faithfull  
Missionary and servant.

Sam<sup>l</sup> Thomas. [Ibid,

No. 179.]

[8.]

[TO THE SECRETARY OF THE SOCIETY.]

Portsmouth April 20<sup>th</sup> 1706.

Honor'd Sir,

Last night (blessed be God) we arrived safe here, and it is generally said we shall sail again on Monday but we are to put in again at Plimouth, so that if you have anything to communciate to me, or any of us, it will be most likely to meet us if you direct it to Plymouth.

I had wrote to you good Sir from the Downs from whence we sailed on Thursday last but that my time was wholly taken up in waiting upon my brother a Church of England Minister at Sandwich whom I found very ill of a feaver and left dying, which affliction so oppressed my spirit that I was not capable of paying this duty to you.

We are very full of Passengers upon which account we are obliged to submit to many ill conveniencys. This day arrived from London two dissenting Ministers which Mr Boon (the gentleman which petitioned the House of Lords) sent, and we have on board a young man which he sends over also for a schoolmaster, who is a Scotch Presbyterian, by which I

suppose a judgement may be made of Mr Boon's sincerity when he pretends to be an Advocate for the Church of England in Carolina. I should rejoyce as much as any man to see religion and the power of goodness flourish under any Christian Minister's conduct of what Denomination so ever, so they be sound in the Fundamentals, but I have abundant reason to fear that Mr Boon and those few gentlemen in Carolina who employ him have a design of advancing of their particular Party by the ruins of the interest of the Church of England in that Province, and I must say that I fear, and I believe that fear is not groundless, that the encouragement which the Lords has now given him will tend much more to the discouragement of y<sup>r</sup> Missionarys, how pious and diligent soever and to the disservice of your Church than to the real interest of Religion in general, I beg good Sir that you would not misinterpret what I have here wrote for I profess a universal respect to sincere piety and desire nothing more than the being master of good temper, and I have, and I hope I ever shall treat pious Dissenters with due respect and tenderness, but I can't but discern that some among them as well as too many among ourselves are hot and violent and so wedded to a Party that they would be glad to raise it upon the ruins of those whom it does not affect, and of this sort without the least breach of Charity, I may by long experience be truly able to say are some few in Carolina, those very persons who employ Mr Boon, oh that God may heal our bleeding division and give us the spirit of holiness, peace & unity that true religion and the fear of God may abound in our Plantations, and that all we especially who are the Missionarys of your hon<sup>ble</sup> Society may by the purity of our doctrine, the strict piety of our lives and the most exemplary diligence in our holy Function answer the design of that most venerable Body which sends us. &c.

Sam: Thomas.<sup>5</sup> [Ibid, MS.

Vol. II., No. 149.]

<sup>5</sup> Rev. Samuel Thomas died between the date of this letter and Dec. 2, 1706, when Rev. Francis LeJau wrote to the Society an account of his death.

## SOUTH CAROLINA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

Communicated by Mr. Lothrop Withington, 30 Little Russell Street, W. C., London (including "Gleanings" by Mr. H. F. Waters, not before printed).

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 231.]

John Ash of Westfield in Colleton County, South Carolina. Will 31 March 1711; proved 16 August 1721. Executrix and residuary legatee: my wife Ann, daughter of Thomas Bolton. To brother William Ash, £150, if living at my decease. To my sister Isabella Ash, £100. To Joseph Briant, Stephen Ford, Mr. Thomas Waring, and Mr. Ralph Izard, each a 40s. ring inscribed with my age, the two last with this inscription: "Your call is uncertain." To my Mallotto slave Jemmy his freedom at the death or marriage of my executrix. Witnesses: John Hayes, John Wilkinson, Mary Hayes. Administration to William Livingston, husband and administrator of Anne Livingston als. Ash, deceased, while she lived sole executrix, &c., of John Ash, late of Westfield in Colleton County.

Buckingham, 142.

John Gordon of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina, merchant. Will 28 July, 1774; proved 31 March, 1778. Whereas I am entitled to certain lands in the province of East Florida in North America by virtue of divers conveyances made to me and Jesse Fish of St. Augustine by the several Spanish owners of whom we purchased the same under the sanction of the treaty of peace of 1763, I give all and singular unto William Greenwood and William Higginson of London, merchants, upon trust that they accept compensation for the same and convey the same to His Majesty, and from the sums arising my debts to be paid to the estate of John Macqueen, deceased, &c. Executors: William Greenwood and William Higginson. Witness my hand

and seal at Bristol. Witnesses : Edward Neufville, Craddock Odford, Samuel Richards. Codicil of John Gordon, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, merchant, but now of Westminster, 4 December, 1777. Whereas my two daughters by my first marriage are provided for, I give them as follows : To my daughters Elizabeth Smith and Sarah Gordon and their heirs forever all that tract of land in Prince William parish in South Carolina purchased of John William Murray. To sister-in-law Margaret Smith, £100. Residuary legatees in trust : John Smith of Georgia, Esq., Thomas Forbes of Charles Town, South Carolina, merchant, to sell estate to pay my debts, &c., and the rest to be divided between my children, Mary, Adam, Caroline, and Jane Drummond Gordon, by my second wife Catherine, at their ages of 21. I appoint the said John Smith, Thomas Forbes, William Panton, and John Ferrans, executors in America, and do join Grey Elliott of Knightsbridge, county Middlesex, Esq., with William Greenwood, and William Higginson as executors in Great Britain only. Witnesses : Thomas Russell, Richard Kirk, A. Chuncultie. Proved by Grey Elliott, William Greenwood, and William Higginson, Esq's.

Hay, 110.

Alexander Dick, late of South Carolina beyond seas, widower, deceased. Administration 11 January, 1741/2, to George Mackenzie, attorney for George Dick, the father, who is now residing at Airth, county Stirling, North Britain.

Admon Act Book, 1742.

Rebecca Hayes, late of Carolina in America, spinster, deceased. Administration 5 January, 1735/6, to Richard Hayes, her third cousin and next of kin.

Ditto, 1736.

Peter Hearne, late of Carolina beyond seas, deceased on board Royal Ship Monmouth. Administration 2 January, 1695/6, to relict Joane Hearne.

Ditto, 1696, folio 2.



Richard Hockenhull, late of South Carolina beyond seas, widower, deceased. Administration 9 May 1733 to Austin Ashby, a creditor, George Hockenhull, brother of the defunct, and John How, Esq., as guardian of Chadwell Hockenhull, a minor nephew (by the brother), first renouncing.

Admon Act Book, 1733.

Thomas Hitchins, late an ensign in Colonel Vanderduson's Independent Company in South Carolina, Batchelor, deceased. Administration 23 October 1747 to George Daniel, the principal creditor.

Ditto, 1749.

James Holditch, late of South Carolina in parts beyond seas, deceased. Administration 13 March 1701/2 to Richard Boys, father of Susan Holditch (now in Carolina), relict of the defunct.

Ditto, 1702, folio 47.

William Johnson, late captain of H. M. Ship Lizard, bachelor, deceased. Administration 10 October 1701 to Fairfax Overton, attorney for Sir Nathaniel Johnson, Knt., now in Carolina, father of the defunct.

Ditto, 1701, folio 172.

21 January 1708/9 administration of said Captain William Johnson granted to Robert Johnson, son of and attorney for the father Sir Nathaniel Johnson Johnson [sic], Kt., now in Carolina, for use of said Sir Nathaniel Nicholson [sic], former grant in October 1701 to Fairfax Overton, attorney for said Sir Nathaniel Overton [sic], having expired by death of said Fairfax Overton.

Ditto, 1709, folio 14.

[This extraordinary record, with three futile attempts to inscribe the name of Sir Nathaniel Johnson correctly, must have been made after a very special lunch of the proctors of Doctors Commons.—L W]

Mary Laffette, wife of Peter Laffette, late of Port Royal in South Carolina in America, deceased. Administration 26 March 1752 to her daughter Jane, wife of Charles Blundy.

Ditto, 1752.

William Linn, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 8 February 1734/5 to Fergus Baillie, attorney for Janet Ellis otherwise Linn (wife of Anthony Ellis), Jane Aitkine, widow, and Agnes Campbell, otherwise Linn (wife of William Campbell), sisters of the defunct, and now residing in North Britain.

Ditto, 1735.

Sarah Loughton, late of Charles Town in Carolina, but at Barbadoes, deceased. Administration 1 March 1700/1 to her husband Edward Loughton.

Ditto, 1701, folio 44.

Anne Lndlam als. Carter, late of South Carolina beyond seas, widow, deceased. Administration 22 August 1729 to her son Thomas Carter.

Ditto, 1729.

Samuel Martyn, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, deceased. Administration 4 October 1734 to his relict Elizabeth Martyn.

Ditto, 1732.

Edmund Medlicott, late of Charlestown in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 24 May 1717 to his sister Mary, wife of John Andrews.

Ditto, 1717, folio 101.

Jane Ollier, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, widow, deceased. Administration 2 November 1737 to Thomas Elliot, attorney of Mary Satur, widow (now residing at Charles Town), mother of the said Jane Ollier.

Administration same date to the said Thomas Elliot of the goods of Pontz Ollier, of Charles Town, deceased, formerly husband of the said Jane Ollier, to use of the said Mary Satur.

Ditto, 1737.

Frances Plowden of Carolina, widow, deceased. Administration 30 April 1717 to Ann Queladus als. Plowden, wife of Ines Queladus, natural and lawful daughter.

Ditto, 1717, folio 71.

Catherine Plowden, in Carolina in West Indies, spinster, deceased Administration 28 March 1718 to Anna Queladus, her sister.

Ditto, 1718.

John Sanders, late of St. James Goosecreek in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 20 March 1746/7 to James Crockatt, attorney of Joshua Sanders, now residing in South Carolina, uncle and next of kin of the defunct.

Ditto, 1747.

Sarah Thorpe, late of Charles Town in South Carolina in America, deceased. Administration 10 November 1737 to her husband Robert Thorpe.

Ditto, 1737.

Chrisopher Topham, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 6 December 1737 to his mother Anne Topham, widow.

Ditto, 1737.

Elizabeth Wallace, formerly Nisbit, late of South Carolina, deceased. Administration 8 April 1762 to her husband Thomas Wallace.

Ditto, 1762.

William Webb, late of South Carolina in America, deceased. Administration 18 September 1751 to John Owen, principal creditor, Sarah Webb the relict having died without having taken administration, and John Webb, the uncle and guardian of John and William Webb, infants, only children of the defunct, first renouncing.

Ditto, 1751.

Benjamin Whitrowe, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 9 August 1726 to his neice (nepti ex fratre) Rebecca Whitrowe, spinster.

Ditto, 1726.

William Willberfoss, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 8 March 1753 to his father Robert Wilberfoss.

Ditto, 1753.

Samuel Woodward, Esq., late of Cape Fare in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 13 April 1751 to Christopher Nicholson, attorney of Benjamin Woodward, Esq., now of Kello, county Meath, Ireland, nephew and next of kin of the defunct

Ditto, 1751.

George Atchison late of South Carolina, and now of Islington, Middlesex, merchant. To younger brother John Atchison of South Carolina, planter, all real estate, paying to eldest brother David Atchison £50. To sisters Jennett Atchison and Grizell Atchison £20 each. To cousin David Atchison £10. To cousin John Atchison £5. To Mr. James Pain of Charles Town, South Carolina, merchant, £10. To Mary Atchison daughter of said brother David Atchison £10. Rest to brother John Atchison. Executors : Cousin David Atchison and James Pain. Witnesses : William Glencross, Cane Glencross, Robert Crosby. Proved by David Atchison. Second grant 27 October 1729 to other executor James Pain.

Brooke, 256.

David Atchison in Wintershough. Will 12 March 1731 (1730/1); proved 31 March 1731. To only daughter and child Mary Atchison, or if she die before majority or marriage, one half to nearest relatives on her mother's side, and one half to ditto on side of me her father, of all Goods, Geare, Horse, Nolt, Sheep, Corns, Cattle, Insight, Household plenishing, Utensills and Domicils, Habiliments, bodily Cloaths, Debts, Money &c. including £500 conditioned for £270 in bond after the English form by deceased George Atchison, Merchant of Charles Town in South Carolina, and David Atchison, Merchant in Dumfries, and £50 legacie bequeathed by said George Atchison in his last will dated— —. Executrix : Daughter Mary Atchison. To my sisters, Janet Atchison, spouse to William Grahame in Skipmore, and Grisell Atchison, spouse to John Craighton in Bengall, £10 each. As daughter Mary Atchison is under years of pupil-

arity, as tutors and curators : John Carlile of Limekilns, William Carlile apothecary in Carlile, William Carruthers of Hardrigs, John and Christopher Carruthers his brothers, and the said William Grahame and John Creighton. Witnesses : Walter Cook, Francis Camithers (? Carruthers). Proved by William Carruthers and William Graham.

Bedford, 62.

John Morton of London, merchant. Will 27 August 1694; proved 28 April 1699. Wife Ann £20. Daughter Ann £100. Friend Robert Cuthbert of London, goldsmith, £10. Sister Deborah Blake a negro man called Dick and a negro girl called Dinah. Aunt Rebecca Bowell one negro man called Lewis and one negro girl called Flora, also my plantation in Carolina for life, then to brother Joseff Morton. The rest of negroes and cattle to brother Joseph Morton. Friend Robert Cuthbert of London, Jr. goldsmith, trustee and guardian of daughter Ann and executor of will.

Pett, 61.

Joseph Morton of Carolina, Landgrave. Will 14 April 1685; proved 20 November 1688. Son Joseph. Daughter Deborah Blake. Son John lands in Berrow in Somerset. Sister Rebecca Bowell. Edward Bowell a brother in law. Elinor—wife. Recorded in Carolina 25 May 1688. 19 March 1705 administration granted to Anne Wills als Morton wife of Thomas Wills, relict and administrator with will annexed of John Morton, son, &c.

Exton, 153.

Robert Payne, bachelor, of H. M. Ship Oldborough, now in parish of Christ Church, Berkeley county, South Carolina. Will 30 July 1733; proved 24 July 1734. All to John Murrell.

Ockham, 165.

John Payne, last lieutenant of H. M. Ship Chichester, now resident at Winterborne, Gloucester, gent. Will 13 May 1750; proved 4 July 1750. Sisters Alice and Isabella Payne. Aunt Anne Chambers and her son William Cham-

bers and Charles son of said William. My brothers William, Lawrence, and Richard Payne. Mary Trimble. Brother in law Walter Rainstorp. Sisters in law Anne Heyleyn, and Sarah and Mary and Elizabeth Rainstorp. Wife Martha lands in Carolina, England and Ireland. William Payne King of Fryan House in Coney Hatch. John Heylyn of Bristol, merchant.

Greenly, 240.

Arthur Middleton of Berkley county. Will 7 June 1734; proved 5 August 1740. To wife Sarah Middleton all that my real estate in Great Britain for her life, and after to my son William Middleton and the heirs male of his body, and for want of such to son Henry Middleton and his heirs male, son Thomas Middleton and his heirs male, the heirs female of my son William Middleton, their heirs, &c., forever. To son William Middleton one half of my lott of land in Charles Town known by the number of 199. To son Henry Middleton the other half. To wife Sarah Middleton my brick tenement and part of a lott in Charles Town bought of Mr. Andrew Allen to her forever. To son Henry Middleton all that tract of land I now live upon which I bought of the late Mr. Benjamin Gibbs, as also 100 acres of land purchased of the late lords proprietors at a pepper corn acknowledgement, as also 131 acres of land on the west side of Goose Creek, bought of Ralph Izard, Esq., &c., all to son Henry and his heirs forever, and one other tract of 500 acres bought of Mr. Thomas Clifford, &c., &c. To son Thomas Middleton that tract of land, 752 acres, bought of Mrs. Margaret Schenckinh, and also 56 acres bought of Benjamin Schenckinh deceased. To son William Middleton one third part of a large tract of land granted to me from His Majesty, 1568 acres and one third of an acre to be divided to him from Coll. Arthur Hall's Lane, and so along the line of 3000 acres belonging to Mr. Paul Jenys, &c., &c. To wife Sarah Middleton use of all household goods for her life, then to sons Thomas and Henry Middleton. To wife Sarah one

third part of all my personal estate whether in Great Britain, Barbadoes, and Carolina. Executrix : Wife Sarah Middleton, and, in case of her death before sons Henry and Thomas be 21, then son William to be executor. My cousin Henry Herwood, of county Suffolk, Esq., to be executor for my estate in Great Britain till son Henry and Thomas be 21. Witnesses : Timothy Millechamp, Jane Millechamp, Thomas Corbett. Administration granted to William Middleton, Esq., attorney of Sarah Middleton, widow, the surviving executor named in the will of Arthur Middleton, late of the parish of St. James, Goose Creeke, in South Carolina, Esq., deceased, Henry Herwood Esq., the other executor being dead.

Browne, 230.

Elizabeth Leger, widow of James Le Serurier and his executrix, living in the parish of St. Anns in the liberty of Westminster, county Middlesex. Will 26 September 1721; proved 1 July 1725. To the charity house settled in Soho for the poor French refugees, £10. To Hester Valle, my servant, £10. To my granddaughter Susanne de Gignilliat, daughter of John Francis de Gignilliat, £100, &c. I will that she divide among her brothers and sisters in the portion that comes to each of them upon their deceased mother's account. All the residue of my goods as well in England as in Carolina, and what shall come from France, to be divided in four parts, viz : one portion to the children of my late daughter Susanne, wife of the late John Francis de Gignilliat her first husband, and to a daughter of her second husband John Gaillard, my grandchildren; one fourth of my estate shall be divided between them and that part that shall come to my grand daughter Elizabeth Mary de Gignilliat I will be given to the children of her first husband, who are Peter, Rodolphus, and Henry May, at 21. To my grand daughter, their mother, one guinea. As to my grand son Henry de Gignilliat, that my late husband and I have brought up, I intend that nothing be demanded of him, and he to have his

portion. The second part of my estate shall belong in propriety to my daughter Catherine, widow of the late Henry Le Noble. The third part to my daughter Damaris Elizabeth, widow of the late Peter de St. Julien. The fourth part my daughter Marianne, wife of Isaac Mazick, shall enjoy during her life, and the same be substituted to her children. Executors : Mr. James Augustin Blondel, my grandson, Peter de St. Julien, and my grand daughter Susanne de Gignilliat. Witnesses : Paul de St. Julien, James de Voillac. Codicil 8 June 1725. £100 due to her of Mr. Peter Gignilliat her grandson be paid to Mrs. Susanne Gignilliat her grand daughter. Witnesses : Marianna Blondel, Judith De la Mejanelle, A Hugonin. Proved by Susanne de Gignilliat, with power reserved, &c. [Translated from the French.]

Romney, 157.

Thomas Ayres, late of Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 18 June 1691 to his brother John Ayres.

Admon Act Book 1691, folio 91.

George Fullerton, of Charles Towne in the province of South Carolina, merchant. Will 8 October 1708; proved 8 September 1709. To William Rhett, junior, son of William Rhett of Charles Towne, merchant, for ever, £200. To Sarah Rhett, daughter of the said William Rhett, £200. To Catherine Rhett, daughter of the said William Rhett, £200. To William Rhett, senior, and to Sarah his wife, £200, also £100 of money in England now in the hands of Mr. Robert South of London, merchant. To the said Sarah Rhett, wife of the said William Rhett my negro boy called Snowhill. To the poor of St. Phillips, Charles Towne, £20. To the rector of St. Phillips parish, Charles Towne, £10. Residuary legatee, my brother Mr. William Fullerton, living in the Shire of Ayre, in the west of Scotland. Executors : William Rhett of Charles Towne, merchant, and Sarah his wife. Witnesses : Bentley Cooke, Mary Pearce, Sarah Cooke. Proved by William Rhett.

Lane, 211.



## THE BUTLERS OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

BY THEODORE D. JERVEY.

The Butler family of which this genealogical sketch treats while not a colonial family of this state of many years standing, yet with the record of its members has marked the history of the state at every epoch of its statehood. The family is supposed to have come from Ireland and its members to have been related to Pierce Butler, one of the first two senators from South Carolina to the Congress of the United States; but recent investigations seem to establish the fact that the progenitor of this family had been in Virginia for quite a period prior to the arrival in South Carolina of Pierce Butler, as an officer of King George's army. The first of these Butlers of whom there is record is William Butler, who lived and died in Prince William County, Virginia, arriving there from Ireland at the latest about 1737. He there married a Miss Mason by whom he had issue :

1. James Butler, *b.* about 1738; *d.* Nov. 7, 1781.
2. Sarah Butler.
3. Susan Butler.

**James Butler**, the founder of the family in South Carolina, came from Virginia with his wife, children and two sisters a few years before the Revolutionary War, but at what exact date is not known.<sup>1</sup> He seems to have been a man of experience and to have been accorded a position of leadership

---

<sup>1</sup> There is mention made of a trader Butler who had long been with the Indians, returning with them to Ninety Six after visiting Governor Glen in 1753. (Chapman's *History of Edgefield*, p. 8.)

Ogeechee Old Town was the residence of one of the most influential chiefs beyond the Savannah who traded at Ninety Six. (Ibid, p. 177.)

In 1763 James Butler, Jr., of St. Philip's Parish, on great Ogeechee, makes a transfer of land in So. Ca. (Book A 3, p. 468, M. C. R., Charleston Co.)

among his neighbors. He joined the "Snow Camp" expedition under Colonel Richardson and led a company under Colonel Williamson against the Cherokees. In 1779 he served under General Lincoln and upon refusing to swear allegiance to the British on the fall of Charles Town was arrested and imprisoned; first at Ninety Six and later aboard ship in Charles Town harbor. Soon after his release, with his young son James, he was killed at Cloud's Creek in an encounter with a band of Tories led by William Cuninghame. By his marriage with Mary Simpson James Butler had issue :

1. William Butler, *b.* Dec. 17, 1759; *d.* Sept. 1821.
2. James Butler, *b.* Mch. 2, 1761; *d.* Nov. 7, 1781.
3. Thomas Butler, *b.* Nov. 4, 1763.
4. Nancy Butler, *b.* Sept. 27, 1765.
5. Elizabeth Butler, *b.* Dec. 17, 1766.
6. Stanmore Butler, *b.* Dec. 17, 176—.
7. Sampson Butler, *b.* Feby. 6, 1769.
8. Mason Butler, *b.*

**William Butler**, the eldest son of James Butler, was born in Prince William County, Virginia, Dec. 17, 1759, and was but thirteen years of age when, with his father's family, he came to South Carolina. Before his majority he served under General Lincoln at the battle of Stono as a lieutenant and afterwards under Count Pulaski. He also served under General Pickens at Augusta and Ninety Six and under Watson and Ryan at Dean Swamp and Orangeburgh. He was made a captain of Mounted Rangers in February, 1781, within two months after coming of age, and in a year had become a man of recognized reputation and influence.<sup>1</sup> He surprised and

---

<sup>1</sup> High Hills Santee, Nov. 24, 1781.

Dear Sir

Some time since I heard of your intention of entering the service but more particularly from Mr Carnes who promised to do me the favor to speak to you on the occasion From the throng of business and the want of opportunity I have never had it in my power to write to you until the present period. You have no doubt been informed of the

dispersed in 1782 the invading band of Tories which, under the famous William Cunningham, had penetrated the Up-Country and in the hot pursuit which ensued that notorious partisan leader owed his life to the fleetness of his horse. In 1788 William Butler was chosen as a member of the convention of the state of South Carolina called to consider the adoption of the Federal Constitution, against which he voted. He also was a member of the convention of 1790 which framed the constitution of the State. He was elected by the Legislature Sheriff of the District of Ninety Six in 1791, and in that capacity received General Washington. In 1796 he was elected a major-general of militia.<sup>1</sup> In 1800 he was elected as a member of Congress and served until 1810 when he retired in favor of John C. Calhoun. In 1812 he was offered the position of brigadier-general in the United States service<sup>2</sup> which he declined. In 1814 he was given command<sup>3</sup> of all State forces in South Carolina.<sup>4</sup> By his marriage on June 3, 1784, with Behethland Foote Moore he had issue :

1. James Butler, b. Mch. 25, 1785; d. 1817.
2. George Butler, b. Sept. 25, 1786; d. Sept. 19, 1826.

nature of the service with the particular establishment of my Regiment, therefore need say nothing on that head. I shall only say I have reserved for you an appointment as Captain which is all that is in my power; however by your filling the first company (which from your known influence I think you'll do) you will be entitled to first rank and in that case it will not be long before you will be entitled to a majority. It is therefore necessary that you lose no time in having your company filled. By the first conveyance I shall send further directions and advices from dear Sir

Your obedient humble servant  
H Hampton

To Capt William Butler. (Gibbes's *Documentary History*, p. 217.)

<sup>1</sup> On the recommendation of General Pickens. (Sketch of life of Gen. Wm. Butler, by Senator A. P. Butler, p. 13.)

<sup>2</sup> Offered by President Madison. (Ibid. p. 14.)

<sup>3</sup> Order of Governor Allston on file in Washington. (Ibid. p. 14.)

<sup>4</sup> General Jackson, with whom he was intimate in early life, then at New Orleans, sent him word that while both were militia generals which ever was attacked would do his duty. (Ibid. p. 14.)

3. William Butler, *b.* Feby. 1, 1790; *d.* Sept. 24, 1850.
4. Frank M. Butler, *b.* Sept. 25, 1793; *d.* Aug. 9, 1827.
5. Andrew P. Butler, *b.* Nov. 18, 1796; *d.* May 25, 1857.
6. Pierce M. Butler, *b.* April 11, 1798; *d.* Aug. 20, 1847.
7. Emmala Butler, *b.* Aug. 24, 1800; *d.* May 24, 1848.
8. Leontine Butler, *b.* April 8, 1802; *d.* Sept. 8, 1827.

**James Butler**, the eldest son of General William Butler, was born March 25, 1785. He held the position of Sheriff of his district and was a colonel in the State militia. He married twice. By his first wife, a Miss Mays, he had no children. By his second wife, Eliza Kennerly, he had issue :

1. William Pulaski Butler, *b.* 1816; *d.* 1893.
2. Thomas P. Butler, *b.* 1818; *d.* 1863.

**William Pulaski Butler** was born in 1816, and married Laura Nance, of Newberry, by whom he had issue :

1. Talulah Behethland Butler, *b.* *d.*
2. Anna Leontine Butler, *b.* *d.*
3. Benjamin Waldo Butler, *b.* *d.*
- 4.
- 5.
- 6.

**Talulah Behethland Butler** married Erasmus Mims, by whom she had issue.

**Anna Leontine Butler** married Dr. Walter Nicholson, of Edgefield County, by whom she had issue.

**Benjamin Waldo Butler** was born .  
He married . Lives in Virginia.

**Thomas Pickens Butler** was born in 1818. He married Sarah Stone by whom he had issue :

1. Thomas Pickens Butler, *b.* *d.*
2. Sallie M. Butler, *b.* *d.*

- |                                |           |
|--------------------------------|-----------|
| 3. Hettie L. Butler, <i>b.</i> | <i>d.</i> |
| 4. Emma Butler, <i>b.</i>      | <i>d.</i> |
| 5. Henri Butler, <i>b.</i>     | <i>d.</i> |

**Thomas Pickens Butler** was born  
He was killed during the Confederate war.

**Sallie M. Butler** married ————— Mallard, by whom  
she had issue :

- |                              |           |
|------------------------------|-----------|
| 1. John Mallard, <i>b.</i>   | <i>d.</i> |
| 2. Thomas Mallard, <i>b.</i> | <i>d.</i> |
| 3. Eva Mallard, <i>b.</i>    | <i>d.</i> |

**Hettie L. Butler** married Julius Lucas by whom she had  
issue.

**Emma Butler** married Edmund Bacon by whom she had  
issue.

**Henri Butler** was born  
He married Lucy Lucas by whom he had issue.

**George Butler**, the second son of General William Butler,  
was born September 25, 1786. He was a major in the  
United States Army during the war of 1812. He resigned  
his commission in 1815 and was admitted to the bar in South  
Carolina. He died childless, at his residence on Saluda  
River, September 19, 1826.

**William Butler**, the third son of General William Butler,  
was born February 1, 1790. He graduated at the South  
Carolina College, and served as a surgeon in the United States  
Navy, being present in that capacity at the battle of New  
Orleans. Later he resigned from the navy and practiced  
medicine in the State, moving to Greenville in 1825. In  
1849 he was appointed Agent to the Cherokees and moved  
to Arkansas, where he died September 21, 1850. By his

marriage, December 22, 1819, with Jane Tweedy Perry, a sister of Commodore Perry, he had issue :

1. *b.* *d.*
2. *b.* *d.*
3. George Butler, *b.* Oct. 24, 1823; *d.* about 1875.
4. A daughter, *b.* *d.*
5. Behethland F. Butler, *b.* May 2, 1827; *d.*
6. Christopher R. P. Butler, *b.* Aug. 26, 1829; *d.* Nov. 1, 1853.
7. William Butler, *b.* April 15, 1831; *d.*
8. James L. Butler, *b.* Sept. 28, 1832; *d.* Febry. 20, 1866.
9. Pickens P. Butler, *b.* Mch. 24, 1834; *d.*
10. Matthew C. Butler, *b.* March 8, 1836.
11. Sally W. Butler, *b.* 1837.
12. Emmala F. Butler, *b.* Dec. 11, 1838.
13. Thomas O. L. Butler, *b.* April 29, 1841; *d.* July 2, 1863.
14. Elise W. L. Butler, *b.* July 28, 1842.
15. Oliver N. Butler, *b.* Sept. 4, 1844.

**George Butler** was born Oct. 24, 1823. He settled in Missouri at an early date, and there married Nanny Thurston. On the death of his father in 1850 he succeeded him by appointment as agent of the Cherokees, which appointment he held until the outbreak of the Confederate war, in which he served as a captain under General Sterling Price. After his wife's death he came back to South Carolina, and married Fannie Townes, of Greenville, by whom he had one daughter:

1. Jane Tweedy Butler, *b.* *d.* about 1876.

Upon the death of his second wife he again married and settled on Savannah River, near Augusta, where he was killed in a collision with a neighbor. By his third wife he had issue :

1. Mary Hughes Butler, *b.* *d.* 1895.

**Behethland Foote Butler** was born May 2, 1827. In 1849 she went with her parents to the West and there met Charles William Woodward of Philadelphia, whom she married.

**Christopher Raymond Perry Butler** was born August 26, 1829. He was a first lieutenant in the 2d U. S. Artillery, and died of yellow fever at Tampa, Florida, Nov. 1, 1853.

**William Butler** was born April 15, 1831. He held the commission of a lieutenant in the United States Army but at the outbreak of hostilities resigned and entered the Confederate service, where he became colonel of the 1st Regiment of regulars and subsequently brigadier-general. On June 22, 1861, he married Eugenia Ransom, of North Carolina, by whom he had issue :

1. May Butler, *b.*
2. Lill Butler, *b.*
3. William Butler, *b.*
4. Raymond Butler, *b.*

**James Leontine Butler** was born Sept. 28, 1832. He raised a company mostly of Cherokees at the outbreak of hostilities in 1861, and served as a captain under General Sterling Price in the Trans-Mississippi Department of the Confederate States for the greater portion of the war, but towards the close acted as a scout in the Carolinas and Virginia. He died at Mt. Pleasant, Titus County, Texas, February 20, 1866. On December 29, 1851, he married Fannie Taylor, of the Cherokee Nation, by whom he had issue :

1. Eloise Butler, *b.*
2. George Butler, *b.*

**Eloise Butler** married Chief Bushy Head, of the Cherokee Nation.

**George Butler** resides in the Indian Territory.

**Pickens Pierce Butler** was born March 24, 1834. He is a physician of Union County, S. C. He married Arsinoe Marcella Jeter, on October 18, 1860, by whom he had issue :

1. Perry Butler, *b.* about 1862; *d.* 1894.
2. Elise Butler, *b.*
3. Thomas Bothwell Butler, *b.*
4. William Butler, *b.*
5. Leon Butler, *b.*
6. Jeter Butler, *b.*

**Elise Butler** married ——— Foster, and lives in Pickens County.

**Thomas Bothwell Butler** is State Senator from Cherokee County.

**William Butler** is farming in Union County.

**Leon Butler** is farming in Union County.

**Jeter Butler** is at Asheville, N. C.

**Matthew Calbraith Butler** was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, March 8, 1836. He became a prominent member of the bar of Edgefield and went into the Confederate war as captain of the Edgefield Hussars in the Hampton Legion. His horse was killed under him, and he lost a leg at the battle of Brandy Station. He rose to the rank of major-general in the Confederate army. In 1877 he was elected U. S. Senator from South Carolina, which position he held until 1895. On February 25, 1858, he married Maria Simkins Pickens, a daughter of Governor Francis W. Pickens, by whom he had issue :

1. Francis W. P. Butler.
2. Marie Butler.
3. William Butler.
4. Elise Butler.
5. Matthew Calbraith Butler.



**Sally Wallace Butler** was born 1837.  
She married ——— Rutherford, by whom she had issue :

1. Jane George Rutherford.
2. Samuel M. Rutherford.
3. William B. Rutherford.
4. Eloise M. Rutherford.
5. Robert B. Rutherford.
6. Emma Elise Rutherford.
7. Raymond P. Rutherford.
8. Ethland B. Rutherford.

**Emmala Frances Butler** was born Dec. 11, 1838, and intermarried, at Eagle's Crag, July 1, 1856, with Andrew J. Stone, by whom she had issue :

1. Josse Stone.
2. Thomas P. Stone.
3. Andrew T. Stone.

**Thomas O. Lowndes Butler** was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, April 29, 1841, and was killed at Gettysburg July 2, 1863.

**Elise Wragg Butler** was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, July 28, 1842. She married Charles A. Carson June 8, 1870, by whom she had issue :

1. Elise Carson.
2. Butler Carson.
3. Charles A. Carson.
4. Thomas Carson.
5. Nathaniel Carson.

**Oliver Nathaniel Butler** was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, Sept. 4, 1844. Entered the Confederate service and served through the war to the surrender, losing an arm just before Appomattox. He married Mary Spence, of Baltimore, Maryland. He died ———.

Issue :

1. Jennie Butler.
2. Mary Butler.
3. William W. Butler, *b.* *d.* before his father.

**Frank Moore Butler** was born Sept. 25, 1793. He was a colonel in the militia of the state and a member of the South Carolina bar. Twice married. By his second wife, Louise Ford, he had issue :

1. George Lucien Butler, *b.* Oct. 6, 1817; *d.* July 4, 1880.
2. Frank Moore Butler, *b.* July 23, 1821; *d.* Aug. 8, 1827.
3. Harriet Ford Butler, *b.* Febr. 23, 1823.
4. James Joseph Butler, *b.* May 2, 1826; *d.* April, 1854.

**George Lucien Butler** was born Oct. 6, 1817, and died July 4, 1880.

**Frank Moore Butler** was born July 23, 1821, and died August 8, 1827.

**Harriet Ford Butler** was born February 23, 1823. She intermarried with William Pinckney McBee June 16, 1846, by whom she had issue :

1. Frank Butler McBee, *b.* July 5, 1847.
2. Vardry Echols McBee, *b.* July 27, 1849
3. Malinda P. McBee, *b.* Jany. 7, 1854.
4. Emmala L. McBee, *b.* Jany. 2, 1856.

**James Joseph Butler** was born May 2, 1826. He married Sarah R. Gillison, December, 1849. He died April, 1854. By this marriage he had issue :

- 1.
- 2.
3. Louisa Ford Butler, *b.* June 30, 1852.

**Louisa Ford Butler** was born June 30, 1852. She married with Dr. Waddy Thompson June 30, 1880, by whom she had issue :

1. Loula McBee Thompson, *b.* Nov. 5, 1881.

**Andrew Pickens Butler** was born Nov. 18, 1796. He graduated at the South Carolina College in 1817; was admitted to the bar in 1819; was elected to the Legislature and from the State Senate was raised to the Bench in 1833. In 1846 he was elected a member of the United States Senate. Re-elected without opposition, and a member at the time of his death in 1857. Senator Butler was twice married. His first wife, Susan Ann Simkins, died childless. By his second wife, Harriet Hayne, he had issue :

1. Eloise Brevard Butler, *b.* June 10, 1834.

**Eloise Brevard Butler** was born June 10, 1834. On Nov. 21, 1856, she married Johnson Hagood, by whom she had issue :

1. Harriet Behethland Hagood.
2. Pickens Butler Hagood was born 1857.

**Pierce Mason Butler** was born April 11, 1798. He was an officer in the United States Army, but resigned to return to South Carolina. He was governor, 1836-1838, and, later, Agent to the Cherokees, which position he held when elected to command the Palmetto Regiment in the Mexican War. He was killed at the battle of Churubusco, leaning upon his sword while still leading his regiment after having had his leg shattered, August 20, 1847. He married Miranda Julia Duval, of Maryland, by whom he had issue :

1. Behethland Butler, *b.* 1829; *d.* 1852.
2. Emmala E. Butler, *b.* 1831.
3. William L. Butler, *b.* *d.* Sept. 20, 1863.
4. Pierce Mason Butler.
5. Andrew Pickens Butler.
6. Edward Julian Butler

**Behethland Butler** was born about 1829. On the 30th. of March, 1852, she married John Edmund Bacon, and died shortly after.

**Emmala Elizabeth Butler** was born 1831, and, Nov. 25, 1851, *m.* Abner Perrin, of Abbeville. She died in 1862. By her marriage she had issue :

1. Pierce Perrin.
2. Robert Perrin.

**William Lowden Butler** was born .  
He was major of the 19th. Louisiana Volunteers, and killed at Chicamauga, Sept. 20, 1863, while in command, leading the regiment into action.

**Pierce Mason Butler** was born .  
He died in Louisiana. He served in the Edgefield Hussars, Hampton Legion. He was twice married. By his first wife, Kate Goode, he had issue :

1. Pawnee Butler.
2. Pierce Butler.
3. Julian Butler.
4. Goode Butler.

**Pierce Butler** is a physician, residing in Atlanta.

**Julian Butler** is a physician, residing in Terrehaute, Indiana.

**Julian Butler** is a pharmacist, at Brooklyn, New York.

**Andrew Pickens Butler** was born .  
He was a captain in the brigade of cavalry, Army of Northern Virginia, commanded by Gen. M.C. Butler, and was captured Oct. 11, 1864, in a skirmish on the R. R. south of Petersburg and taken to Washington and confined in the "Old Capitol" prison. From there he was sent to Fort Delaware, where he remained a prisoner to the close of the war. He

married **Maria Burt**, and moved to Benton, Louisiana. By this marriage he had issue :

1. **Julia Butler.**
2. **Nina Butler.**
3. **Maria Butler.**
4. **Burt Butler.**
5. **Pickens Butler.**

**Julia Butler** married ——— **Creswell**, by whom she had issue.

**Edward Julian Butler** was born .  
He was killed at the battle of Malvern Hill, July 1, 1862.

**Emmala Elizabeth Butler** was born August 24, 1800, and died May 24, 1848, at Stoneland's, near Edgefield. In 1819 she married **Waddy Thompson, Jr.**, who served in the State Legislature and in Congress, and was minister to Mexico. By the marriage there was issue :

1. **William Butler Thompson**, *b.* Aug. 16, 1821.
2. **Eliza Williams Thompson**, *b.* June 18, 1823.

**Leontine Butler** was born April 8, 1802. He died September 8, 1827.

**James Butler** was born March 2, 1761. He was killed with his father at Cloud's Creek, Nov. 7, 1781, before he had reached his twenty-first year.

**Thomas Butler** was born Nov. 4, 1763. He served under his brother **William** during the Revolutionary war, and by his marriage with **Miss Grigsby** left issue :

1. **William Butler**, *d.* in Florida.
2. **Sampson H. Butler.**
- 3.
- 4.
- 5.

**Sampson H. Butler** was born .

He represented his Congressional district in Congress 1837-1842. By his first marriage, with Miss Quarles, he had issue :

1. Elizabeth Butler.

By his second marriage, with Miss Bryan, there was issue :

1. William Butler, *b.* *d.* 1895.
2. Nicholas Butler.
3. Washington Butler.
4. Leontine Butler.

By his marriage with Mrs. Allston, of Florida, he had issue :

1. Sampson Butler. Lives in Florida.

**Elizabeth Butler** was born .

In 1841

she married with Andrew J. Hammond, of Augusta, and her eldest child bore the name of the colonel Hammond in whose regiment her grand uncle served during the Revolutionary War.<sup>1</sup> The issue of this marriage was :

1. Leroy Hammond, *b.* *d.* 1882
2. Edgar Hammond.
3. Charles Hammond.

**Nancy Butler** was born Sept. 27, 1765. She married Elisha Brooks, by whom she had issue :

1. Wesley Brooks.
2. Matilda R. Brooks.
3. Lavinia Brooks.

<sup>1</sup> Leroy Hammond to Capt. W. Butler :

Snow Hill Mar. 20 1782

Sir

A general muster of the regiment is ordered on Tuesday next at Charles Williams old place on Turkey creek where you are to attend with your company properly armed by ten oclock in the fore noon You will please let your men know that those who disobey this order will be fined to the utmost extent of the law

I am sir your humble servant  
Leroy Hammond

4. Edna Brooks.
5. Elizabeth Brooks.
6. Mary Brooks.
7. Stanmore Brooks.
8. Butler Brooks.

**Elizabeth Butler** was born Dec. 17, 1766. She married Zachariah Smith Brooks, a lieutenant in the Revolutionary war, by whom she had issue :

1. Whitefield Brooks.
2. Lucinda Brooks.
3. Behethland Brooks.
4. Nancy Brooks.

**Stanmore Butler** was born . He was a captain U. S. army and, later, Clerk of Court of Edgefield District. He married Ann Patience Youngblood, by whom he had issue :

1. William Butler.
2. Ann Patience Butler.
3. Emmie Butler.

**William Butler** was born . He married Claudia Johnson, by whom he had issue :

1. William Butler.
2. Anna Butler.
3. Emmie Butler.

**Anna Butler** was born . She married John Nicholson, and died

**Emma Butler** was born . She married William C. Moragne, of Abbeville, in 185—, and by him had issue, one son, residing in Florida.

**Ann Patience Butler** was born . She married Nathan Lipscomb Griffin, of Edgefield, in May, 1825, by whom she had issue :

1. Stanmore Griffin.
2. Lipscomb Griffin.
3. William Griffin.
4. Mary Hill Griffin.
5. Ann Patience<sup>1</sup> Griffin.
6. Elizabeth Griffin.
7. Rebecca Griffin.

**Sampson Butler** was born February 18, 1769. He married, but left no children.

**Sarah Butler**<sup>2</sup> was born in Virginia and came to South Carolina with her brother about 1772. She married Jacob Smith, by whom she had issue :

1. Luke Smith.
2. Sophia Smith.<sup>3</sup>

**Susan Butler** was born in Virginia. She came to South Carolina with her brother about 1772, and married Enoch Grigsby.

---

<sup>1</sup> The wife of Governor Milledge L. Bonham.

<sup>2</sup> She buried her brother and nephew after the fight with Cuning-  
ham. (*South Carolina in the Revolution*, by McCrady, p. 472.)

<sup>3</sup> Sophia Smith married Capt. James Bonham, of Maryland, the  
father of Milledge, who succeeded Governor Pickens as governor of  
South Carolina, 1862-1864. (*Chapman's History of Edgefield*.)



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

**RHETT.**—The following additions and corrections are offered by Col. R. B. Rhett, of Huntsville, Ala., to the Rhett genealogy published in the January and April issues of this magazine:

Robert Barnwell Rhett (244) was born Feb. 5, 1828; was Ed. and Prop. of *The Charleston Mercury* from Mch. 1, 1857 to Feb. 17, 1865, and from Oct. 1866 to Oct. 1868; Ed. *The Picayune* (New Orleans) from Sept. 19, 1872 to Oct. 22, 1873; Ed. *Charleston Journal of Commerce* (Straightout Democratic organ, without Associated Press despatches) from July 3, 1876 to June 1878; was a member of the House of Reps. of S. C., 1860-1865 and 1877-1878; Lieut.-Col. on the staff of Gov. Means in 1851, and on the staff of Brig.-Gen. R. S. Ripley, C. S. A., in S. Carolina. Married, Oct. 9, 1851, Josephine Horton, who was *b.* March 5, 1830 and *d.* June 26, 1860. (Issue.) Married next, July 9, 1867, Mrs. Harriet (Moore) Barnard, wid. of Jno. D. Barnard and dan. of David Moore and Martha L. Harrison, of Va., who was *b.* May 1, 1834 and *d.* Sept. 19, 1902. (Iss.)

**HUTSON.**—The following corrections are offered by Prof. C. W. Hutson, of College Station, Texas, to the Hutson genealogical data given on page 225 of Vol. III. of this magazine:

Francis Marion Hutson (iv), *b.* Oct. 26, 1879; *d.* March 7, 1888.

Arthur Cary Hutson (v), *b.* April 14, 1882,

Sophy Palmer Hutson (vi)        }  
Mary Lockett Hutson (vii)       }, twins, *b.* July 24, 1884.

Charles Stanyarne Hutson (viii), *b.* May 20, 1887; *d.* Jany. 30, 1891.

Albert Lockett Hutson (x), *b.* Dec. 15, 1893.

**SMITH.**—The following additions are offered to the Smith genealogy published in the July issue of this magazine:

Benjamin Smith (20) was sometime Provincial Grand Mas-

ter of the Free and Accepted Masons of South Carolina, as will be seen by the following notice from *The South Carolina Gazette* of Monday, January 4, 1768:

"The feast of St. JOHN the Evangelist falling this year on Sunday, the ancient and respectable society of FREE and ACCEPTED MASONS, were obliged to defer the proper celebration of it to this day—when they assembled as usual, at brother *Dillon's* in the morning ; went to *St. Michael's* church where they heard an excellent discourse on *unity, brotherly love, and universal benevolence*, delivered by the Rev. Brother *Samuel Hart* ; returned to brother *Dillon's*, had an elegant entertainment there ; unanimously elected the hon. EGBERTON LEIGH, Esq ; provincial Grand-Master, in the room of BENJAMIN SMITH, Esq ; who resigned on account of his health and intending to depart this province, and had the unanimous thanks of all the lodges, for his many and eminent services to the craft ; and spent the remainder of the day in that peculiarly social way which has ever distinguished that society."

The reference on page 145 of Vol. III. of this magazine (Henry Laurens's letter of Feb. 21, 1774 to his son) was to Leigh, who was still Grand Master.

Thomas Loughton Smith (23) was born April 23, 1740. St. Philip's Parish register.) The following account of the burning of his Cooper River house shortly after his death was published in *The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal* of Tuesday, December 13, 1774:

"On Saturday the 3d Inst. the elegant Seat, called the Retreat, near Cooper-River belonging to estate of the late Thomas Loughton Smith, Esq ; was burnt down by Accident ; but happily no Lives were lost, and all the Furniture was saved."

William Loughton Smith (27) had another child by his second wife: "Elizabeth, who married Major Thomas Osborn Lowndes, and died at the age of 90 or thereabouts."

HAYNE.—In the biographical sketch of Judge Robert Y. Hayne, published on page 262 of the July issue of this magazine the statement is made that he was a son of William Alston Hayne and Julia Dean. That is a mistake. His mother was Margaretta Stiles, of Philadelphia. Julia Dean was the wife of his uncle, Arthur P. Hayne.

THE GEORGETOWN ACADEMY, 1778.—McMaster, in his *History of the People of the United States*, says, Vol. I., page 27 :

"In the southern States education was almost wholly neglected, but nowhere to such an extent as in South Carolina. In that colony, prior to 1730, no such thing as a grammar-school existed. Between 1731 and 1776 there were five. During the Revolution there were none." In his paper *Education in South Carolina Prior to and During the Revolution*, Gen. Edward McCrady has cited numerous cases to disprove the last sentence in that paragraph, but the following paragraph from *The South Carolina and American General Gazette*, of Thursday, August 6, 1778, will furnish additional evidence in refutation of that statement:

"On Thursday the 23d of last month, the Students of the Georgetown Academy were publicly examined, before a very learned and respectable assembly: The performance of the several classes in the course of the examination, was received with the warmest marks of Approbation."

---

## NECROLOGY.

---

**Richard Lathers**, sometime colonel of South Carolina militia, and a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home, 248 Central Park. West, New York City, on Thursday, September 17, 1903, and was buried at New Rochelle, N. Y., on the 19th. He was born in Ireland on Christmas Day, 1821, and was brought to America six months later by his parents, who settled at Georgetown, S. C. He attended school at Huntington, Long Island, N. Y., and subsequently was employed by Fraser, Trenholm & Co., cotton factors, of Charleston, who sent him to New York as their agent in 1843. In 1850 he went out of the mercantile business and founded the Great Western Insurance Company, with which he continued for nineteen years. He subsequently became prominent in railway affairs. In 1860 he made a tour of a part of the South in a futile effort to stem the tide of secession, making addresses in Richmond, Charleston, Augusta, Savannah and Montgomery, and was speaking at Mobile when the news of the attack on Fort Sumter arrived and put an immediate end to his speech. He went abroad and made speeches in behalf of the United States, but at the close of the war used his best efforts to bring about good feelings between the sections and to secure justice for the people of South Carolina in their struggle against that frightful demon of destruction—Reconstruction. Col. Lathers was a member of several social and patriotic societies in this State and in New York City.

---

## INDEX.

- Accabee (plantation), 248.  
 Adams, Albert Rhett, 136.  
 Adams, Constance Dent, 136.  
 Adams, Elliott Darby, 176.  
 Adams, Eliza Heyward, 136.  
 Adams, Emily Warren, 136.  
 Adams, James Hopkins (1868-), 136, 175.  
 Adams, James Hopkins (1898-1899), son of above, 176.  
 Adams, President John, 254.  
 Adams, Lucy Ducarel, 54, 111.  
 Adams, Margaret Darby, 175.  
 Adams, Nathalie Heyward, 136.  
 Adams, Nathaniel Heyward, 136.  
 Adams, Ruth, 134.  
 Adams, Sarah Moore, 136, 176.  
 Adams, Warren (1838-1880), 67, 136.  
 Adams, Warren (1876-1876), son of Warren (1838-1880), 136.  
 Adams, Warren (1892-), 175.  
 Aiken, Henrietta, 63, 129.  
 Aitkine, Mrs. Jane (Linn), 289.  
*Aldborough* (Oldborough), H. M. S., 292.  
 Alger, Marianna, 72, 144.  
 Allen, Andrew, 293.  
 Allen, Eleazer, 37, 260.  
 Allen, Mrs. Sarah (Rhett), 260.  
 Allston, Mrs., 309.  
 Alston, Miss, 262.  
 Alston, Ann Smith, 158.  
 Alston, Anna Hampton, 157.  
 Alston, Benjamin Burgh, 159.  
 Alston, Benjamin Fanuel, 157.  
 Alston, Caroline Porcher, 158.  
 Alston, Catharine FitzSimons, 157.  
 Alston, Catharine Pemberton, 159.  
 Alston, Charles (1826-1869), 114, 157.  
 Alston, Charles (1871-), 159.  
 Alston, Elizabeth Laura, 115.  
 Alston, Ellen FitzSimons, 156.  
 Alston, Frederick Roland, 158.  
 Alston, Helen, 159.  
 Alston, Hess Pringle, 157.  
 Alston, Jacob Motte (1821-), 114, 156.  
 Alston, Jacob Motte (1863-1885), son of above, 157.  
 Alston, Jane Ladson, 2d. dau of Thomas Pinckney (1795-1861), 115.  
 Alston, Jane Ladson, 4th. dau. of Thomas Pinckney (1795-1861), 115.  
 Alston, Jane Ladson, dau. of Jacob Motte (1821-), 157.  
 Alston, John Rutledge, 158.  
 Alston, John Rutledge Smith, 114, 159.  
 Alston, Governor Joseph, 298, note 3.  
 Alston, Joseph Motte, 158.  
 Alston, Josephine, 157.  
 Alston, Margaret Felicia, 159.  
 Alston, Marianna Porcher, 158.  
 Alston, Mary Brewton, 114, 157.  
 Alston, Mary Motte, 157.  
 Alston, Mary Rutledge, 157.  
 Alston, Pauline FitzSimons, 157.  
 Alston, Rebecca Hayne, 115, 157, note 1.  
 Alston, Richard Pemberton, 159.  
 Alston, Sabina Smith, 158.  
 Alston, Susan Bethune, 157.  
 Alston, Susan Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Pinckney (1795-1861), 114, 159, 259.  
 Alston, Susan Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. William Joseph, 158.  
 Alston, Susan Ladson, 159.  
 Alston, Thomas Pinckney (1795-1861), 56, 114.  
 Alston, Thomas Pinckney (1832-1864), son of Thomas Pinckney (1795-1861), 114.  
 Alston, Thomas Pinckney (1849-1868), son of Jacob Motte, (1821-), 156.  
 Alston, Thomas Pinckney (1848-), son of Charles (1826-1869), 157.  
 Alston, Thomas Pinckney (1866-), son of Dr. William Joseph, 158.  
 Alston, William, 158.  
 Alston, William Joseph, 114, 115, 158.

- American affairs, discussed by  
Hon. Henry Laurens, 26-28, 30,  
32-34, 100-101, 104-105, 105-106,  
216, 218, 266-267, 271, 273-274.
- American Historical Association,  
80.
- Aines, Susan Evelyn, 137.
- Amy, Mr. (Thomas?), 224, 225.
- Anabaptists in South Carolina,  
1702, 226.
- Ancient York Masons, 253-4.
- Ancrum, Alice Grey, 187.
- Ancrum, Ann Washington, 72,  
148.
- Ancrum, Anne Stanyarne, 147, 183.
- Ancrum, Ellen Maria, 72, 148.
- Ancrum, James Hasell, son of  
John (-1779), 52, 72.
- Ancrum, James Hasell, son of  
above, 73, 150.
- Ancrum, James Hasell (1843-  
1895), son of above, 150, 187.
- Ancrum, James Hasell (1874-  
1878), son of above, 187.
- Ancrum, James Hasell, (1848-  
1862), son of William Washing-  
ton, 147.
- Ancrum, Jane Elliott, 147.
- Ancrum, Jane Washington, 72,  
146.
- Ancrum, John, 43, 52.
- Ancrum, John Lawrence, 147.
- Ancrum, Julia Emma, 73, 150.
- Ancrum, Louisa Ella, 73, 149.
- Ancrum, Maria, 147.
- Ancrum, Maria Horry, 147, 184,  
189.
- Ancrum, Mary, 72.
- Ancrum, Mary Eliza, 187.
- Ancrum, Mary Jane, 150, 189.
- Ancrum, Sarah Eliza, 52, 73(2),  
74.
- Ancrum, William de Herthurn,  
147.
- Ancrum, William Henry Heyward,  
147.
- Ancrum, William Washington, 72,  
147.
- Andrews, John, 289.
- Andrews, Mrs. Mary (Medlicott),  
289.
- Ansonborough (a former suburb  
of Charles Town, now a part of  
Charleston), 265, note 17.
- Antrobus, Lady Jane, 53, 111.
- Appomattox, battle of, 304.
- Architecture, South Carolina, of  
the Georgian period, work on  
reviewed, 77-78.
- Army of Northern Virginia, 79.
- Arthur, Bartholomew, 232.
- Arthur, Mrs. Christian, 231.
- Arthur, Christopher, 231.
- Arthur, Dominick, 231.
- Arthur, Mrs. Katherine, 232.
- Arthur, Patrick, 232.
- Ash, Mrs. Ann (Bolton), 286.
- Ash, Isabella, 286.
- Ash, John, 286.
- Ash, William, 286.
- Ashby, Capt. Anthony, 97.
- Ashby, Austin, 288.
- Ashley Barony, 253, note 57.
- Ashton, Mary Ann, 44.
- Associated Press despatches, 212.
- Astley, Lt.-Col. Francis L'Es-  
trange, 53.
- Atchison (Atchisone), David,  
291(2).
- Atchison, David, cousin of above,  
291(2).
- Atchison, George, 291(2).
- Atchison, Grizell, 291.
- Atchison, Jennett, 291.
- Atchison, John, 291.
- Atchison, John, cousin of above,  
291.
- Atchison, Mary, 291(2).
- Atkins, Thomas, 231.
- Austin, Mr., 216.
- Avery, Waiglitstill, 89.
- Axtell, Anne, 235.
- Axtell, Landgrave Daniel, 235.
- Axtell, Daniel, son of above, 235.
- Axtell, Elizabeth, 235.
- Axtell, Holland, 235.
- Axtell, Mary, 235.
- Axtell, Lady Rebecca, 235.
- Axtell, Rebecca, 235.
- Axtell, Sibella, 235.
- Ayres, John, 295.
- Ayres, Thomas, 295.
- Backus, Martha Gallaudet, 158.
- Bacon, Edmund, 300.
- Bacon, John Edmund, 307.
- Bacon, Katharine, 189.
- Bacon, Martha Lindsay, 182.
- Bacon, Milton E., 145, 182.
- Bacon, Mrs. Rebecca Calhoun,  
(Pickens), 190.
- Bacon, Thomas Jay, 182.
- Bacot, Barnwell Rhett, 171.
- Bacot, Daniel Huger, 128, 171.
- Bacot, Daniel Huger, son of above,  
171.
- Bacot, Peter, 212.

- Bacot, Walter Rhett, 171.  
 Badenhop, Jesse, 232.  
 Bailey, Elizabeth, 192.  
 Bailey, Errol, 192.  
 Bailey, John, 192.  
 Bailey, John, son of above, 192.  
 Bailey, Lawton, 192.  
 Bailey, Lewis, 192.  
 Bailey, Lily, 192.  
 Bailey, Minnie, 192.  
 Bailey, Peyton, 192.  
 Bailey, Thomas, 192.  
 Baillie, Fergus, 289.  
 Baker, Abraham, 151.  
 Baldwin, Mr., 21.  
 Ball families, mentioned, 270.  
 Ball, Katy, 107.  
 Ball, Loti Moultrie, 129.  
 Ball, Capt. Samuel, Jr., 75.  
 Ball, William Moultrie, 140.  
 Barbadoes, 239.  
 Barbot, Francis, 232.  
 Barbot, Mrs. Susannah, 232.  
 Barden, William Jones, 132.  
 Barksdale, Mariana Tabb, 120, 164.  
 Barnard, Mrs. Harriet (Moore), 312.  
 Barnard, John D., 62, 312.  
 Barnes, Alfred Lamb, 172.  
 Barnes, Anna Mary, 172.  
 Barnes, Calvin Monroe, 130, 172.  
 Barnes, Calvina Stuart, 172.  
 Barnes, John Syms, 172.  
 Barnes, Lillian, 172.  
 Barnes, Raymond Cay, 172.  
 Barnes, Thomas Middleton, 172.  
 Barnett, Susan, 150.  
 Barnwell, Caroline, 48, 58.  
 Barnwell, Emily Howe, 67, 136.  
 Barras, Col. Charles Payne, 54.  
 Barre, Col., 102.  
 Barron, Mary Augusta, 50, 69.  
 Barry, Joseph, 233.  
 Barton, Sergeant, 20.  
 Bartow, Nevitt Heel, 181.  
 Bateman, George, 232.  
 Bateman, Robert, 232.  
 Baylor, Robert Baynham, 127.  
 Beard, David, 6(2), 7.  
 Beauchamp, Adam, 233.  
 Bee, Ann Alicia, 141, 177.  
 Bee, Ann Ladson, 70, 142.  
 Bee, Charlotte Augusta, 70, 142.  
 Bee, Charlotte Augusta, niece of above, 141.  
 Bee, Eliza, 71.  
 Bee, Ellen Josephine, 71, 143.  
 Bee, Emma, 71.  
 Bee, Harriet Ladson, 70.  
 Bee, James Ladson, 142.  
 Bee, John Simmons, 51, 70, 251, note 43.  
 Bee, John Stock, 142.  
 Bee, Julia Selina, 70, 143.  
 Bee, Peter Smith, 51, 71.  
 Bee, Rebecca Hutchinson, 142.  
 Bee, Rhett, 71.  
 Bee, Rosa Adela, 70.  
 Bee, Sarah, 71.  
 Bee, Mrs. Sarah (Smith), 258.  
 Bee, Hon. Thomas, 41, note 3; 42, 51.  
 Bee, Valeria North, 142, 178.  
 Bee, William Cattell, 70, 141.  
 Bee, William Charles, 141.  
 Bee, William Coffin, 141.  
 Beekman, Mr., 23.  
 Berry, Anciaux Howard, 188.  
 Berry, Betsy Hill, 151, 188.  
 Berry, Catharine, 188.  
 Berry, Catharine Ann, 188.  
 Berry, Francinia Eliza, 152, 189.  
 Berry, Henrietta, dau. of William Graves, 73, 152.  
 Berry, Henrietta, dau. of James Ancrum (1801-1833), 152(2).  
 Berry, Henry London, 188.  
 Berry, James Ancrum (1801-1833), 73, 151.  
 Berry, James Ancrum (1852-1892), son of William Frederick (1828-1875), 188.  
 Berry, Marianna, 188.  
 Berry, Mary, 73.  
 Berry, Mary Anna, 151, 187.  
 Berry, Sarah Eliza, 73, 151.  
 Berry, Thomas Hall, 188.  
 Berry, William Almond, 188.  
 Berry, William Augustus, 74, 152.  
 Berry, William Frederick, 151, 188.  
 Berry, William Graves, 52, 73.  
 Berry, William James Halling, 152.  
 Beswicke, Charles, 232.  
 Beswicke, John, 233(3), 234.  
 Beswicke, Mrs. Mary (Hill), 233.  
 Beswicke, Mrs. Silence, 233.  
 Beth Elohim, 78.  
 Bicknell, C., 268, 272.  
 Bisset, Rev. Mr., 247, note 35.  
 Blake, Capt., 21, 22, 201.  
 Blake, Mr., 20.  
 Blake, Mr., Jr., 20.  
 Blake, Daniel (1731-1780), 237.  
 Blake, Julia Porcher, 124, 169.  
 Blake, William (1739-1803), 32, note 10; 237.

- Blanding, Gordon, 262.  
 Blondel, James Augustin, 295.  
 Blondel, Marianna, 295.  
 Blundy, Charles, 288.  
 Blundy, Mrs. Jane (Laffette), 288.  
 Boggs, Joseph, 6.  
 Bold, Eliza Russell, 73, 150.  
 Bolitsch, Rev. Mr., 185.  
 Bolton, Thomas, 233, 286.  
 Bonham, Capt. James, 311, note 3.  
 Bonham, Gov. Millege L., 311, notes 1 and 3.  
 Bonnet (or Bonett), Mr., 26, 31.  
*Book on Diseases of Women*, by Dr. T. Gaillard Thomas, 194.  
 Book plates, William Loughton Smith's, 254, 255-256.  
 Boone, Joseph, 284, 285.  
 Boone, Mary Eliza, 62, 126.  
 Boone, Phoebe Elliott, 126, 170.  
 Boston, Charter Bill, 104; Port Bill, 32, 105-106, 218.  
 Bountheau, Peter, 211.  
 Bowell, Edward, 292.  
 Bowell, Mrs. Rebecca (Morton), 292(2).  
 Bowles, Miss, 44.  
 Bowles, Sir George, 44.  
 Bowles, Henry, 44.  
 Bowles, William, 39, 44.  
 Bowles, Sir William, son of above, 44.  
 Bowyer, Elizabeth St. Clair, 120, 164.  
 Boyle, William Augustus, 115.  
 Boys, Richard, 288.  
 Brandy Station, 303.  
 Bray, Rev. Dr., Rev. Samuel Thomas's letters to, 221-223, 227-229; 225.  
 Brewton, Miles (1732-1775), 248, 261.  
 Brewton, Mrs. Mary (formerly Mrs Loughton), 244, note 20.  
 Brewton, Robert (1698-1759), 244, note 20.  
 Briant, Joseph, 286.  
 Bridge, Mary Brown, 125, 169.  
 Bridges, Julia Catharine, 69, 140.  
 Brisbane, James, letter of to Henry Laurens, 10-12; constructs a rice beating machine, 11.  
 Brisbane, Julia Lowndes, 60, 123.  
 Brisbane, Robert, 248.  
 Brisbane, William, 10.  
*Britannia*, the, 75.  
 Brock, Pauline, 61, 125.  
 Brockhall, John, 233.  
 Brockhall, Joseph, 233.  
 Bromley, Blanch, 237.  
 Brooks, Behethland, 310.  
 Brooks, Butler, 310.  
 Brooks, Edna, 310.  
 Brooks, Elisha, 309.  
 Brooks, Elizabeth, 310.  
 Brooks, George B., 189, note 1.  
 Brooks, Lavinia, 309.  
 Brooks, Lucinda, 310.  
 Brooks, Mary, 310.  
 Brooks, Matilda R., 309.  
 Brooks, Nancy, 310.  
 Brooks, Stanmore, 310.  
 Brooks, Wesley, 309.  
 Brooks, Whitefield, 310.  
 Brooks, Zachariah Smith, 310.  
 Broom Hall (plantation), 241, note 11.  
 Broughton, Harriet I., 116.  
 Broughton, Hon. Thomas, 236.  
 Brown Hall (plantation), 241, note 11.  
 Brown, John Athalia, 143, 180.  
 Brown, Maria Auderson, 189.  
 Bruce, William Wright, 134.  
 Bryan, Miss, 309.  
 Buckle, Capt., 10.  
 Budd, Dr. John, 209.  
 Bull family, motto of, 75.  
 Bull, Col. Stephen, 197, 202, 203, 212, Henry Laurens's letter to, 204, 206.  
 Bull, Lieutenant-Governor William, 266.  
 Bulline, John, 244, note 20.  
 Bullman, Rev. John, 271.  
 Bulloch, Archibald, 88, 89, 93, Henry Laurens's letter to, 195-196.  
 Burgwin, Maria, 71, 144.  
 Burkitt, Rev. Mr., 225, 227, 228, 281, 282.  
 Burnet, Andrew William (1814-1896), 57, 116.  
 Burnet, Andrew William (1840-1894), son of above, 116, 159.  
 Burnet, Andrew William (1876-), son of above, 160.  
 Burnet, Ann Burgh, 160.  
 Burnet, Ann Smith, 117.  
 Burnet, Anne Smith, 160.  
 Burnet, Arthur Lining, 160.  
 Burnet, Barnwell Rhett, 116, 160.  
 Burnet, Benjamin Burgh, 161.  
 Burnet, Burgh Smith (1836-1865), 116.  
 Burnet, Burgh Smith (1867-1868),



- son of Andrew William (1840-1894), 160.
- Burnet, Edward Rutledge (1851-1854), 6th son of Andrew William (1814-1896), 117.
- Burnet, Edward Rutledge (1856-1876), 8th. son of Andrew William (1814-1896), 117.
- Burnet, Elizabeth de Saussure, 116.
- Burnet, Elizabeth Heyward, 161.
- Burnet, Elizabeth Howard, 160.
- Burnet, Elizabeth Rhett, 160.
- Burnet, Elizabeth Washington, 49, 62.
- Burnet, Emma Parker, 160.
- Burnet, Harriet Shannon, 160.
- Burnet, Henrietta McWillie, 160.
- Burnet, Henry de Saussure, 116, 160.
- Burnet, Henry Heyward, 160.
- Burnet, John Stock, 117.
- Burnet, Margaret Smith, 160.
- Burnet, Mary Kershaw, 160.
- Burnet, Mary Rutledge, 117.
- Burnet, Mattie Lining, 160.
- Burnet, Nella Rutledge, 160.
- Burnet, William Bee, 117.
- Burnet, William Shannon, 160.
- Burnham, Nicholas, 241, note 12; 242.
- Burnley, John, 211.
- Burr, Alva, 188.
- Burr, Ancrum Berry, 188.
- Burr, Emily, 188.
- Burr, Frederick Hill, 188.
- Burr, James Green, 151, 187.
- Burr, Lila Lord, 188.
- Burr, Louisa, 187.
- Burr, Lula, 188.
- Burroughs, Charles E., 162.
- Burt, Maria, 308.
- Bush, Lieut. John, 250.
- Bushy Head, Chief of the Cherokee Nation, 302.
- Butler, a trader, 296, note 1.
- Butler, Mr., 90, 91.
- Butler, Andrew Pickens (1796-1857), sketch of Gen. William Butler by, cited, 298, notes 1, 2, 3 and 4; 299, 306.
- Butler, Andrew Pickens, nephew of above, 306, 307-308.
- Butler, Ann Patience, 310.
- Butler, Anna, 310.
- Butler, Anna Leontine, 299.
- Butler, Behethland, 306, 307.
- Butler, Behethland Foote, 301, 302.
- Butler, Benjamin Waldo, 299.
- Butler, Burt, 308.
- Butler, Christopher Raymond Perry, 301, 302.
- Butler, Edward Julian, 306, 308.
- Butler, Elise, dau. of Dr. Pickens Pierce, 303.
- Butler, Elise, dau. of Gen. Matthew Calbraith, 303.
- Butler, Elise Wragg L., 301, 304.
- Butler, Elizabeth, dau. of James (1738-1781), 297, 310.
- Butler, Elizabeth, dau. of Sampson, H., 309.
- Butler, Eloise, 302.
- Butler, Eloise Brevard, 306.
- Butler, Emma, 300.
- Butler, Emmala Elizabeth, dau. of William (1759-1821), 299 (Emmala), 308 (Emmala Elizabeth).
- Butler, Emmala Elizabeth, dau. of Pierce Mason (1798-1847), 306, 307.
- Butler, Emmala Frances, 301.
- Butler, Emmie, dau. of Stanmore, 310.
- Butler, Emmie or Emma, dau. of Stanmore's son William, 310.
- Butler family of South Carolina, genealogical account of, 296-311.
- Butler, Francis W. Pickens, 303.
- Butler, Frank Moore (1793-1827), 299, 305.
- Butler, Frank Moore (1821-1827), son of above, 305.
- Butler, George (1786-1826), son of William (1759-1821), 298, 300.
- Butler, George (1823-1875), son of William (1790-1850), 301.
- Butler, George, son of James Leontine, 302.
- Butler, George Lucien, 305.
- Butler, Goode, 307.
- Butler, Harriet Ford, 305.
- Butler, Henri, 300.
- Butler, Hettie L., 300.
- Butler, James (1738-1781), founder of the South Carolina family, 296-297.
- Butler, James (1761-1781), son of above, 297, 308.
- Butler, James (1785-1817), son of William (1759-1821), 298, 299.
- Butler, James, Jr., on Ogeechee in 1763, 296, note 2.
- Butler, James Joseph, 305.
- Butler, James Leontine, 301, 302.
- Butler, Jane Tweedy, 301.

- Butler, Jennie, 305.  
 Butler (Lofton), Jennie Lulu, 66, 134.  
 Butler, Jeter, 303.  
 Butler, Mrs. Joel, 66, note 1.  
 Butler, Julia, 308.  
 Butler, Julian, 308.  
 Butler, Leon, 303.  
 Butler, Leontine, son of William (1759-1821), 299, 308.  
 Butler, Leontine, son of Sampson H., 309.  
 Butler, Lill, 302.  
 Butler, Louisa Ford, 305, 306.  
 Butler, Maria, 308.  
 Butler, Marie, 303.  
 Butler, Mary, 305.  
 Butler, Mary Hughes, 301.  
 Butler, Mason, 297.  
 Butler, Matthew Calbraith (1836-), 301, 303, 307.  
 Butler, Matthew Calbraith, Jr., 303.  
 Butler, May, 302.  
 Butler, Nancy, 297, 309.  
 Butler, Nicholas, 309.  
 Butler, Nina, 308.  
 Butler, Oliver Nathaniel, 301, 304.  
 Butler, Pawnee, 307.  
 Butler, Pickens, 308.  
 Butler, Pickens Pierce, 301, 303.  
 Butler, Hon. Pierce, of the British army, subsequently U. S. Senator from S. C., 296.  
 Butler, Pierce, son of Pierce Mason the 2d., 307.  
 Butler, Pierce Mason (1798-1847), 299, 306.  
 Butler, Pierce Mason, son of above, 306, 307.  
 Butler, Perry, 303.  
 Butler, Raymond, 302.  
 Butler, Sallie M., 299, 300.  
 Butler, Sally Wallace, 301, 304.  
 Butler, Sampson (1769-1—), son of James (1738-1781), 297, 311.  
 Butler, Sampson, son of Sampson H., 309.  
 Butler, Sampson H., 308, 309.  
 Butler, Sarah, 296, 311.  
 Butler, Stanmore, 297, 310.  
 Butler, Susan, 296, 311.  
 Butler, Talula Behethland, 299.  
 Butler, Thomas, 297, 308.  
 Butler, Thomas Bothwell, 303.  
 Butler, Thomas O. Lowndes, 301, 304.  
 Butler, Thomas Pickens (1818-1863), 299.  
 Butler, Thomas Pickens, son of above, 299, 300.  
 Butler, Washington, 309.  
 Butler, William, the Virginia progenitor of the S. C. family, 296.  
 Butler, William (1759-1821), 297-298, 299, 300, Col. Henry Hampton's letter to, 297-298, note 1; Col. LeRoy Hammond's letter to, 309, note 1.  
 Butler, William (1790-1850), son of above, 299, 300-301.  
 Butler, William, son of above, 301, 302.  
 Butler, William, son of above, 302.  
 Butler, William, son of Pickens Pierce, 303.  
 Butler, William, son of Gen. Matthew Calbraith, 303.  
 Butler, William, son of Thomas, 308.  
 Butler, William, son of Stanmore, 310.  
 Butler, William, son of above, 310.  
 Butler, William, son of Sampson H., 309.  
 Butler, William Lowden, 306, 307.  
 Butler, William Pulaski, 299.  
 Butler, William W., 305.  
 Cadel, Philip, 237.  
 Calhoun, John C., letters of, mentioned, 80; 190, note 3; 191, 298.  
 Calhoun (see also Colhoun).  
 Callahan, —, 46.  
 Calvert, John, 5, 13, 16, 201, 299.  
 Camithers (Carruthers?), Francis, 292.  
 Camp, the (Izard's plantation), 299, note 33.  
 Campbell, Lieutenant, of H. B. M. 63d. Regt., 252.  
 Campbell, Arthur Middleton, 161.  
 Campbell, Mrs. Agnes (Linn), 289.  
 Campbell, Mrs. Isabella, 236.  
 Campbell, Motte, 256, note 66.  
 Campbell, Phoebe Sarah, 58, 117.  
 Campbell, Lord William, Governor of South Carolina, 6, 26, 107, 213, note 35; letter of to Gen. Gage, 83-85.  
 Campbell, William, 289.  
 Campbell, William Cotesworth Pinckney, 117, 161.  
 Campsen, Ann A., 178.  
 Cannon, Daniel, 15, 16, 17, 20.  
 Cantey, Rosa, 138.

- Cantwell, Robert Calder. 180.  
 Carey, Gilbert, 115, 159.  
 Carey, Isabelle, 159.  
 Carey, Martha, 159.  
 Carkhuff, Ann Mary, 146.  
 Carlile, John, 292.  
 Carlile, William, 292.  
 Carnes, Mr., 297, note 1.  
 Carnes, Capt. Patrick, 249-50.  
 Carolina Art Association, 246, 254, note.  
*Carolina-Packet*, the, 266, note 19; 268, note 20.  
 Carpenter, Margery, 235.  
 Carroll, Francis Julian, 178.  
 Carroll, W. Herbert, 179.  
 Carruthers, Christopher, 292.  
 Carruthers, John, 292.  
 Carruthers, William, 292.  
 Carson, Butler, 304.  
 Carson, Charles A., 304.  
 Carson, Charles A., Jr., 304.  
 Carson, Elise, 304.  
 Carson, Nathaniel, 304.  
 Carson, Thomas, 304.  
 Carter, Avery, 134.  
 Carter, Thomas, 289.  
 Carverley, Samuel, 232.  
 Castle Brawn, 41, note 41.  
 Castle Pinckney, 261.  
 Catchpoull, Mary, 235.  
 Caton, Capt., 10.  
 Cattell, Capt. Benjamin, 7.  
 Cattell, Capt. William, 7.  
 Cawdell, Mary, 231.  
 Cay, Josephine Maria, 64, 131.  
 Chaffin, Mary Anderson, 180.  
 Chaffin, Richard Parker, 180.  
 Chaffin, Robert Winslow, 144, 180.  
 Chalmers, Lionel, Henry Laurens's letter to, 92; 93.  
 Chamber of Commerce, Charleston's first, 261.  
 Chamberlayne, Mr., Sec. of the Soc. for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 282.  
 Rev. Samuel Thomas's letter to, 284-285.  
 Chambers, Mrs. Anne, 292.  
 Chambers, Chadwick, 235.  
 Chambers, Charles, 293.  
 Chambers, Joseph, 235.  
 Chambers, William, 292-3.  
 Chaplin, —, 46, 55.  
 Chaplin, Emily, 55.  
 Chardon, Henry, 235.  
 Charleston, a sketch of criticised, 77-8; Deane's "An Autumn Trip to Charleston, South Carolina," mentioned, 77; architecture of, referred to, 77-78; article on in the *Jewish Encyclopædia*, mentioned, 191; Elzas's accounts of the Jews in, referred to, 78, 191, chambers of commerce of, 261; harbor defences of, referred to, 261.  
 Charleston Harbor, defenses for in 1808, 261.  
*Charleston Journal of Commerce*, 312.  
*Charleston Mercury*, the, 62, 312.  
 Charleston Library Society, 248 (then Charles Town Library Society), 253, 254, 255, 260, 261.  
 Charnock, Lieut. William, 97.  
 Chauvet, Monsieur, 35, 219.  
 Chauvet, Madame, 35.  
*Cherokee*, the, 197, 204.  
 Chesterfield, Lord, 105.  
 Chicamauga, battle of, 307.  
*Chichester*, H. M. S., 292.  
*Child Harold's Pilgrimage*, Wm. Wragg Smith's translation of the last canto of Lamartine's, 256, note 68.  
 Childs, Cecil (no such person), 156, 259.  
 Chisolm, Alice Rebecca, 178, 179.  
 Chisolm, Mrs. Ann Jane (North), 70.  
 Chisolm, Ann Jane, 178.  
 Chisolm, Edward, 178.  
 Chisolm, John, 70.  
 Chisolm, Laurens North, 142, 178.  
 Chisolm, Laurens North, son of above, 178.  
 Chisolm, Susan Emma, 178.  
 Chisolm, Valeria Laurens, 178.  
 Chisolm, William Bee, 178.  
 Chitty, Charles King, 17.  
 Christian, Ina, 158.  
 Christmas, Hon. Mr., 45.  
 Churobusco, battle of, 306.  
 Clarendon, the Earl of, 53.  
 Clark, Antoinette Sophronia, 120, 164.  
 Clark, J. Bayard, 154.  
 Clark, Rene Telfair, 138.  
 Clarke, Mr., 99, 103.  
 Clarke, Burwell Boykin, 160.  
 Clarkson, Alexander Garden, 68, 138.  
 Clarkson, Alexander Garden, son of above, 138.  
 Clarkson, Amelia Garden, 138.  
 Clarkson, Emily Heyward, 138.

- Clarkson, Harriet Sophia, 65, 132.  
 Clarkson, Herbert Rhett, 138.  
 Clarkson, James Smith Heyward, 138.  
 Clarkson, Nathaniel Heyward, 138.  
 Clarkson, Robert Barnwell, 138.  
 Clarkson, Sophia Stuart, 138.  
 Clarkson, William Anderson, 138.  
 Clary, Frances Amelia, 124.  
 Cleland, Sarah, 158.  
 Clifford, Charles, 261.  
 Clifford, Thomas, 293.  
 Cloud's Creek, encounter at, 297, 308.  
 Cochran, Capt. Robert, 14.  
 Cocks, Rev. Henry Somers, 139.  
 Coe, Mary Eugenia, 120, 164.  
 Colcock, Anna Stuart, 192.  
 Colcock, Col. Charles Jones (1820-1891), 77.  
 Colcock, Prof. Charles Jones, son of above, 77.  
 Colcock, DeSaussure, 77.  
 Colcock, Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. John (-1756), 76.  
 Colcock, Elizabeth Hay, 192.  
 Colcock, Errol Hay (1859-1882), 77.  
 Colcock family, additional notes on, 76-77, 192.  
 Colcock, Frances Horton, 77.  
 Colcock, Francis Horton, 77.  
 Colcock, Henrietta, 77.  
 Colcock, Job, 76.  
 Colcock, Capt. John (-1756), 76.  
 Colcock, John (1744-1782), 76, 94.  
 Colcock, Marion Woodward, 77.  
 Colcock, Susan, 76.  
 Colcock, Thomas Hutson, son of William Hutson (1821-1884), 77 (Thomas), 192.  
 Colcock, William Hutson (1821-1884), 192.  
 Colcock, William Lewis, 192.  
 Cole, Capt., 230.  
 Coleman, Robert Habersham, 155.  
 Coleman, Thomas Gordon, 123.  
 Coles, Lelia Skipworth, 172.  
 Coles, Tucker Skipworth, 131, 172.  
 Colhoun, Elizabeth, 191.  
 Colhoun, Florida, 190, 191.  
 Colhoun, Mrs. Florida (Bonneau), letter of to Andrew Pickens, Jr., 1800, 190-191.  
 Colhoun, Hon. John Ewing, 190.  
 Colleton, Elizabeth Mary Anne, 236.  
 Colleton, Hon. John (1701-1750), 236.  
 Colleton, Sir John (4th. Bart.), son of above, 236.  
 Colleton, Peter, son of Hon. John, 236.  
 Colleton, Susannah Snell, 236.  
 Collier, Capt. Henry Theodosius Brown, 45.  
 Colony Treasurers, Henry Laurens's orders to, 208-212.  
 Colville, Lady Catharine, 40, 45.  
 Colville, John, 7th. Lord, 40.  
*Comet*, the, 199, 201, 203.  
*Common Sense*, Paine's, 87-88.  
 Compton, Randolph, 182.  
 Condry, Charles Elliott, 146.  
 Condry, Elizabeth Virginia, 146.  
 Condry, Ellen Louisa, 147.  
 Condry, Frances Doughty, 147.  
 Condry, Isabella Mary, 147.  
 Condry, James Ancrum, 147.  
 Condry, Joel Poinsett, 147.  
 Condry, Mary, 146, 183.  
 Condry, Thomas Doughty, 72, 146.  
 Constitution, the Federal, William Butler votes against the adoption of by South Carolina in 1788, 298; South Carolina's of March 26, 1776, 207, 214; of 1700, 298.  
 Continental Congress, delegation for South Carolina for 1775-6 discussed by Henry Laurens in January, 1775, 271; votes of South Carolina delegates to that of 1774-5 in favor of exporting rice (chief product of the Province) censured by many, 273.  
 Conway, Philip, 211.  
 Cook, George, 237.  
 Cook, Rev. J. B., 76.  
 Cook, Mrs. Margaret, 261.  
 Cook, Walter, 292.  
 Cooke, Bentley, 295.  
 Cooke, Elizabeth, 236.  
 Cooke, George, 236.  
 Cooke, Rebecca, 236.  
 Cooke, Sarah, marries Col. William Rhett, 37.  
 Cooke, Sarah, later generation, 295.  
 Cooke, Thomas, 237.  
 Cooper, Anne, 235.  
 Cooper, John, 156.  
 Cooper, Mary, 240, note 7.  
 Corbett, John Witherspoon, 160.  
 Corbett, Thomas (1734), 294.  
 Corbett, Thomas (1776), letter of to Henry Laurens, 9-10; letter

- of to Maj. Isaac Harleston, 75-76.  
 Cornell, Margaret Butler, 127, 170.  
 Cornwall, Sir George, 44.  
 Cornwall, Harriet, 44, 53.  
 Cornwallis, Earl, 79.  
 Cotter, Moses, 202.  
 Council of Safety of South Carolina, 1775-1776, papers of the second, 3-25, 83-97, 193-214; is superseded as executive branch of the government, 207, 214.  
 Courtney, Nicholas, 234.  
 Courtonne, Mr., 248.  
 Craven, William, Earl of, Palatine of South Carolina, 231.  
 Crawford, Capt. John, 73.  
 Creighton, Mrs. Grizell (Atchison), 291.  
 Creighton, John, 291, 292.  
 Creswell, —, 308.  
 Crockatt, James, 290.  
 Crosby, Robert, 291.  
 Crosskeys, John, 244, note 20.  
 Crowe, Edith Millicent, 110, 153.  
 Croxall, Henrietta E., 58, 119.  
 Cruger, James Hamilton, 150.  
 Cruger, Louis Trezevant, 73, 149.  
 Cruger, Louisa Emma Ancrum, 150.  
 Cruikshank, Gelert, 131.  
 Cuming, Patrick, 236.  
 Cuming, Rev. Robert, 236.  
 Cuming, Walter, 236.  
 Cuming, William, 236.  
 Cuningham, William ("Bloody Bill"), 297, 298, 311, note 2.  
 Curling, Capt. Alexander, 104, note 14; 272, 273.  
 Currie, William, 6.  
 Curzon, Mary Cecil, 111.  
 Custer, James, 270.  
 Cuthbert, Mary, 113, 154.  
 Cuthbert, Robert, of London, goldsmith, 292.  
 Cuthbert, Robert, Jr., of London, goldsmith, 292.  
 Cypress Barony, 231.  
 Dabney, Frances E., 61.  
 Dacres, Mrs. Mary, 236.  
 Dacres, Robert, 236.  
 Dale, Dr. Thomas, 240, 241-242, note 12.  
 Daniell, George, 288.  
 Danoot, Mr., 267.  
 Danvers, Henry, 235.  
 Darby, Eliza Heyward, 176.  
 Darby, Frances Bremer, 176.  
 Darby, John Preston, 136, 176.  
 Darby, John Thomson, 176.  
 Darby, Louisa Burnham, 65, 133.  
 Darby, Margaret Cantey, 136, 175.  
 Darby, Mary Cantey Preston, 176.  
 Darby, Warren Adams, 176.  
 Davey, Victoria Isabella, 148.  
 Davidson, Ann, 150.  
 Davidson, Charles Elliott, 150.  
 Davidson, Cornelia, 150.  
 Davidson, Henry M., 150.  
 Davidson, James Hasell, 187.  
 Davidson, James Hiddleston, 150, 187.  
 Davidson, Jane Washington, 150, 186.  
 Davidson, Mary, 150.  
 Davidson, Thomas Ogier, 150.  
 Davidson, William, 73, 150.  
 Davidson, William Murray, 150.  
 Davis, E. S., 255.  
 Davis, Frederick S., 143, 180.  
 Davis, Jane, 180.  
 Davis, Jenkin, 198.  
 Davis, Mary, 71, 144.  
 Davis, Mary Parris, 38, 40.  
 Davis, Thomas, 232.  
 Davis, Thomas I., 180.  
 Dawson, Harriott Horry, 72, 147.  
 Dawson, Louis Young, 131.  
 Dawson, Mary Jay, 54, 112.  
 Day, Stephen, 69.  
 Dean, Julia, 262 (a mistake), 313.  
 Dean Swamp, action at, mentioned, 297.  
 Deane, E. E., 77.  
 Deas, Miss Ann, 81.  
 Deas, David, 261.  
 Dedicott, Mrs. Elizabeth, 236.  
 Dedicott, John, 236.  
 Dedier, John, 261.  
 Dec, Julia Sophia, 140, 177.  
*Defense*, the, 85, 201, 203.  
 DeGraffenried, Jane Elizabeth, 150, 187.  
 Dehmond, Denbigh, 231.  
 Dehon, Anna Bertha, 169.  
 Dehon, Helen, 169.  
 Dehon, Julia Middleton, 169.  
 Dehon, Theodore, Jr., 124, 169.  
 Dehon, Theodore, son of above, 169.  
 DeJean, 218.  
 De la Majanelle, Judith, 295.  
 D'Ellicent, Andrew, 97.  
 Dent, Catharine Ann Herbert, 49, 258.  
 Dent, Sydney, 179.

- Dent, William, 155.  
 DeRosset, Gabrielle de Gourdin, 185.  
 DeRosset, Louis Henry, 148, 184.  
 de Varvent, James Martell Gourlard, 242, note 12.  
 Dick, Alexander, 287.  
 Dick, George, 287.  
 Dillon's tavern, 313.  
 Dissenting ministers, arrival of two in Carolina, 284, 285.  
 di Zerega, Charlotte, 111.  
 Doar, Charlotte Augusta, 178.  
 Doar, James Cordes, 142, 178.  
 Doar, James Cordes, son of above, 178.  
 Doar, Katharine Cordes, 178.  
 Doar, Rosa Bee, 178.  
 Dockon (plantation), 248.  
 Dolbey, L. Moses, 154.  
 Donald, Mrs. Jannett (Cuming), 236.  
 Donald, Thomas, 236.  
 Dorrell, Capt., 21, 23.  
 Dorrell's Fort, 14, 21, 23.  
 Dorsius, John, 10, 210.  
 Douglas, Isaac Richardson, 73, 151.  
 Douglas, William, 151.  
 Douglass, Albert Heyward, 176.  
 Douglass, Edgar Scott, 138, 176.  
 Douglass, Edgar Scott, Jr., 176.  
 Douxsaint, Jane, 241, notes 11 and 12.  
 Douxsaint, Paul, 241, notes 11 and 12; 242.  
 Douxsaint, Mrs. Rebecca (Smith), 241, note 11.  
 Downes, Anne, 47, 56.  
 Drayton, Ellen, 139, 177 (by mistake put Grimké), 259.  
 Drayton, Rev. John Grimké (Dwight), 68, 139, 259.  
 Drayton, Julia, 139, 176 (by mistake put Grimké), 259.  
 Drayton, Sarah Daniell, 50, 68.  
 Drayton, William Henry, 10, note 10; 87, 196, 198.  
 Dry, Rebecca, 40.  
 Dry, Sarah, 40, 41, 258.  
 Dry, William, 38, 42.  
 Dry, William, Jr., 38, 40.  
 DuBose, account of the Hugue-nots by, 194.  
 DuBose (Dubosk), Lieut. Isaac, 97.  
 Dufour, Albert John, 130, 171.  
 Dufour, Cuthbert Marguerite, 171.  
 Dufour, Frances Elise, 171.  
 Dufour, Horace Donnet, 171.  
 Dufour, Maude Louise, 171.  
 Dufour, Rhett Roman Gourdin, 171.  
 Dunbar, Mary, 243, note 17.  
 Dunbar, Thomas, 243, note 17.  
 Dunbar, William, 209, 212, 213.  
 Dunkin, Mary, 259.  
 Dunkin, Washington, 114, 157.  
 Dunning, Mr., M. P., 104.  
 du Pont, Francis Irenée, 128.  
 Duval, Miranda Julia, 306.  
 Eagle's Crag (residence), 303, 304.  
 Earle, Claudia, 134.  
 Earthquake of 1886, Charleston's, mentioned, 82.  
 East India Company, 104.  
 Eccleston, Mrs. Isabella (Harwood), 231.  
 Eccleston, John, 231.  
 Eckley, Eliza Parkman, 58, 119.  
 Edgefield Hussars, 303, 307.  
 Education (schools, teachers, tutors in South Carolina), 76, 193, 245, 267-8, 284-5, 314; McCrady's pamphlet on *Education in South Carolina Prior to and During the Revolution*, mentioned, 314.  
 Eilenberger, Frances Rebecca, 149, 186.  
 Eliot Waring, the, 273.  
 Elliot, Thomas, 289.  
 Elliott, Alfred Huger, 154.  
 Elliott, Mrs. Amarinthia (Smith), 243, note 18.  
 Elliott, Ann, 113.  
 Elliott, Ann Cuthbert, 154.  
 Elliott, Apsley, 155.  
 Elliott, Arthur, 154.  
 Elliott, Barnard (-1778), 249, diary of, mentioned, 250, note 42.  
 Elliott, Benjamin, 243.  
 Elliott, Caroline, 113.  
 Elliott, Edmund Rhett, 135.  
 Elliott, Emily, 113.  
 Elliott, Grey, 287.  
 Elliott, Harriet Rutledge, 113, 155.  
 Elliott, Isabel Rutledge, 154.  
 Elliott, James, 154.  
 Elliott, James Cuthbert, 154.  
 Elliott, John Habersham, 135.  
 Elliott, Mary Barnwell, 113, 155.  
 Elliott, Mary Montrose, 154.  
 Elliott, Mary Williamson, 135.  
 Elliott, Middleton Stuart, 66, 135.  
 Elliott, Middleton Stuart, son of above, 135.

- Elliott, Phœbe, 154.  
 Elliott, Phœbe Waight, 135, 175.  
 Elliott, Ralph Emms (1834-1902), 113.  
 Elliott, Ralph Emms, nephew of above, 154.  
 Elliott, Seignally Cuthbert, 155.  
 Elliott, Stuart Rhett, 135.  
 Elliott, Thomas Rhett Smith (1819-), 113, 154.  
 Elliott, Thomas Rhett Smith (1843-1862), son of above, 154.  
 Elliott, William (1766), 240, note 7; 241, note 12.  
 Elliott, William (1788-1863), 55, 112.  
 Elliott, William, eldest son of above, 112.  
 Elliott, William, third son of William (1788-1863), 113.  
 Elliott, William, son of Thomas Rhett Smith (1819-), 154.  
 Ellis, Anthony, 289.  
 Ellis, Elizabeth Horton, 158.  
 Ellis, Jane G., 178.  
 Ellis, Mrs. Janet (Linn), 289.  
 Elms, the (plantation), 253, note 54.  
 Elsinaure, Mr., 200.  
 Elzas, Rev. Barnett A., M. D., accounts of the Jews in Charleston by, commented on, 78, 191.  
 Eusebius, a tutor, 267-8.  
 Evance, Mrs. Margaret (Smith), 241, notes 11 and 12.  
 Evance, Thomas, 210, 241, note 12; 242.  
 Evans, Emma, 68, 139.  
 Eveleigh, Capt. Nicholas, 97.  
 Eveleth, Catharine, 152, 189.  
 Everett, Edward, 188(2).  
 Ewart, Mary Ripley, 129.  
 Ewen, Mr., 206, 207.  
 Ewen, William, Henry Laurens's letter to, 198-199.  
 Ewing, Julia, 68, 139.  
 Exchange, the, Charles Town, 104, note 14.  
 Farr, Catharine Blacklock, 57, 115.  
 Farr, John, 243, note 17.  
 Farr, Joseph, 243, note 17.  
 Farr, Nathaniel, 243, note 17.  
 Farr, Mrs. Phœbe (Smith), 243, notes 16 and 17.  
 Farr, Thomas, 243.  
 Farr, Thomas, Jr., 76, letters of to Henry Laurens, 86, 93-95; 243, notes 16 and 17.  
 Fast, a general one declared by the Virginia House of Burgesses, mentioned, 218.  
 Feild, William, 236.  
 Felia, 268.  
 Fenwicke, Edward, Sr., 32, note 10.  
 Fenwicke, Edward, Jr., 32, note 10.  
 Ferguson, Archibald, 235.  
 Ferguson, Arthur Middleton, 168.  
 Ferguson, Margaret Middleton, 168.  
 Ferguson, William Pinckney, 124, 168.  
 Ferrans, John, 287.  
 Finley, Belle Moreland, 184.  
 Finley, Caroline Glover, 184.  
 Finley, Edward Moreland, 184.  
 Finley, James Ancrum, 184.  
 Finley, James Edward B., 72, 148.  
 Finley, James Hamilton, 148.  
 Finley, James Rush, 72.  
 Finley, Jessie, 184.  
 Finley, Maria Trapier, 148, 184.  
 Finley, William Carson, 148, 184.  
 Finley, William Carson, son of above, 184.  
 Finley, William Peronneau, 184.  
 Finley, William Washington (1838-1868), 148, 184.  
 Finley, William Washington, nephew of above, 184.  
 First child born in Charles Town, 77.  
 First female child born in South Carolina, 77.  
 First Regiment, South Carolina provincial regulars (subsequently First Regiment, South Carolina line, Continental Establishment), return of, 7-8.  
 Fish, Jesse, 286.  
 Fiske, Prof. John, 226, note 2.  
 FitzSimons, Mary Ann, 114, 156.  
 Flags given to the Second Regiment, South Carolina line, Continental Establishment, by Mrs. Barnard Elliott, 250.  
 Floyd, Miss, 180.  
 Fludyer, Thomas, 233.  
 Fontanes, Monsieur, 31, 35.  
 Forbes, Thomas, 287.  
 Ford, George Gaillard, 124.  
 Ford, Louise, 305.  
 Ford, Stephen, 286.  
 Fort Charlotte, 84, note 21.  
 Fort Delaware, 307.  
 Fort Johnson, return of stores at in January, 1776, 9; 261.

- Fort Mechanic, 261.  
 Foster, —, 303.  
 Fowler, Dr., 44.  
 Francis, Major-Gen. John T., 54.  
 Frankland, Amelia, 43.  
 Frankland, Ann, 39, 43.  
 Frankland, Arthur, son of Rev. Roger, 46.  
 Frankland, Arthur, son of George, 54.  
 Frankland, Arthur Pelham, 111.  
 Frankland, Augusta Louisa, 52, 110.  
 Frankland, Augustus Charles, 54.  
 Frankland, Beatrice Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, Caroline Agnes, 52.  
 Frankland, Catharine, 39, 44.  
 Frankland, Catharine Henrietta, dau. of Rev. Roger, 46.  
 Frankland, Catharine Henrietta, dau. of George, 55.  
 Frankland, Catharine Marian Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, Admiral Charles Colville, 46.  
 Frankland, Charlotte, 40, 45.  
 Frankland, Colville, 54, 112.  
 Frankland, Dinah, 39, 44.  
 Frankland, Admiral Edward Augustus, 46.  
 Frankland, Eleanor Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, Eliza Henrietta, 54.  
 Frankland, Emily Ann, 52, 110.  
 Frankland, Emma, dau. of Rev. Roger, 46, 55.  
 Frankland, Emma, dau. of George, 54.  
 Frankland, Ethel Maude, 111.  
 Frankland, Evelyn Rose, 111.  
 Frankland, Frances Cromwell, 111.  
 Frankland, Frederica, 54.  
 Frankland, Frederick Roger, 53.  
 Frankland, Sir Frederick William, 8th. Bart., 46, 53.  
 Frankland, Sir Frederick William Francis George, 10th. Bart., 111.  
 Frankland, George, 46, 54.  
 Frankland, Georgiana Ann, 54.  
 Frankland, Grace, 40, 46.  
 Frankland, Harry Albert, 53.  
 Frankland, Henrietta, 39.  
 Frankland, Henry, son of Sir Thomas, 5th. Bart., 39, 40.  
 Frankland, Henry, son of Sir Thomas, 6th. Bart., 43.  
 Frankland, Hugh, 39.  
 Frankland, Julia Roberta, 52.  
 Frankland, Louisa, 46.  
 Frankland, Louise, 54.  
 Frankland, Margaret Lucy, 111.  
 Frankland, Maria Margaret Isabella, 54.  
 Frankland, Marianne, 43.  
 Frankland, Mary, 39.  
 Frankland, Mary Lee Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, Mary Olive Elsie Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, Matilda, dau. of Rev. Roger, 46.  
 Frankland, Matilda, dau. of George, 54.  
 Frankland, Octavia, dau. of Rev. Roger, 46, 55.  
 Frankland, Octavia, dau. of George, 55.  
 Frankland, Sir Robert (Frankland-Russell), 7th. Bart., 43, 52.  
 Frankland, Robert Cecil Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, Rev. Roger, 40, 45.  
 Frankland, Rosalind Alicia, 53.  
 Frankland, Sarah, dau. of Sir Thomas, 5th. Bart., 39.  
 Frankland, Sarah, dau. of Sir Thomas, 6th. Bart., 43.  
 Frankland, Sophia Catharine, 54.  
 Frankland, Sir Thomas, 5th. Bart. of Thirkelby, Co. York, Eng., 38, 39.  
 Frankland, Sir Thomas, 6th. Bart., 39, 43.  
 Frankland, Thomas, 53.  
 Frankland, Thomas Colville, 112.  
 Frankland, William, 40.  
 Frankland, Sir William (Payne-Gallwey), 52.  
 Frankland, Sir William Adolphus, 9th. Bart., 54, 111.  
 Frankland, William Jay Colville, 112.  
 Frankland-Russell, Sir Robert, 43, 52.  
 Frankland-Russell, Rosalind Alicia, 53.  
 Fraser, Harriet, 256, note 66.  
 Fraser, Trenholm & Co., 315.  
 Free schools (education, teachers, in South Carolina), the Ludlow, 245.  
 Freeman, Henry Huggerford, 145, 181.  
 Freeman, Henry Huggerford, son of above, 181.  
 Freeman, Lucy Motte, 181.  
 French, —, 56.  
 Frost, Harriott Horry, 179.



- Frost, Mary Anna, 69, 139.  
 Frost, Rev. Thomas Drayton, 50, 69.  
 Frothingham, Louisa, 181.  
 Frothingham, Stephen Hopkins Smith, 145, 181.  
 Fryan House, 293.  
 Fuller, Albert Rhett, 127.  
 Fuller, Edmund Walker, 127.  
 Fuller, Eliza Magdalen, 127.  
 Fuller, Ellen, 127.  
 Fuller, Emma Walker, 127.  
 Fuller, James Rhett, 127.  
 Fuller, Joseph Walker, 127.  
 Fuller, Marianna, 127.  
 Fuller, Phoebe, 127.  
 Fuller, Robert Means, 62, 126.  
 Fuller, Robert Means (1866-1877), son of above, 127.  
 Fullerton, George, 295.  
 Fullerton, William, 295.  
 Fulton, David, 152, 189.  
 Furman, Miss Kate, 81.  
 Gadsden, Christopher, 87, 90, 91, 210, 214, 266, 267, wharf of, 201.  
 Gadsden, Thomas, 87.  
 Gage, Gen. Thomas, Lord Wm. Campbell's letter to, 83-85.  
 Gager, Charlotte Augusta, 143.  
 Gager, James H., 70, 143.  
 Gaillard, Jane Marshall, 193.  
 Gaillard, John (1721), 294.  
 Gaillard, Letitia Frances, 146, 182.  
 Gaillard, Mary, 194.  
 Gaillard, Hon. Theodore, 193.  
 Galphin, George, 87, 89, 209, Henry Laurens's letters to, 88-89, 212-213.  
 Gammell, Anne Simons, 184.  
 Gammell, Betsy Hill, 184.  
 Gammell, Ethel Hill, 184.  
 Gammell, Harriott Horry, 184.  
 Gammell, John, 151, 188 (John Ancrum).  
 Gammell, William Ancrum, 147, 184, 189.  
 Garden, Alexander, M. D. (1728-1791), 99, 103, 266, 267.  
 Garden, Rev. Alexander (1686-1756), 245.  
 Garden, Lt.-Col. Benjamin, Henry Laurens's letter to, 202-203.  
 Garrett, Theresa, 150.  
 Garth, Charles, 27.  
 Garvin, George N., 157.  
 Gautry, Louise Foster, 140.  
 Gayer, Coralie Carter, 140.  
 Gazette, *The South-Carolina*, 260-261.  
 Gelzer, Susan Lining, 142, 179.  
 Gelzer, Thomas, 71.  
 Geneve, 31, 104, 252-3, 270, 271, 275.  
 George Town, Henry Laurens's letter to Committee at, 91.  
 Georgetown Academy in 1778, 314.  
 Georgia, Provincial Congress of, mentioned, 195, Council of Safety of, 197, 205; defense of, 198.  
 Gervais, John Lewis, 218, 266, 269.  
 Gettysburg, battle of, 304.  
 Gibbes, Alfred, 58.  
 Gibbes, Ann, 5th. dau. of Robert Reeve (1769-1—), 58.  
 Gibbes, Ann, 6th. dau. of Robert Reeve (1769-1—), 58.  
 Gibbes, Ann Reeve, 117.  
 Gibbes, Arthur Hamilton, 161.  
 Gibbes, Arthur Middleton, 117.  
 Gibbes, Arthur Smith, 57, 117.  
 Gibbes, Benjamin (1681-1722), 240, 293(?).  
 Gibbes, Catharine Percy, 117.  
 Gibbes, Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin (1681-1722), 240, note 10.  
 Gibbes, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Reeve (1769-1—), 58.  
 Gibbes, Evelina, 58.  
 Gibbes family, chart of by Rev. Dr. Robert Wilson, 240, note 10; 251, note 45.  
 Gibbes, Gardenia, 58.  
 Gibbes, Heyward Middleton, 119, 163.  
 Gibbes, Heyward Middleton, son of above, 163.  
 Gibbes, James Stuart, 117, 161.  
 Gibbes, John, 251.  
 Gibbes, John Barnwell, 58, 118.  
 Gibbes, John Barnwell Campbell, 117, 161.  
 Gibbes, Julia Ann, 58, 118.  
 Gibbes, Mary, 58.  
 Gibbes, Mary A., 116.  
 Gibbes, Mary Stuart, 117, 161.  
 Gibbes, Mary Stuart, niece of above, 161.  
 Gibbes, Nathaniel Heyward, 58, 119.  
 Gibbes, Paul Hamilton, 118.  
 Gibbes, Peter Smith, 57.  
 Gibbes, Phoebe Campbell, 118, 161.  
 Gibbes, Phoebe Catharine, 118.  
 Gibbes, Phoebe Sarah, 118.  
 Gibbes, Phoebe Sarah, niece of above, 161.

- Gibbes, Robert McOwen, 118.  
 Gibbes, Robert, 57.  
 Gibbes, Robert Reeve (1769-1—), 48, 57.  
 Gibbes, Robert Reeve (1804-1826), son of above, 57.  
 Gibbes, Robert Reeve (1836-1877), son of Dr. Arthur Smith, 117.  
 Gibbes, Sarah Middleton, 57.  
 Gibbes, Victoria Brailsford, 58, 119.  
 Gibbes, William, 209.  
 Gibbes, William Hasell, 32, note 10.  
 Gibbes, William Percy, (1843-1844), 5th. son of Dr. Arthur Smith, 118.  
 Gibbes, William Percy (1848-1848), 7th. son of Dr. Arthur Smith, 118.  
 Gibbes, William Percy, 8th. son of Dr. Arthur Smith, 118.  
 Gibson, Mrs. Ann, 236.  
 Gibson, Daniel, 230.  
 Gignilliat, Henry, 294.  
 Gignilliat, John Francis (Jean François), 294.  
 Gignilliat, Peter, 295.  
 Gignilliat, Mrs. Susanne (Le Serurier), 294.  
 Gignilliat, Susanne, 294, 295.  
 Gillison, Sarah R., 305.  
 Gillon, Capt. (subsequently Commodore) Alexander, 14, 204, Henry Laurens's letter to, 201-202, 203.  
 Gist, Gen. Mordecai, 81.  
 Glaciers, 32, 215.  
 Glen, Governor James, 296, note 1.  
 Glen, William, 240, note 7; 248.  
 Glencross, Cane, 291.  
 Glencross, William, 291.  
 Glover, Caroline Gilman, 148, 184.  
 Gonzales, Alfonso Beauregard, 155.  
 Gonzales, Ambrose E. (not Ambrosio José), 155, 259.  
 Gonzales, Ambrosio José, 113, 155.  
 Gonzales, Gertrude Rufini, 155.  
 Gonzales, Harriet Rutledge, 156, 259.  
 Gonzales, Narciso Gener, 155.  
 Gonzales, William Elliott, 156, 250.  
 Goode, Kate, 307.  
 Goodman, Robert, 158.  
 Goodwyn, Anne, 189.  
 Goodwyn, Elizabeth Elliott, 133, 173.  
 Goodwyn, Martha, 59, 120.  
 Gookin, Florence, 118, 162.  
 Goose Creek, first minister for inhabitants along, 283, 284.  
 Gordon, Adam, 287.  
 Gordon, Caroline, 287.  
 Gordon, Mrs. Catherine (Smith), 287.  
 Gordon, Jane Drummond, 287.  
 Gordon, John, 286, 287.  
 Gordon, Mary, 287.  
 Gordon, Sarah, 287.  
 Gorgoza, Mrs. Ann Johnston (Waring), name of changed to Waring, 157, note 1.  
 Gorgoza, Antonio, 157.  
 Gorgoza (Waring), Antonio Johnston, 157, note 1.  
 Gorgoza (Waring), James Johnston, 157, note 1.  
 Gosset, Arthur, 46.  
 Gosset, Grace, 46.  
 Gosset, Henry, 46.  
 Gosset, Matthew, 40, 46.  
 Gosset, William, 46.  
 Gough, Mariana, 42, 48.  
 Gough, Capt. Richard, 42.  
 Graeme, Mrs. Ann (Mathewes), 237, 238.  
 Gracie, David, 237.  
 Grahame, Mrs. Janet (Atchison), 291.  
 Grahame, William, 291, 292.  
 Grainger, Caleb, 43.  
 Granville, Right Hon. John, Lord, 234.  
 Granville, Rebecca, Lady, 234.  
 Grattan, Daniel, 284.  
 Gray, Lieut. Henry, 97.  
 Gray, Lieut. James, 250.  
 Great Western Insurance Co., 315.  
 Green, Sallie Coles, 67, 137.  
 Greene, Gen. Nathanael, 76, Campaigns of in the Carolinas, McCrady's accounts of, referred to, 78, 79, 80.  
 Greene, Susan Mary, 185.  
 Greenland, Mrs. Catherine (Smith), 239, note 6.  
 Greenland, Joseph, 242, note 15.  
 Greenland, William, 240, 242, note 15.  
 Greenwood, William, 286, 287.  
 Grenville, R. Neville, M. P., 52.  
 Gresley, Susan Isabel, 110, 153.  
 Greves, Adam, 235.  
 Griffin, Ann Patience, 311.

- Griffin, Elizabeth, 311.  
 Griffin, Lipscomb, 311.  
 Griffin, Nathan Lipscomb, 310.  
 Griffin, Rebecca, 311.  
 Griffin, Stanmore, 311.  
 Griffin, William, 311.  
 Griffiths, Landgrave James, 234, 235.  
 Griffiths, Landgrave John, 234, 235.  
 Grigsby, Miss, 308.  
 Grigsby, Enoch, 311.  
 Grimké, Alan (not Grimké-Drayton), 177.  
 Grimké, Angelina Emily, 51, 70.  
 Grimké, Ann Rutledge, 3d. dau. of John Faucheraud, 50.  
 Grimké, Ann Rutledge, 4th. dau. of John Faucheraud, 50, 69.  
 Grimké, Anna Caroline, 140.  
 Grimké, Benjamin S., 68.  
 Grimké, Benjamin Secundus, 50, 69.  
 Grimké, Benjamin Smith, 50.  
 Grimké, Charles Faucheraud, 51.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), DeVere, 177.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Edith DeVere, 139.  
 Grimké, Edward Montague, 69, 140.  
 Grimké, Edward St. Julien, 140.  
 Grimké, Eliza Rutledge, 140.  
 Grimké, Elizabeth Caroline, 50.  
 Grimké, Ellen Selina, 140, 177.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Emma Evans, 139.  
 Grimké, Emma Martha, 141.  
 Grimké, Florence Carroll, 140.  
 Grimké, Frederick, 50.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Gertrude, 177.  
 Grimké, Henrietta Eliza, 69, 140.  
 Grimké, Henrietta Theodore, 141.  
 Grimké, Henry, 51, 69.  
 Grimké, Henry Faucheraud, 140.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Hugh, 177.  
 Grimké, James McBride, 68.  
 Grimké, John, 50, 68.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), John Drayton (not Dwight), 139, 258-9.  
 Grimké, John Dwight (name changed to John Grimké Drayton), 68, 139.  
 Grimké, John Faucheraud, 32, note 10; 42, 50.  
 Grimké, Julia Evelyn, 140.  
 Grimké, Louisa, 51.  
 Grimké, Mary, 50.  
 Grimké, Mary Augusta, 69.  
 Grimké, Mary Augusta Secunda, 69.  
 Grimké, Mary Selma, 140.  
 Grimké, Mary Smith, 68, 138.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Norman, 177.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Ruth, 139.  
 Grimké, Sarah Moore, 50.  
 Grimké, Sarah Yonge, 141.  
 Grimké, Theodore Dehon (He did not change his name to Grimké Drayton.), 68, 139, 258.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Theodore Dehon, son of above, 139, 177.  
 Grimké, Thomas Drayton, 68.  
 Grimké, Thomas Smith (1786-1834), son of John Faucheraud, 50, 68.  
 Grimké, Thomas Smith (1822-1839), son of above, 68.  
 Grimké, Thomas Smith (1834-), son of Henry, 69, 140.  
 Grimké, Thomas Smith (1866-), son of above, 140.  
 Grimké, William Henry, 140.  
 Grimké (not Grimké-Drayton), Winifred Judith, 177.  
 Gruber, Samuel, 205, 212.  
 Guerard, Alfred, 143.  
 Guerard, Mrs. Catherine (Colcock), 77.  
 Guerard, Charlotte Sophia, 142, 179.  
 Guerard, John Bee, 143.  
 Guerard, John Bull, 70, 142.  
 Guerard, John Percy, 179.  
 Guerard, Louis, 143.  
 Guerard, Sarah Ann Lining, 179.  
 Guerard, Sophia Percy, 179.  
 Guerard, Thomas Lining, 179.  
 Guerard, William Bee, 179.  
 Guerard, William Percy, 142, 179.  
 Gunby, Mrs. Olive F., 77.  
 Gunn, Capt., 216.  
 Habersham, Major, Henry Laurens's letter to, 196-198.  
 Hackney, 99, 216, 252.  
 Hagan, the (plantation), 260.  
 Hagood, Harriet Behethland, 306.  
 Hagood, Johnson, 306.  
 Hagood, Pickens Butler, 306.  
 Haig, Mary Maham, 72, 145.

- Haig, Sarah Allen, 146, 182.  
Hall, Col. Arthur, 293.  
Hamilton, Angelina Grimké, 141.  
Hamilton, Josephine, 141.  
Hamilton, Theodore Weld, 141.  
Hamilton, William, 70, 141.  
Hamilton, William, son of above, 141.  
Hammerton, Mrs. Elizabeth, 233.  
Hammerton, Hollier, 233.  
Hammick, Sir St. Vincent, 111.  
Hammond, Andrew J., 309.  
Hammond, Charles, 309.  
Hammond, Edgar, 309.  
Hammond, Col. LeRoy, 309.  
Hammond, LeRoy, son of Andrew J., 309.  
Hampton, Frank, 155.  
Hampton Legion, 303, 307.  
Hanahan, Peyre Gaillard, 129.  
Hankins, Rebecca D., 71.  
Hare, Rev. Robert, 39.  
Hargrave, Mr., 268-9.  
Harleston, Edward (1722-1775), 38, 42, 258.  
Harleston, Edward (1761-1825), 76.  
Harleston, Major Isaac, Thomas Corbett's letter to, 75-76; 97 (then captain).  
Harleston, John (1756-1781), 42, 75, 76, 258.  
Harleston's Point, 13.  
Harman, Thomas, 96.  
*Harrietta Randal*, the, 273.  
Harriman, Jane, 235.  
Harris, —, 212.  
Harrison, Martha L., 62, 312.  
Harrison, Thomas, 237.  
Hart, Rev. Samuel, 313.  
Harvell, Lydia Anna, 70, 141.  
Harwood, Mrs. Catherine (Middleton), 231.  
Harwood, Edward, 231.  
Harwood, Henry, 231, 294.  
Harwood, John, 231.  
Harwood, Philip, 231.  
Harwood, Thomas, 231.  
Harwood, William, 231.  
Hasell, Benjamin Rhett, 170.  
Hasell, Duncan Ingraham, 125, 169.  
Hasell, Eleanor, 170.  
Hasell, Eliza, 112.  
Hasell, James, Sr., 39.  
Hasell, James, Jr., 39, 42.  
Hasell, Mary, 43, 52.  
Hasell, Pauline Brock, 170.  
Hasell, Susannah, 43, 51.  
Hasell (Quince), William Soranzo, 52.  
Haskell, Charlotte, 49, 59.  
Haskell, Edward Frost, 139.  
Haskell, Frederika, 139.  
Haskell, Llewellyn Fremont, 69, 139.  
Haskell, Llewellyn Fremont (Thomas Frost), son of above, 139.  
Haskell, Mary Deas, 139.  
Haskell, Mary Pauline, 49, 60.  
Haskell, Thomas Frost (Llewellyn Fremont), 139.  
Hastie, Carlisle Norwood, 176.  
Hastie, Drayton Franklin, 176.  
Hastie, Eliza Cleveland, 61.  
Hastie, Ella Drayton, 176.  
Hastie, Marie Clinton, 176.  
Hastie, William Smith, 139, 176, 242, note 14; 259.  
Hastings Law College, 262.  
Haver, J., 234.  
*Hawke*, the, 85.  
Hawkins, John, 102.  
Hay, Ruth, 121, 165.  
Hayes, John, 286.  
Hayes, Mary, 286.  
Hayes, Rebecca, 287.  
Hayes, Richard, 287.  
Hayne, Arthur P., 313.  
Hayne, Duncan S., 262.  
Hayne, Harriet, 306.  
Hayne, John Parrott, 262.  
*Hayne on New Trials and Appeals*, 262.  
Hayne, Robert Y., 262.  
Hayne, Robert Y. (1850-1903), grandson of above, sketch of, 262; 313.  
Hayne, Robert V., son of above, 262.  
Hayne, William Alston, 262, 313.  
Hearne, Mrs. Joane, 287.  
Hearne, Peter, 287.  
Hearne (see Hyrne).  
Hendricks, James W., 188.  
Hennessey, William Davies, 187.  
Herman, Thomas, 198.  
Heskell, George, 244, note 20.  
Hest, William, 212.  
Heylyn, Anne, 293.  
Heylyn, John, 293.  
Heyward, Albert Rhett, 67, 137.  
Heyward, Albert Rhett, Jr., 138.  
Heyward, Alexander Salley, 137.  
Heyward, Aurelia McDonald, 164.

- Heyward, Barnwell Rhett, 68.  
 "The Descendants of Col. William Rhett" by, 37-74, 110-189.  
 Heyward, Benjamin Huger, 120, 164.  
 Heyward, Benjamin Huger, son of above, 165.  
 Heyward, Benjamin Rhett, 137.  
 Heyward, Caroline, 137.  
 Heyward, Daniel (1775), 6.  
 Heyward, Daniel (1810-1888), 59, 120.  
 Heyward, Daniel, grand-son of above, 164.  
 Heyward, Edmund Rhett (1849-1851), son of Nathaniel (1816-1891), 67.  
 Heyward, Edmund Rhett, son of Albert Rhett, 138.  
 Heyward, Eliza Barnwell, 137, 176.  
 Heyward, Eliza Catharine, 143.  
 Heyward, Elizabeth Manigault, 116, 160.  
 Heyward, Emily Barnwell, 68, 138.  
 Heyward, Emma Walker, 137.  
 Heyward, Esther Barnwell, 67.  
 Heyward, Eugenia Coe, 164.  
 Heyward, George Salley, 137.  
 Heyward, Halcott Green, 138.  
 Heyward, James Smith, 67, 136.  
 Heyward, Julia, 137.  
 Heyward, Julius Henry, 67.  
 Heyward, Lucy Pride, 138.  
 Heyward, Margaret, 137.  
 Heyward, Mary Anna, 67, 137.  
 Heyward, Mary Barnwell, 137.  
 Heyward, Nathalie, dau. of Nathaniel (1816-1891), 67, 136.  
 Heyward, Nathalie, dau. of Albert Rhett, 138.  
 Heyward, Nathalie Elise, 137.  
 Heyward, Nathaniel (1816-1891), 50, 67.  
 Heyward, Nathaniel (1839-1840), son of above, 67.  
 Heyward, Nathaniel, son of Albert Rhett (1871-1873), 137.  
 Heyward, Nathaniel Barnwell, 138.  
 Heyward, Nathaniel James, 136.  
 Heyward, Randolph Barksdale, 165.  
 Heyward, Roger Moore (1857-1858), son of Nathaniel (1816-1891), 69.  
 Heyward, Roger Moore, son of Albert Rhett, 138.  
 Heyward, Sallie Coles, 138, 176.  
 Heyward, Sarah Kirk, 164.  
 Heyward, Theodore Coc, 164.  
 Heyward, Capt. Thomas, Jr., 14.  
 Heyward, Thomas Rhett, 120, 164, (2).  
 Heyward, Thomas Rhett, son of above, 164.  
 Heyward, William (1775), 32, note 10.  
 Heyward, William (later generation), 50.  
 Hibben, James, 69, 140.  
 Hibben, James, son of above, 140, 177.  
 Hibben, James Mason, 177.  
 Hibben, Julia Emma, 69.  
 Hibben, Lucretia Julia, 177.  
 Hibben, Thomas Montague, 140.  
 Hicks, Major, 86.  
 Higginson, William, 286, 287.  
 Hill, Agnes LeRoy, 163.  
 Hill, Alice Amelia, 162.  
 Hill, Catharine, 73, 151.  
 Hill, Edith Thorn, 163.  
 Hill, Edna Grace, 163.  
 Hill, Edward Arthur, 163.  
 Hill, Florence May, 163.  
 Hill, Heyward Gibbes, 162.  
 Hill, Jane, 71, 143.  
 Hill, Julia Gibbes, 118, 161.  
 Hill, Julia Zema, 162.  
 Hill, Lawrence Perry, 118.  
 Hill, Lindsay Turpin, 162.  
 Hill, Mary Middleton, 163.  
 Hill, Nathaniel Heyward Gibbes, 118, 162.  
 Hill, Samuel Lindsay, 58, 118.  
 Hill, Samuel Lindsay, son of above, 119, 162.  
 Hill, Sarah, 235.  
 Hill, Stephen J., 119, 162.  
 Hill, Stephen J., son of above, 163.  
 Hill, Victoria Brailsford, 162.  
 Hill, Voila Maude, 163.  
 Historical Notes, 75-80, 190-192, 258-261, 312-314.  
 Hitchins, Thomas, 288.  
 Hockenhull, Chadwell, 288.  
 Hockenhull, George, 288.  
 Hockenhull, Richard, 288.  
 Hodges, Hon. John, Rev. Samuel Thomas's letters to, 223-224, 230, 281-284; 225, 228, 281.  
 Hoffman, Abram Sandiman, 192.  
 Hoffman, Edward, 192.  
 Hoffman, Edward Herman, 192.  
 Hoffman, Henry Sinclair, 192.

- Hogan, William, 73.  
 Holditch, James, 288.  
 Holditch, Susan, 288.  
 Holland, Elizabeth, 270, note 21.  
 Holland, Mary, 270, note 21.  
 Hollier, Nathaniel, 233.  
 Holloway, William, 234.  
 Holmes, Alfred, 147.  
 Holmes, Arabella, 237.  
 Holmes, Mary Deas, 178.  
 Holmes, Susan Jane, 113.  
 Hopkins, Dr. Arthur, 76.  
 Hopkins, John, 76.  
 Hopkins, Julian Beverly, 123, 167.  
 Hopkins, Julian Beverly, son of above, 167.  
 Hopkins, M. M., 187.  
 Hopkins, Mary, 76.  
 Hopkins, William, 266, note 19.  
 Hopton, John, 261.  
*Hornet*, the, 207, 209.  
 Horry, Capt. Daniel, 97.  
 Horry, Capt. Peter, 97.  
 Horton, Mrs. C. R. (Stocker), 77, 78.  
 Horton, Josephine, 62, 127, 312.  
 Hotton, John Camden, *Lists of Emigrants to America, 1600-1700* by, 239, note 4.  
 How, John, 288.  
 Howard, Emma Heyward, 116, 160.  
 Huger, Miss, 2d. wife of Hugh Rutledge, 41.  
 Huger, Alfred (1788-1872), 48.  
 Huger, Cleland Kinloch, 114, 159, 259.  
 Huger, Cleland Kinloch, son of above, 159 (a mistake), 259.  
 Huger, Emma M., 257.  
 Huger, Capt. Francis, 97.  
 Huger, Lucy P., 159.  
 Huger, Mary Brewton, 159.  
 Huger, Susan Alston, 159.  
 Huguenin (Hugonin), A., 295.  
 Hühner, Leon, 191.  
 Hume, John, 238.  
 Hume, William, 235.  
 Hunt, Mrs. Anne, 231.  
 Hunt, Anne, 231.  
 Hunt, Elizabeth, 231.  
 Hunt, Hannah, 231.  
 Hunt, Henry, 231.  
 Hunter, Susan, 62.  
 Hussey, B. B., 256, note 68.  
 Hutchinson, Gertrude Elizabeth, 148, 185.  
 Hutson, Albert Lockett, 312.  
 Hutson, Arthur Cary, 312.  
 Hutson, Charles Stanyarne, 312.  
 Hutson, Prof. Charles Woodward, 312.  
 Hutson family, genealogical notes on, 312.  
 Hutson, Francis Marion, 312.  
 Hutson, Mary Lockett, 312.  
 Hutson, Sophy Palmer, 312.  
 Hutter, Hattie Risque, 119, 163.  
 Hyatt, Augusta, 142.  
 Hyatt, Charlotte Augusta, 142.  
 Hyatt, Julia Selina, 142.  
 Hyatt, Mary Lee, 142, 178.  
 Hyatt, Rev. Nathaniel, 70, 142.  
 Hyrne, Capt. Edmund, 7, 8.  
 Hyrne's Battery, return of stores at in January, 1776, 9.  
 Indians, gunpowder for, 88, 89, 90; talk of war with in 1774 ceases, 107; at defense of Savannah in 1776, 204; suggestion that they be used to suppress rebellious negroes on Tybee Island in 1776, 205; money and supplies for commissioners of affairs of, 209, 212, 213; religious training for in 1702, 226, 228, 282; the Yemassee, 228.  
 Ingle, Charlotte Rhett, 165.  
 Ingle, Rev. James Addison, 121, 165.  
 Ingle, James Addison, son of above, 165.  
 Inglis, Alexander, 252, note 48.  
 Inglis, Elizabeth, 251.  
 Inglis, George, 251, note 46, 252, note 48.  
 Innes, Capt., 196.  
 Invention, rice pounding, 11-12.  
 Izard, Allen Smith (Joseph Allen Smith), 257.  
 Izard, Charlotte, dau. of Ralph (175—-180—), 253.  
 Izard, Charlotte Georgina, 256, 257, note 70.  
 Izard, Mrs. Elizabeth (Stead), 237.  
 Izard, Henry (1717-1749), 237.  
 Izard, Henry (1771-1826), 252.  
 Izard, John (1746-1780), 240, note 7.  
 Izard, Joseph (1715-1745), 240, note 10.  
 Izard, Ralph (1688-1743), 286, 293.  
 Izard, Ralph (1742-1804), 32, note 10; 219, 237, 257, note 70.

- Izard, Ralph (175—-180—), 32, note 10; 237.
- Jackson, Gen. Andrew, 298, note 4.
- Jamson, Prof. J. Franklin, G. M. Pinckney's review of the edition of Calhoun letters by, 80.
- Jasper, Edward, 235.
- Jasper, Sergt. William, 250.
- Jaudon, James, 209.
- Jefferson, Thomas, 254.
- Jefferies, J. E., 188.
- Jenkinson, Anna, 186.
- Jenkinson, Elizabeth, 186.
- Jenkinson, Julia Williamson, 186.
- Jenkinson, Maria, 186.
- Jenkinson, Samuel Neville, 149, 186.
- Jennerette, Capt. Jacob, 211.
- Jennings, Helen Toomer, 183.
- Jenys, Paul, 293.
- Jervy, Theodore D., genealogical account of the Butler family by, 296-311.
- Jessie, Frances Emma, 60, 124.
- Jeter, Arsinoe Marcella, 303.
- Jewell, Helen Lyman, 181.
- Jewish Encyclopædia*, 191.
- Jews of Charleston, Dr. Elzas's work on, 78, 191.
- Johnson, Claudia, 310.
- Johnson, Frances R., 145, 182.
- Johnson, Mrs. Jane Frances, 188.
- Johnson, Rev. John, D. D., 81.
- Johnson, Lula C., 188.
- Johnson, Sir Nathaniel, Knt., Governor of S. C., 226, 228, 229, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 288, funny record of, 288.
- Johnson, Robert, 236, 288.
- Johnson, William, 13, 16.
- Johnson, Capt. William, 288.
- Johnstone, Andrew, 113, 155.
- Johnstone, Ann Elliott, 155.
- Johnstone, Edith Elliott, 155.
- Johnstone, Emma Elliott, 155.
- Johnstone, Frances Elliott, 155.
- Johnstone, Mary Elliott, 155.
- Johnstone, William A., 156.
- Johnstone, William Elliott, 155.
- Joyner, John, receipt of to Henry Laurens, 96.
- "Junius Americanus" (Arthur Lee), 219.
- Kays, Jane, 260.
- Kellaway, John, 236-7.
- Kemp, Sarah, 60.
- Kennerly, Eliza, 299.
- Kensington (plantation), 269.
- Kent, Ralph, 237.
- Ketelby, Abel, 231.
- Kidder, Dr. Benjamin Harrison, 66.
- Kilner, Mrs. Frances, 231.
- Kinchen, Mr., 207.
- King, William Payne, 293.
- Kirkland, Moses, 84.
- Knowlton, Anna Sims, 134.
- Knowlton, Augustus Barton (1837-1887), 65, 134.
- Knowlton, Augustus Barton, son of above, 134.
- Knowlton, Frances Taber, 134.
- Knowlton, Mary Montgomery, 134.
- Kops, John de Bruyn, 150, 186.
- Kops, Julian de Bruyn, 187.
- Kops, Maria Ancrum de Bruyn, 187.
- Kops, William de Bruyn, 186.
- LaBrousse, Ann, 233.
- Ladson, Charlotte Augusta, 51, 70, 251, note 43.
- Ladson, Capt. James, 7, 8, 251.
- Ladson, Sophia Caroline, 50, 68.
- Ladson, Susan Elizabeth, 47, 56.
- Laffette, Mary, 288.
- Laffette, Peter, 288.
- Lamartine, Alphonse de, 256, note 68.
- Landrum, Minnie Lee, 182.
- Lathers, Col. Richard, biographical sketch of, 315.
- Laurens family, papers given to the South Carolina Historical Society by, 214.
- Laurens, Hon. Henry, letter of to William Maine, 3-5; letter of to Col. Richard Richardson, 5-6; letters of to his son John, 26-35, 99-107, 215-220, 263-277; letter of to Capt. Simon Tufts, 85; letters of to the Georgia authorities, 87-88, 92-93; letters of to George Galphin, 88-89, 212-213; letter of to the Provincial Congress of North Carolina, 89-90; letter of to North Carolina authorities, 206-208; letters of to the Committee at George Town, 91, 203-204; letter of to Lionel Chalmers, 92; letter of to the Colony Treasurers, 96; letter of to Archibald Bulloch, 195-196; letter of to Major Habersham, 196-198; letter of to William Ewen, 198-199; letter of to Capt.

- Thomas Tucker, 199; letter of to Capt. Joseph Turpin, 199-200; a bill of, 200-201; letter of to Capt. Alexander Gillon, 201-202; letter of to Lt.-Col. Benj. Garden, 202-203; letter of to Col. Stephen Bull, 204-206; orders of to the Colony Treasurers, 208-212; memoranda of to the S. C. delegates to the Continental Congress, 214; Thomas Corbett's letter to, 9-10; James Brisbane's letter to, 10-12; letters of Thomas Farr, Jr., to, 86, 93-95; John Joyner's receipt to, 96; 313.
- Laurens, Henry, Jr. ("Harry"), 30, 34, 35, 102, 103, 105, 107, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 265, 270, 271, 273, 276.
- Laurens, James, brother of Hon. Henry, 217-18, 219, 266, 269, 270, 272, 277.
- Laurens, James, son of Hon. Henry, 34, 100, 103, 215, 265, 271, 273, 276.
- Laurens, John, Hon. Henry Laurens' letters to, 26-35, 99-107, 215-220, 263-277.
- Laurens, Mrs. Mary (Holland), 266, 270, 272, 277.
- Laurens, Patty, 107, 266, 270, 272, 276, 277.
- Laurens, Polly, 266, 270, 272, 276, 277.
- Lawton, Sallie, 77.
- Lea, George, 260.
- Ledbetter, Alice Elizabeth, 188.
- Ledebur, Baroness Marie von, 148, 185.
- Le Despenser*, 263, 265, note 16; 268, 272.
- Lee, Arthur ("Junius Americanus"), 219.
- Lee, Eleanor Orr, 123, 167.
- Lee, Emma Croom, 65, 131.
- Lee, Pauline, 124, 168.
- Lee, Gen. Robert E., 79.
- Leger, Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of James LeSerurier, 294-295.
- Leger & Greenwood, 104, note 14.
- Legislative Council (upper house of the legislative branch of the government of S. C., 1776-1779), 207.
- Legrand, George, 180.
- Leigh, Hon. Egerton, 313.
- LeJau, Rev. Francis, 283, note 4; 285, note 5.
- Le Noble, Mrs. Catherine (LeSerurier), 295.
- LeNoble, Henry, 295.
- Lepoole, P., 211.
- LeSerurier, Mrs. Elizabeth (Leger), 294-295.
- LeSerurier, James (Jacques), 294.
- Lesesne, Isaac, Jr., 261.
- Levin, Hannah, 154.
- Lewis, Ann, 44.
- Lewis, Edward Frankland, 111.
- Lewis, Elinor, 111.
- Lewis, Elizabeth Rhett, 129.
- Lewis, Ellen, 192.
- Lewis, Frances Porcher, 129.
- Lewis, Sir George Cornewall, 53.
- Lewis, Sir Gilbert Frankland, 53, 111.
- Lewis, Herbert Edward Frankland, 111.
- Lewis, John, M. P., 39, 43.
- Lewis, John Williams, 63(2), 129.
- Lewis, Julia Porcher, 129.
- Lewis, Lindsay Frankland, 111.
- Lewis, Louisa, 44.
- Lewis, Mary Anna, 111.
- Lewis, Maurice, 233.
- Lewis, Robert Rhett, 129.
- Lewis, Sir Thomas Frankland, 43, 53.
- Liberty*, the, 211.
- Lincoln, Gen. Benjamin, 297.
- Lindsay, Elizabeth Motte, 145.
- Lindsay, Martha, 145.
- Lindsay, Martha, niece of above, 182.
- Lindsay, Mary Ann, 145, 182.
- Lindsay, Mellish Motte, 145, 182.
- Lindsay, Mellish Motte, son of above, 182.
- Lindsay, William, 72, 145.
- Lindsay, William (1829-1834), eldest son of above, 145.
- Lindsay, William (1838-), second son of above, 145.
- Linn, William, 289.
- Liste des Francois et Suisses*, 194.
- Livingston, Mrs. Anne, formerly Mrs. Ash, 286.
- Livingston, William, 286.
- Lobdell, Ann Louise, 145, 181.
- Locke, Mr., 30, 100.
- Locke, Augusta Selina Elizabeth, 110.
- Lockhart, James, 234.
- Lockhart, Sarah, 234.
- Lofton (Butler), Jennie Lulu, 66,



134.  
 Logie, Mr., 84.  
 Logwood, the right to cut in the Bay of Honduras, 34.  
 London, the, 104, note 14.  
 Loockock, Aaron, 211.  
 Loughton, Anne, 244.  
 Loughton, Edward, 244, note 20; 289.  
 Loughton, Mrs. Mary, 244, note 20.  
 Loughton, Mary, 244, note 20.  
 Loughton, Mrs. Sarah, 289.  
 Loughton, William, 244, note 20.  
 Lowndes, Rawlins, 93, note 27.  
 Lowndes, Thomas Osborn, 313.  
 Lucas, Julius, 300.  
 Lucas, Lucy, 300.  
 Ludlam, Mrs. Anne, formerly Mrs. Carter, 289.  
 Ludlam School, 245.  
 Lynah, Arthur, 150, 187.  
 Lynah, Arthur, son of above, 187.  
 Lynah, Henry Lowndes, 187.  
 Lynah, John Heyward, 187.  
 Lynah, Mary Eliza, 187.  
 Lynah, Richard Norris, 187.  
 Lynch, Caroline Lucille, 110, 153.  
 Lynch, D., 150.  
 Lynch, Elizabeth, 258.  
 Lynch, Mrs. Theresa (Garrett), 150.  
 Lynch, Thomas, 210, 214.  
 Lynch, Capt. Thomas, Jr., 7.  
 Maccaw, Anne Dupont, 186.  
 MacConnell, Lillian Ethel, 126, 170.  
 Mackenzie, George, 287.  
 Mackenzie, John, 41, note 3.  
 MacMillan Company, The, 78.  
 Madison, President James, 298, note 2.  
 Maffet, Capt. John N., C. S. N., 144.  
 Magrath, Edward, 65.  
 Magrath, Ellen Williman, 179.  
 Magrath, William J., 143, 179.  
 Maine, William, Henry Laurens's letter to, 3-5.  
 Maitland, Capt., 99.  
 Mallard, —, 300.  
 Mallard, Eva., 300.  
 Mallard, John, 300.  
 Mallard, Thomas, 300.  
 Malvern Hill, battle of, 308.  
 Manigault, Gabriel, 237, 266, 269.  
 Manigault, Peter, 247.  
 Manning, Master, 32, 100.  
 Manning, William, 32, 100, 102, 276, 277.  
 Mansell & Corbett, 75.  
 Mareschal, Mary Ann, 235.  
 Marion, Capt. (Subsequently Gen.) Francis, 97.  
 Marion, Hon. Robert, 253.  
*Marriage Notices in The South-Carolina Gazette*, 245, note 22; 260-261.  
 Marsden, Rev. Richard, 283.  
 Martin, Capt. (1704), 281, 282.  
 Martin, Abram Marshall, 192.  
 Martin, Annie Lewis, 192.  
 Martin, Elizabeth Mary, 192.  
 Martin, Governor John, of North Carolina, 87, 90.  
 Martin, Laughlin, 12, note 12; 22.  
 Martin, Lavalotte Holmes, 192.  
 Martyn, Mrs. Elizabeth, 289.  
 Martyn, Samuel, 289.  
 Mason, Miss, 296.  
 Mason, Ann, 46, 54.  
 Mason, Florence, 59, 122.  
 Mason, Matilda, 59.  
 Mason, Capt. William, 97.  
 Mason, William N., 145.  
 Masons, Ancient York, 253-4; Free and Accepted, 312-313.  
 Massengale, Rebecca, 122, 166.  
 Mathewes, William, 244, note 20.  
 Maxey, Ann, 59.  
 May, Mrs. Elizabeth (Gignilliat), 294.  
 May, Henry, 294.  
 May, Peter, 294.  
 May, Rodolphus, 294.  
 Maybank, Dr. Joseph, 129.  
 Mayberry, Alicia Rhett, 171.  
 Mayberry, Edward Ford, 128, 171.  
 Mayberry, Emma Westfield, 171.  
 Maynard, Elizabeth, 153.  
 Mays, Miss, 299.  
 Mazyck, Lieut. Daniel, 97.  
 Mazyck, Isaac (1721), 295.  
 Mazyck, Isaac (1855-), 122.  
 Mazyck, Mrs. Marianne, (LeSeurier), 295.  
 McAlister, Col. Archibald, 41.  
 McAlister, Archibald, 43.  
 McAlister, James, 52, 73.  
 McAlister, Louisa, 73, 151.  
 McBee, Frank Butler, 305.  
 McBee, Emmala L., 305.  
 McBee, Malinda P., 305.  
 McBee, Vardry Echols, 305.  
 McBee, William Pinckney, 305.

- McCord, Hannah Cheves, 66, 135.  
 McCrady, Gen. Edward, *The History of South Carolina in the Revolution, 1780-1783*, by, reviewed, 78-80; *Education in South Carolina Prior to and During the Revolution*, by, 314.  
 McDonald, Capt. Adam, 7.  
 McDonald, Constance, 139, 177.  
 McDonald, Gordon, 159.  
 McDonald, Capt. James, 97.  
 McFarland, William, 188.  
 McGraw, David, 6.  
 McGuire, Thomas, 40.  
 McIntosh, Major (Subsequently Lt.-Col.) Alexander, 97, 208.  
 McKain, Mrs. Jane Cunningham (Patterson), 117, 161.  
 McKain, John, 117, 161.  
 McKay, Caroline Eliza, 152.  
 McKay, Catharine Ann, 152, 189.  
 McKay, Mary Catharine, 189..  
 McKay, William, 73, 152.  
 McKnight, Catharine Turpin, 119, 162.  
 McKoy, Almira Georgiana, 151, 188.  
 McKoy, Halling, 189.  
 McKoy, Mary Hasell, 189, note 1.  
 McKoy, Robert Hasell, 189.  
 McKoy, William Berry, 189.  
 McKoy, William Henry, 152, 189.  
 McMaster, John Bach, *History of the People of the United States* by, 313.  
 McOwen, Sarah Anne, 58, 118.  
 McPherson, Elizabeth Sarah, 55, 112.  
 McQueen, John, 286.  
 McSartan, Mord, 238.  
 Means, Eliza, 59.  
 Means, Governor John Hugh, 312.  
 Means, Rosa, 59, 121.  
 Medlicott, Edmund, 289.  
 Mehrtens, John C., 154.  
 Memminger, Edward Devere, 177.  
 Menminger, Edward Reed, 139, 177, 259.  
 Memminger, Marjorie Drayton, 177.  
 Memminger, Willis Wilkinson, 176.  
 Mepkin (plantation), 269.  
 Mercury, *The Charleston*, 62, 65, 312.  
 Mesnard, Thomas, 237.  
 Mey & Cripps (Florion Charles Mey and John Splatt Cripps), 209.  
 Michael, John, 209.  
 Middle Temple, 253.  
 Middleton, Alice Izard, 124.  
 Middleton, Arthur (1681-1737), 231, 293-294.  
 Middleton, Arthur (1832-), 60, 124.  
 Middleton, Arthur (1854-), 124.  
 Middleton, Arthur (1897-), son of William Dehon, 169.  
 Middleton, Caroline, 168.  
 Middleton, Charles Haskell (1877-1893), 125..  
 Middleton, Charles Haskell (1899-1900), 169.  
 Middleton, Charlotte Haskell, 168.  
 Middleton, Eliza Smith, 67.  
 Middleton, Helen, 124, 169.  
 Middleton, Hon. Henry (1717-1784), 41, 245, note 30; 293, 294.  
 Middleton, James Smith, 124, 168.  
 Middleton, Julia, 168.  
 Middleton, Julia Emma, 124, 168.  
 Middleton, Lucilla, 168.  
 Middleton, Lucy Izard, 124, 169.  
 Middleton, Margaret, 168.  
 Middleton, Margaret Emma, 124, 168.  
 Middleton, Mary, 41, 48.  
 Middleton, Pauline Lee, 168.  
 Middleton, Mrs. Sarah (Amory) 293, 294.  
 Middleton, Thomas (1719-1766), 238, 293, 294..  
 Middleton, Walter Izard, 125, 169.  
 Middleton, Walter Izard, son of above, 169.  
 Middleton, William (1710-1785), 32, note 10; 231, 293, 294.  
 Middleton, William (1749-1830), 32, note 10.  
 Middleton, William Dehon, 124, 169.  
 Millechamp, Jane, 294.  
 Millechamp, Rev. Timothy, 294.  
 Miller, Andrew Harold, 126, 170.  
 Miller, Esther, 170.  
 Miller, Marianna Rhett, 170.  
 Mills, Sarah Lenox, 155.  
 Milne, Mr., of Manchester, 266, note 19.  
 Mims, Erasmus, 209.  
 Mitchell, John Hinckley, 254, note 62.  
 Mobley, Langdon Cheves, 192.  
 Money, scarcity of in 1774, 27.  
 Moore, Ann, 30, 42.  
 Moore, Behethland Foote, 298.

- Moore, Mrs. Catharine (Rhett), 260.  
 Moore, David, 62, 312.  
 Moore, Elizabeth, 51, 71.  
 Moore, Harriet, 62, 128.  
 Moore, Governor (1st.) James, 38.  
 Moore, Mary, 38, 42, 258.  
 Moore, Roger (1694-1759), 36, note 1; 37, 38, 244, 260.  
 Moore, Roger, son of above, 38.  
 Moore, Roger, son of William, 40.  
 Moore, Sarah, 38, 41, 244.  
 Moore, William, 38, 40, 258.  
 Moragne, William C., 310.  
 Moran, Mrs., first female white child born in South Carolina, 77.  
 Moran, Edward, 77.  
 Moreland, Isabella, 148, 184.  
 Morgan, William, 231.  
 Morriott, Benjamin, 235.  
 Morton, Mrs. Ann, 92.  
 Morton, Ann, 92.  
 Morton, Deborah Blake, 292.  
 Morton, Mrs. Eleanor, 292.  
 Morton, John, 292.  
 Morton, Landgrave Joseph, 292.  
 Morton, Joseph, son of above, 292.  
 Moses, P., 209.  
 Motte, Abraham, 52, 71.  
 Motte, Anita, 182.  
 Motte, Anna de Lisle, 146.  
 Motte, Anna Irving, 146.  
 Motte, Anna Maria, 72, 145.  
 Motte, Mrs. Anne (Smith), 248, 249, note 39.  
 Motte, Capt. Charles, 97.  
 Motte, Charles Isaac, 146, 182.  
 Motte, Charles Isaac, son of above, 182.  
 Motte, Ellis Loring, eldest son of Mellish Irving (1801-1881), 144.  
 Motte, Ellis Loring, second son of Mellish Irving (1801-1881), 145, 181.  
 Motte, Hasell Abraham, 71.  
 Motte, Henri de Lisle (1852-1861), son of Jacob Rhett (1811-1868), 146.  
 Motte, Henri de Lisle (1879-1900), son of Jacob Rhett (1849-1896), 183.  
 Motte, Irene, 183.  
 Motte, Isaac, 30, 32, 97, 104, 216, 248, 249.  
 Motte, Jacob Rhett (1811-1868), 72, 145.  
 Motte, Jacob Rhett (1849-1896), 146, 182.  
 Motte, Jacob Rhett (1877-), son of above, 183.  
 Motte, Lillian LaTour, 146.  
 Motte, Louisa Alger, 145, 181.  
 Motte, Lucy French, 145, 181.  
 Motte, Lucy Willis, 145.  
 Motte, Maham Haig, 146.  
 Motte, Maham Henry, 182.  
 Motte, Margaret Berrien, 181.  
 Motte, Mary Charlotte, 146.  
 Motte, May, 145, 181.  
 Motte, Mellish Irving (1801-1881), 72, 144.  
 Motte, Mellish Irving (1869-), son of Ellis Loring, 181.  
 Motte, Morris Jones, 146.  
 Motte, Mrs. Rebecca (Brewton), 262.  
 Motte, Samuel Eugene, 182.  
 Motte, Sarah Haig, 183.  
 Motte, Susannah Sarah, 72.  
 Motte, William Lindsay, 145.  
 Moultrie, John, 238.  
 Moultrie, Col. William, return of regiment of, 97.  
 Moultrie, Lieut. William, Jr., 97.  
 Mount Hope (residence), 76.  
 Mourning rings, 244, note 19; 286.  
 Munbee, Capt. Gore Boland, 54.  
 Munford, Rosalie, 122, 166.  
 Munnerlyn, Lucy Middleton, 169.  
 Munnerlyn, William Wilson, 124, 169.  
 Munro, James, 138.  
 Munsell's Sons, Joel, 260.  
 Murray, Ada, 148, 185.  
 Murray, Albert Rhett, 174.  
 Murray, Anne Julia, 185.  
 Murray, Catherine, 149.  
 Murray, Charles Taber, 174.  
 Murray, Edmund Rhett, 173.  
 Murray, George, 148, 185.  
 Murray, George Ancrum, 185.  
 Murray, Harold Ledebur, 185.  
 Murray, James Ancrum, 148.  
 Murray, Jane Bowen, 148.  
 Murray, John William, 287.  
 Murray, Lillian Maud, 185.  
 Murray, Louisa Ann, 43, 52.  
 Murray, Mariana Taber, 174.  
 Murray, Marie Margarethe, 185.  
 Murray, Robert Goodwyn, 133, 174.  
 Murray, Vander Horst Bonneau, 173.  
 Murray, Violet Grace, 185.  
 Murray, William Bonneau, 132, 173.  
 Murray, William Cannon, 72, 148.

- Murray, William Cannon (1839-1885), son of above, 148, 185.  
 Murray, William Ledebur, 185.  
 Murray, William Molyneux, 148.  
 Murray, William Taber, 173.  
 Murrell, John, 292.  
 Mustin, Frances, 158.  
 Myers, George B., 180.  
 Nance, Laura, 299.  
 Nash, Mr., 207.  
 Nash, Mary, 41.  
 Navy, South Carolina's during the Revolution, references to or to vessels of, 85, 196, note 31; 199-200, 201-202; the Continental, 207, 209.  
 Neale, Walter, 131.  
 Necrology, 193-194; 262, 315.  
 Needham, Walter, 235.  
 Negroes, rebellious ones on Tybee Island in 1776, 205-206; Rev. Samuel Thomas teaches and gives religious training to in 1702-1706, 226, 280; Rev. Alexander Garden establishes a school for in 1743-4, 245; freedom given to, 248, 286; devotion of Henry Laurens's, 265-266, 270; willed, 248, 292, 295.  
 Neill, Rev. Lawrence, 236, 237.  
 Neufville, Edward, 287.  
 Neutral Rights, pamphlets on by William Loughton Smith, 255, 256.  
 Neville, Mr., 100.  
 Neville, Claud, 111.  
 Neyle, John, 261.  
 Neyle, Philip, 32, note 10.  
 Nicholas, Charles, 45.  
 Nicholas, Charlotte, 45.  
 Nicholas, Edward, 45.  
 Nicholas, Eleanor, 45.  
 Nicholas, Frances, 45.  
 Nicholas, Harriet, 45.  
 Nicholas, Maria, 45.  
 Nicholas, Robert, M. P., 40, 45.  
 Nicholas, Robert, son of above, 45.  
 Nicholas, Sophia, 45.  
 Nicholas, Thomas, 45.  
 Nicholas, William, 45.  
 Nichols, Edgar, 158.  
 Nicholson, Christopher, 291.  
 Nicholson, John, 310.  
 Nicholson, Dr. Walter, 299.  
 Noarth, Capt. George, 261.  
 Noarth, Hannah, 261.  
 North, Ann Jane, 70.  
 North, Lord, 28, 34.  
 North Carolina, Henry Laurens's letters to the Provincial Council of in answer to requests for gunpowder, 89-90, 206-208; instructions to George Town Committee in relation to gunpowder for, 91; 108, 203.  
 Northrop, Claudian B., 140, 177.  
 Northrop, Claudian Bernard, son of above, 177.  
 Norton, Major, 102.  
 Odford, Craddock, 287.  
 Ogeechee Old Town, 296, note 1.  
 Ogier, Maria Grayson, 113, 156.  
 Old Capitol prison, 307.  
 Oldham, Edward Randall, 182.  
 Oldner, Mrs. Alice, 232.  
 Oldner, George, 232.  
 Oliphant, Dr. David, 201.  
 Ollier, Mrs. Jane (Satur), 289.  
 Ollier, Pontz, 289.  
 Orangeburgh, action near, 297.  
 Organ, a new one for St. Philip's in 1770, 249.  
 Oswald, Mr., 269, 272.  
 Otey, Capt. John, 76.  
 Otmieres, P., 234.  
 Overton, Fairfax, 288.  
 Owen, John, 290.  
 Owen, Thomas M., 80.  
 Paine, James, 291.  
 Palmerston, Lord, 44.  
 Palmetto Regiment, in Mexico, 306.  
 Panton, Mr., 87.  
 Panton, William, 287.  
 Paper, scarcity of in Charles Town in 1775, 273.  
 Parker, Caroline Smith, 113, 259.  
 Parker, Catharine McDowell, 167.  
 Parker, Charles, 47, 56, 113.  
 Parker, Charles Rutledge, 113.  
 Parker, Charles William, 113, 156.  
 Parker, Elizabeth Rutledge, 156.  
 Parker, Rev. Henry Middleton, 60, 123.  
 Parker, Henry Middleton, son of above, 123, 167.  
 Parker, Henry Middleton (1884-), son of above, 167.  
 Parker, John, 261.  
 Parker, Julia Rose, 60, 122.  
 Parker, Maria Drayton, 113, 156.  
 Parker, Maria Grayson, 156.  
 Parker, Mary Montraville, 167.  
 Parker, Thomas Edwin, 113.  
 Parker, Thomas Ogier, 156.  
 Parker, William, 208.

- Parliamentary Proceedings in reference to America, 26-28, 30, 32-34, 100-101, 104-105, 105-106, 218, 276.
- Parris, Alexander, 234.
- Parrott, Grace, 262.
- Parrott, John, 262.
- Parsons, James, 93, note 27; 240, note 7.
- Patterson, Jane Cunningham, 117, 161.
- Patterson, Marion Louise, 135.
- Patton, Mary Montraville, 123, 167.
- Payne, Alice, 292.
- Payne, Isabella, 292.
- Payne, John, 292.
- Payne, Lawrence, 292.
- Payne, Mrs. Martha, 293.
- Payne, Richard, 293.
- Payne, Robert, 292.
- Payne, William, 293.
- Payne-Gallwey, Bertha Louise, 110.
- Payne-Gallwey, Cecily Olive, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Dorothy, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Edwin John, 110, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Evelyn Mary, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Geraldine, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Isabel Julia, 110.
- Payne-Gallwey, John, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Kathleen Lucille, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Leonora Ann, 110.
- Payne-Gallwey, Lionel Philip, 110, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Maurice Hylton Frankland, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Marget Emily, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Sir Ralph William, 110, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Reginald, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Winifred, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey (Frankland), Sir William, 52, 110.
- Payne-Gallwey, William Thomas, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey-Winifred, 153.
- Payne-Gallwey, Wyndham Harry, 110, 153.
- Payzant, James, 232.
- Pearce, Mary, 295.
- Pearson, Dorothy, 164.
- Pearson, George Rhett, 164.
- Pearson, Margaret Donald, 164.
- Pearson, Rev. William Osgood, 120, 164.
- Pedersen, Peter, 256.
- Pelzer, Eliza de Saussure, 187.
- Pemberton, Margaret, 114, 159.
- Pennington, William, 235.
- Percy, Lord, 34.
- Perkins, Jane Lewis, 62, 125.
- Peronneau, Lieut. James, 97.
- Peronneau, John, 32, note 10.
- Perrin, Abner, 307.
- Perrin, Pierce, 307.
- Perrin, Robert, 307.
- Perry, Elizabeth, 261.
- Perry, Jane Tweedy, 301.
- Perry, Josiah, 261.
- Peterkin, Mary Bell, 134, 175.
- Petrie, Alexander, 270, note 21.
- Petrie, Master, 30, 31, 34, 100, 101, 102, 216, 219, 270.
- Pettus, Elizabeth, 76.
- Pettus, Sir John, 77.
- Pettus, Col. Thomas, 76.
- Pfenniger, —, 209.
- Philip's Fort, 23.
- Phocion, 255-256.
- Picayune, The*, New Orleans, 62, 312.
- Pickens, Gen. Andrew, 190, 297, 298, note 1.
- Pickens, Andrew, Jr., Mrs. John Ewing Colhoun's letter to, 190-191.
- Pickens, Ezekiel, 191.
- Pickens, Francis Wilkinson, Governor of S. C., 1860-1862, 62, 190, 303, 311, note 3.
- Pickens, Maria Simpkins, 303.
- Pickens, Mrs. Susan, 190, 191.
- Pickles, Capt. William, 266, note 19.
- Pillsbury, E. S., 262.
- Pinckney, Major Charles Cotesworth, 8.
- Pinckney, Gustavus M., 80.
- Pinckney, Thomas, 7, 32, note 10.
- Pitt, Viscount, 34.
- Platt, Mr., 3, 4.
- Plowden, Catherine, 290.
- Plowden, Mrs. Frances, 289.
- Plumer, Rev. Dr., 52.
- Poaug, John, bills of, 12-25.
- Pogson, Rev. Milward, 253, note 57.
- Polk, Col. Thomas, 90, 91.
- Pollock, Hugh, 210.
- Pond, Capt. William, 264, 265, note 16; 268.
- Poole, Arthur Monroe, 119, 163.

- Poole, Edward Middleton, 119.  
 Poole, Edward Richardson, 58, 119.  
 Poole, Edward Richardson (1844-1844), son of above, 119.  
 Poole, Ellen Brailsford, 163.  
 Poole, Victoria Ann Gibbes, 119, 162.  
 Poole, Victoria Treeby, 163.  
 Porcher, Ann Cahusac, 57, 115.  
 Porcher, Caroline Parker, 259.  
 Porcher, Prof. F. A., 113, 259.  
 Porcher, Mary Rutledge, 259.  
 Porter, James Gray, 183.  
 Powell, Col. George Gabriel, regiment of, discussed, 86.  
 Preston, Henry Kirke, 128.  
 Price, Gen. Stirling, 301, 302.  
 Priest, Francis, 232.  
*Prince of Wales*, the, 261.  
 Pringle, E. J., 262.  
 Pringle, John Julius, 266, 267.  
 Pringle, Mary Motte, 122, 166.  
 Pringle, Hon. Robert, 266, 267.  
 Prioleau, Mrs. Anne (Smith), 242, note 15.  
 Prioleau, Ann Guerard, 179.  
 Prioleau, Charles Edward, 179.  
 Prioleau, Elijah, 241-242, note 12; 242, note 15; 243.  
 Prioleau, John, 243, note 16.  
 Prioleau, John Guerard, 178, 179.  
 Prioleau, Philip Gaillard, 179.  
 Prioleau, Mrs. Philip Gaillard, 179.  
 Prioleau, Dr. Samuel, 123, 167.  
 Prioleau, Susan Rhett, 167.  
 Prioleau, Thomas Grimball, 179.  
 Prioleau, William Hutson, 142, 179.  
 Prioleau, William Hutson, Jr., 179.  
 Pritchell, Olivia, 180.  
 Proctor, Mr., 210, 214.  
*Prosper*, the, 20.  
 Proveaux, Lieut. Adrian, 97.  
*Providence*, the, 37.  
 Provincial Congress of South Carolina, 86, 88, 195, 197, 198, 205, becomes General Assembly, 207, 214.  
 Pulaski, Count Casimer, 297.  
 Pyne, Mathias, 234.  
 Quarles, Miss, 309.  
 Queladus, Mrs. Ann (Plowden), 289.  
 Queladus, Ines, 289.  
 Quince, Ann Miller, 144.  
 Quince, Catharine Cairns, 180.  
 Quince, Eliza, 144.  
 Quince, Eliza Moore, 143, 180.  
 Quince, Elizabeth Watters, 144.  
 Quince, Emma Brown, 180.  
 Quince, George, 144.  
 Quince, George Lillington, 180.  
 Quince, Jane, 180.  
 Quince, Jane D., 144.  
 Quince, John, son of Richard (1769-1809), 71.  
 Quince, John, son of Richard (1804-1856), 144.  
 Quince, John Baptiste, 143, 180.  
 Quince, Johnnie Athalia, 180.  
 Quince, Josephine Davis, 144.  
 Quince, Mary Catharine Cairns, 144.  
 Quince, Mary Sarah Washington, 51, 71.  
 Quince, Nathaniel Hill, son of Parker (-1866), 143.  
 Quince, Nathaniel Hill (1850-1857), eldest son of John Baptiste, 180.  
 Quince, Nathaniel Hill (1858-1895), third son of John Baptiste, 180.  
 Quince, Parker (1743-1—), 43, 51.  
 Quince, Parker (-1866), son of Richard (1769-1809), 71, 143, 144.  
 Quince, Richard (1769-1809), 51, 71.  
 Quince, Richard (1804-1856), 71, 144.  
 Quince, Richard Moore, 144.  
 Quince, Roger Moore, 71.  
 Quince, Sallie Burgwin, 144.  
 Quince, Sarah Jane, 144, 180.  
 Quince, William H., 71.  
 Quince (Hasell), William Soranzo, 52.  
 Quince, William Soranzo Hasell, 144.  
 Rainstorp, Elizabeth, 293.  
 Rainstorp, Mary, 293.  
 Rainstorp, Sarah, 293.  
 Rainstorp, Walter, 293.  
 Ramsay, Dr. David, 253, note 56.  
 Ramsay, Loughton, 256, note 66.  
 Randolph, Alfred Magill, 175.  
 Randolph, Anne Stuart, 175.  
 Randolph, Dorothy Winslow, 175.  
 Randolph, Phœbe Elliott, 175.  
 Randolph, Robert Lee, 135, 175.  
 Randolph, Robert Lee, Jr., 175.  
 Ransom, Eugenia, 302.  
 Rantowle, Mrs. Gertrude, 248.  
 Raoul, Dr. Alfred, 112, 154.

- Raoul, Alfred, eldest son of Dr. Alfred, 154.  
 Raoul, Alfred, second son of Dr. Alfred, 154.  
 Raoul, Cornelia McPherson Smith, 154.  
 Raoul, Harriet Coffin, 154.  
 Raoul, Julia Rose, 154.  
 Raper, Robert, 234, 261.  
 Rattray, John, 233.  
 Ravenel, Ann Alicia, 178.  
 Ravenel, Elias Prioleau, 178.  
 Ravenel, Henry, 177.  
 Ravenel, Jane North, 178.  
 Ravenel, Rebecca, 178.  
 Ravenel, William Bee, 178.  
 Ravenel, William Parker, 141, 177.  
 Rayner (Raynor), Nathaniel, 241, note 11.  
 Rayner, William, 241, note 11.  
 Read, Mr., 237.  
 Read, Edward, 181.  
 Read, Jacob, 32, note 10.  
 Read, M. Alston, 114, note 1.  
 Read, William Melvin, 157.  
 Reed, Richard, 192.  
 Reid, —, 274.  
 Reid, Ann Raymond, 128.  
 Restraining Bill, the, 4.  
 Retreat, the (plantation), 313.  
 Rhett, genealogical account of the family of, 37-74, 110-189, 258-260, 312; arms of, 36.  
 Rhett, Abbott Brisbane, 123, 167.  
 Rhett, Abbott Brisbane, Jr., 167.  
 Rhett, Aimee, 128.  
 Rhett, Albert (1833-1895), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 60, 124.  
 Rhett, Albert (1838-1860), son of Albert Moore (1810-1843), 67.  
 Rhett, Albert (1879-1890), son of John Taylor (1836-1892), 136.  
 Rhett, Albert Haskell, 124.  
 Rhett, Albert Moore (1810-1843), 49, 66.  
 Rhett, Albert Moore (1834-), son of Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 59, 120.  
 Rhett, Albert Moore (1860-1862), son of above, 120.  
 Rhett, Alfred Moore (1829-1889), son of Robert Barnwell (1800-1879), 63, 128.  
 Rhett, Alfred Moore (1897-), son of Dr. Robert Barnwell (1854-1901), 171.  
 Rhett, Alicia Middleton, 128, 171.  
 Rhett, Alston Pringle, 166.  
 Rhett, Andrew Burnet (1831-1879), 63, 129.  
 Rhett, Andrew Burnet, son of above, 129.  
 Rhett, Ann Barnwell, dau. of Robert Barnwell (1800-1876), 63.  
 Rhett, Ann Barnwell, dau. of Alfred Moore (1829-1889), 128.  
 Rhett, Ann Elizabeth Constance, 63, 258.  
 Rhett, Ann Stuart, 66, 135.  
 Rhett, Arthur, 60.  
 Rhett, Arthur Moore, 61.  
 Rhett, Arthur Rose, 121.  
 Rhett, Benjamin (1826-1884), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 60, 122.  
 Rhett, Benjamin (1852-), son of Benjamin (1826-1884), 122, 166.  
 Rhett, Benjamin (1882-), son of above, 166.  
 Rhett, Benjamin Rose, 166.  
 Rhett, Benjamin Smith (1798-1868), 49, 60.  
 Rhett, Benjamin Smith (1832-1893), son of above, 61, 125.  
 Rhett, Benjamin Smith (1864-1868), son of above, 125.  
 Rhett, Benjamin Smith (1825-1827), son of Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 58.  
 Rhett, Caroline Barnwell, dau. of Robert Barnwell (1800-1876), 63.  
 Rhett, Caroline Barnwell, dau. of Albert Moore (1834-), 121.  
 Rhett, Caroline Barnwell, dau. of Thomas Moore (1851-), 163.  
 Rhett, Catharine, dau. of Col. William (1666-1723), 37, 38, 244, 295.  
 Rhett, Catharine Ethelind, 64, 258.  
 Rhett, Catharine Tyler, 167.  
 Rhett, Charles Ellis, 166.  
 Rhett, Charles Hart (1822-1895), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 59.  
 Rhett, Charles Hart (1860-1895), son of Thomas Grimké (1821-1878), 122.  
 Rhett, Charlotte, 60.  
 Rhett, Charlotte Elizabeth, 122.  
 Rhett, Charlotte Haskell, dau. of

- Benjamin Smith (1798-1868), 60, 125.
- Rhett, Charlotte Haskell (1844-1848), eldest dau. of Haskell Smith (1818-1868), 121.
- Rhett, Charlotte Haskell (1852-1871), 3d. dau. of Haskell Smith (1818-1868), 121.
- Rhett, Charlotte Haskell, dau. of Rowland Smith (1830-1898), 123.
- Rhett, Charlotte Thomson, 121, 165.
- Rhett, Christiana, 37.
- Rhett, Claude, 63.
- Rhett, Claudia Smith, 61.
- Rhett, Edmund (1808-1863), 49, 66.
- Rhett, Edmund (1845-1852), son of above, 66.
- Rhett, Edmund (1833-1871), son of Robert Barnwell (1800-1876), 63.
- Rhett, Edmund, son of Andrew Burnet (1831-1879), 129.
- Rhett, Edmund, son of Dr. Robert Barnwell (1854-1901), 171.
- Rhett, Edmund Moore, 129.
- Rhett, Edward Barnwell, 59.
- Rhett, Edward Lowndes, 123.
- Rhett, Eliza Barnwell, dau. of Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 59, 120.
- Rhett, Eliza Barnwell, dau. of Albert Moore (1834-), 121.
- Rhett, Eliza Barnwell, dau. of John Taylor (1836-1892), 136.
- Rhett, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Barnwell (1800-1876), 63, 129.
- Rhett, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Moore (1851-), 163.
- Rhett, Elizabeth Burnet, 127.
- Rhett, Elizabeth Ellis, 166.
- Rhett, Elizabeth Middleton, 166.
- Rhett, Elizabeth Washington, 128.
- Rhett, Emily Rutledge, 123, 167.
- Rhett, Emma Middleton, 61.
- Rhett, Estelle Anais, 125, 169.
- Rhett, Eugene Russell, 61.
- Rhett, Florence Mason, 122.
- Rhett, Frank Mason, 122.
- Rhett, George Gordon Meade, 171.
- Rhett, George Miles (1855-1891), 120, 164.
- Rhett, George Miles, nephew of above, 163.
- Rhett, Hannah McCord, 135.
- Rhett, Harriet Lowndes, 129.
- Rhett, Harriet Moore, 128.
- Rhett, Harry Moore, 128.
- Rhett, Haskell Smith (1818-1868), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 59, 121.
- Rhett, Haskell Smith (1855-1880), son of above, 121.
- Rhett, Haskell Smith, son of James Moore (1860-), 166.
- Rhett, Haskell Smith, son of William Means, 166.
- Rhett, Helen, 120, 164.
- Rhett, Helen Whaley, 165.
- Rhett, Henry Johns, 120.
- Rhett, Henry Parker, 123.
- Rhett, Herbert, 63, 258.
- Rhett, I'On Lowndes, 129.
- Rhett, James Hervey, 122.
- Rhett, James Moore (1820-1888), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 59.
- Rhett, James Moore (1860-), son of Haskell Smith (1818-1868), 121, 165.
- Rhett, James Moore (1893-), son of above, 166.
- Rhett, James Smith (1797-1855), 49, 116.
- Rhett, James Smith (1872-), son of Roland Smith (1830-1898), 123.
- Rhett, John Grimké, 61.
- Rhett, John Taylor (1836-1892), 66, 135, 138.
- Rhett, John Taylor (1884-) son of above, 136.
- Rhett, Josephine Horton, 128, 171.
- Rhett, Julia Eckley, 120.
- Rhett, Julia Emma, 60, 124.
- Rhett, Julia Lowndes, 123.
- Rhett, Julia Parker, 166.
- Rhett, Julia Rose, 122.
- Rhett, Julius Moore, 61.
- Rhett, Julius Walker, 61.
- Rhett, Laura Massengale, 166.
- Rhett, Mabel, 120.
- Rhett, Margaret Cornell, 170.
- Rhett, Margaret Goodwyn, 165.
- Rhett, Margaret Nimmo, 166.
- Rhett, Mariana, dau. of James Smith (1797-1855), 60, 123.
- Rhett, Mariana, dau. of Benjamin (1826-1884), 123, 167.
- Rhett, Mariana, dau. of Alfred Moore (1829-1889), 128.
- Rhett, Mariana Parker, 123.
- Rhett, Marie Alice, 128, 132, 177.
- Rhett, Martha Goodwyn, 121.



- Rhett, Mary, dau. of Col. William (1666-1723), 38, 39, 260.  
 Rhett, Mary Barnwell, dau. of Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 58.  
 Rhett, Mary Barnwell, dau. of Albert Moore (1834-), 121, 165.  
 Rhett, Mary Burnet, 63.  
 Rhett, Mary Jane, 38, 40, 258.  
 Rhett, Mary Jessie, 124.  
 Rhett, Mary Means, 121.  
 Rhett, Mary Motte, 166.  
 Rhett, Mary Pauline, 61.  
 Rhett, Mary Pringle, 166.  
 Rhett, Mary Williamson, 66.  
 Rhett, Matilde Marie, 125, 132, 173.  
 Rhett, Pierre Sauvé, 125.  
 Rhett, Rebecca, 37.  
 Rhett, Richard Cornell, 170.  
 Rhett, Robert, 38.  
 Rhett, Robert Barnwell (1800-1876), 49, 62, 258.  
 Rhett, Robert Barnwell (1828-), son of above, 62, 127, 128, 312.  
 Rhett, Robert Barnwell (1854-1901), son of above, 127, 170.  
 Rhett, Robert Barnwell (1890-), son of above, 170.  
 Rhett, Robert Barnwell (1832-1833), son of Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 59.  
 Rhett, Robert Goodwyn (1862-), 120, 165.  
 Rhett, Robert Goodwyn, son of above, 165.  
 Rhett, Robert Means (1844-1848), eldest son of Haskell Smith (1818-1868), 121.  
 Rhett, Robert Means (1857-), third son of Haskell Smith (1818-1868), 121.  
 Rhett, Robert Woodward, 63.  
 Rhett, Roland Smith (1830-1898), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 60, 123.  
 Rhett, Roland Smith (1858-), son of above, 123.  
 Rhett, Roland Smith (1852-1852), son of Thomas Grimké (1821-1871), 122.  
 Rhett, Rosa Means, dau. of Haskell Smith (1818-1868), 122.  
 Rhett, Rosa Means, dau. of William Means, 166.  
 Rhett, Rosalie Munford, 166.  
 Rhett, Rosamond, 163.  
 Rhett, Ruth Hay, 165.  
 Rhett, Mrs. Sarah (Cooke?), wife of Col. William (1666-1723), 260, 295.  
 Rhett, Sarah, dau. of Col. William (1666-1723), 37, 295.  
 Rhett, Sarah, dau. of William (1695-1728), 38, 39, 258.  
 Rhett, Sarah Blake, 129.  
 Rhett, Sarah Chesnut, 67.  
 Rhett, Sarah Means, 121.  
 Rhett, Sarah Taylor, dau. of Robert Barnwell (1800-1876), 63, 129.  
 Rhett, Sarah Taylor, dau. of Albert Moore (1810-1843), 67.  
 Rhett, Sarah Taylor, dau. of John Taylor (1836-1892), 135.  
 Rhett, Snowden Howland, 164.  
 Rhett, Susan Lowndes, 123.  
 Rhett, Thomas Grimké (1821-1878), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 59, 122.  
 Rhett, Thomas Grimké (1862-), son of Roland Smith (1830-1898), 123.  
 Rhett, Thomas Mason, 122.  
 Rhett, Thomas Middleton Stuart, 66.  
 Rhett, Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 48, 58.  
 Rhett, Thomas Moore (1851-), son of Thomas Smith (1827-1895), 119, 163.  
 Rhett, Thomas Smith (1827-1895), son of Thomas Moore (1794-1860), 58, 119.  
 Rhett, Thomas Smith (1864-1868), son of Albert Moore (1834-), 121.  
 Rhett, Thomas Smith (1886-), son of Thomas Moore (1851-), 163.  
 Rhett, Walter Horton (1857-1893), son of Robert Barnwell (1828-), 127.  
 Rhett, Walter Horton (1894-1894), fourth son of Robert Barnwell (1854-1901), 171.  
 Rhett, Walter Horton (1896-), sixth son of Robert Barnwell (1854-1901), 171.  
 Rhett, Col. William (1666-1723), 36, note 1; 37, 259, 260, 295; arms of, 36; genealogical account of the descendants of, 37-74, 110-189, 258-260, 312; cut of pastel of by Henrietta Johnson (?), 108; cut of miniature of by Charles Fraser, 109; copy

- of inscription on tombstone of, 259-260; abstract of will of, 260.
- Rhett, William (1695-1728), son of above, 37, 38, 258, 295.
- Rhett, William, son of above, 38.
- Rhett, William (1824-1872), son of James Smith (1797-1855), 60, 112.
- Rhett, William (1856-), son of Benjamin (1826-1884), 122, 166.
- Rhett, William Aiken, 129.
- Rhett, William Brisbane, 123, 167.
- Rhett, William Brock, 125.
- Rhett, William Haskell (1844-), son of Benjamin Smith (1798-1868), 61.
- Rhett, William Haskell, son of William (1856-), 166.
- Rhett, William Means, 122, 166.
- Rhett, William Patterson, 171.
- Rhett, William Whaley, 165.
- Rhett, Wythe Munford, 166.
- Rhettsbury, 260.
- Rice, a machine for beating, 11, two thousand bushels of thrown overboard from British fleet, 204, over five thousand bushels shipped to the West Indies on public account, 211, South Carolina delegates to the Continental Congress in 1774 criticised for favoring the exportation of, 273.
- Richards, Norman Smith, 161.
- Richards, Samuel, 287.
- Richards, William, 237.
- Richardson, Col. Richard, Henry Laurens's letter to, 5-6, order of on Council of Safety, 6-7, "Snow Camp" expedition of, mentioned, 211, 297; 90.
- Richardson, Capt. Richard, 6.
- Riecke, Anthony W., letter of to the South Carolina Historical Society presenting scrap-books, 81.
- Ringgold, Frances Ella, 183.
- Ringgold, George Hay, 146, 183.
- Ringgold, John Parrott, 183.
- Ringgold, Mary Elizabeth, 183.
- Ringgold, Thomas A'Kempis, 183.
- Ripley, Gen. R. S., 312.
- Ritchie, Mrs. Christopher (Cumming), 236.
- Ritchie, John, 236.
- Roach, Annie Tefft, 161.
- Roberts, Mrs. Mary, 233.
- Robinson, Mr., 46, 55.
- Robinson, Fred. J., 162.
- Robinson, James Claiborn, 144.
- Robinson, Matilda, 55.
- Roche, Mrs. Anstace (Arthur), 232.
- Roche, Sir Boyle, M. P., 39.
- Roche, Francis, 232.
- Roche, Patrick, 231.
- Rodgers, James, 234.
- Roman, Aimee Sallie, 129.
- Roman, Alfred (1826-1892), 63, 129.
- Roman, Alfred, son of above, 130.
- Roman, Barnwell Rhett, 130.
- Roman, Charles, 130.
- Roman, Elise, 130, 171.
- Roman, George Rhett, 130.
- Roman, James, 130.
- Roman, Jeanne de Saussure, 130.
- Roman, Marguerite, 130.
- Roman, Robert E., 130, 259.
- Roman, Sarah Rhett, 130.
- Roof, George, 6.
- Root, James Leonard, 130, 172.
- Root, James Leonard, son of above, 172.
- Roper, Grace Julia, 138.
- Roper, Thomas, 68, 138.
- Rose, Mr., wharf of, 265.
- Ross, Edward Manning, 185.
- Rotsman, Clarence Adolph Paul Herman von, 185.
- Rotsman, Baron George von, 149, 185.
- Rotsman, Georgiana Kate Sophie von, 185.
- Routh, Zacheus, 232.
- Roux, Madame, 219.
- Rowand, Robert, 71.
- Russel, William, 208.
- Russia, Joseph Allen Smith did much to establish good relations with, 256.
- Rutherford, Mr., 304.
- Rutherford, Eloise M., 304.
- Rutherford, Emma Elise, 304.
- Rutherford, Ethland B., 304.
- Rutherford, Col. Griffith, 5.
- Rutherford, Jane George, 304.
- Rutherford, Raymond P., 304.
- Rutherford, Robert B., 304.
- Rutherford, Samuel M., 304.
- Rutherford, William B., 304.
- Rutledge, Charles, 47, 56.
- Rutledge, Edward, 210, 214.
- Rutledge, Hugh, 41, 42, note 4; 48, 48, note 1; 51, note 1; 258.

- Rutledge, John (1739-1800), 41, 213.  
 Rutledge, Mary, 41, 46, 258.  
 Rutledge, Mary Elizabeth, 47, 56, 113.  
 Rutledge, Sarah, 48, 258.  
 Ryan, Capt. James, 297.  
 Sachtleben, Emma, 139.  
 Sackville, Clement, 233.  
 Sainsbury, W. No'l, 221, 278, note 3.  
 Salley, A. S., Jr., 1, 2, 278, note 3; genealogical account of William Smith and his descendants by, 239-257, 312-313; *Marriage Notices in The South-Carolina Gazette* by, mentioned, 245, note 22; the same reviewed, 260-261.  
 Salley, Caroline Ann, 67, 136.  
 Sams, Arthur William, 162.  
 Sams, Barnwell Stanyarne, 118, 161.  
 Sams, Cornelia Carolina, 116.  
 Sams, Ernestine Hann, 162.  
 Sams, Hugh Middleton, 162.  
 Sams, Julian Hill, 162.  
 Sams, Leila Gibbes, 162.  
 Sams, Stanyarne Hill, 162.  
 Sanders, John, 290.  
 Sanders, Joshua, 290.  
 Sanders, Capt. Roger Parker, 7.  
*Sandwick*, the, 273.  
 Sanford, George T., 163.  
 San Francisco Bar Association, 262.  
 Santee Canal Company, 253.  
 Sargent, Russell, 181.  
 Sartain, John, 254.  
 Satur, Mrs. Mary, 289.  
 Saul, Elizabeth Harriet, 137.  
 Savage, John, 261.  
 Savage, Thomas, 93, note 27.  
 Savannah, South Carolina sends militia to defense of in 1776, 195-199, 204-206.  
 Saville, Sir George, 104.  
 Savoyards, 107.  
 Scarth, Katharine Margaret, 46, 53.  
 Schenckings, Amaranthia, 239, note 4.  
 Schenckings, Bernard, 239.  
 Schenckings, Bernard, son of above, 239, note 2.  
 Schenckings, Benjamin, 239, note 4; 243, note 19; 293.  
 Schenckings, Mrs. Elizabeth, 239, notes 2 and 4.  
 Schenckings, Elizabeth, 239.  
 Schenckings, Hannah, 239, note 4.  
 Schenckings, Katherine, 239, note 4.  
 Schenckings, Mrs. Margaret, 293.  
 Schools (in S. C.), College of Charleston, 193, South Carolina Medical College, 193, Rev. Alexander Garden's for negroes, 1743-4, 245, the Ludlam, 245, the Georgetown Academy, 1778, 313, 314.  
 Schoolmasters, or tutors, (in S. C.), 76, 267, 284-285.  
 Schroeder, —, 185.  
 Scott, Capt. William, 7.  
 Seabrook, Whitmarsh Benjamin, 116.  
 Sears, Edith Howland, 181.  
 Sears, Mabel Alger, 181.  
 Sears, Mirian Van Egmond, 182.  
 Sears, Ruth, 181.  
 Sears, Willard Thomas, 145, 181.  
 Second Regiment, South Carolina Provincials (subsequently 2d Regt., S. C. line, Continental Establishment), return of, 97.  
 Seignous, Eva Antoinette, 173.  
 Seignous, James Marsh, 68.  
 Seignous, Lillian, 173.  
 Seth, Gen. Joseph Bruff, 126.  
 Shackelford, Lee Thurston, 183.  
 Shannon, Harriet Mary, 116, 159.  
 Sharp, Jeram, 209.  
 Sherwood, Alice Miller, 135.  
 Shields, Caroline W., 119, 163.  
 Shiver, Sarah Cecilia, wife of William Elliott Gonzales (not of Ambrose E.), 155, 259.  
 Sibley, Mary Clapp, 123.  
 Simkins, Susan Ann, 306.  
 Simmons, Sarah Yonge, 69, 140.  
 Simmons, Selina Sarah, 51, 69.  
 Simonds, Andrew, son of Louis de Saussure, 165.  
 Simonds, Caroline Barnwell, 259.  
 Simonds, Louis de Saussure, 121, 165, 259.  
 Simonds, Martha Goodwyn, 165.  
 Simonds, Mrs. Mary (Rhett), 259.  
 Simonds, Mary Rhett, 165.  
 Simons, Anne Maria, 183.  
 Simons, Harriet Horry, 183.  
 Simons, James Ancrum, 183.  
 Simons, Thomas Yonge (1828-1878), 147, 183.  
 Simons, Thomas Yonge (1855-1870), son of above, 183.  
 Simons, William Washington, 184.

- Simonton, Caroline, 157.  
 Simpson, Mary, 297.  
 Sinkler, Thomas Simons, 184.  
 Skirving, Ann Rebecca, 47, 55.  
 Skirving, James, 238.  
 Smelt, Dorothy, 39, 43.  
 Smith, genealogical account of William Smith and his descendants, 239-257, 312-313, the Landgrave Smith family and their arms, referred to, 255, note 65.  
 Smith, Alfred, 49.  
 Smith, Amarinthia, dau. of William (-1710), 240.  
 Smith, Amarinthia, dau. of John (-1753), 242, note 14; 243.  
 Smith, Andrew, 241-242, note 12; 243.  
 Smith, Andrew Doria, 47.  
 Smith, Ann (1741), 241, note 12.  
 Smith, Ann, dau. of Thomas (1710-1790), "of Broad Street," 42, 48, note 1; 51, 258.  
 Smith, Ann, dau. of Peter (1754-1821), 48, 57.  
 Smith, Ann Fayssoux, 51.  
 Smith, Ann Loughton, 252.  
 Smith, Anna Maria, 47, 56.  
 Smith, Mrs. Anne (Loughton), 244, note 21.  
 Smith, Anne, dau. of William (-1710), 240; 243, note 19.  
 Smith, Anne, dau. of Thomas (-1724), 243, note 19; 244.  
 Smith, Anne, dau. of John (-1753), 243.  
 Smith, Anne Burgh, 57, 116.  
 Smith, Anne Caroline, 256.  
 Smith, Anne Hutchinson, 55, 112.  
 Smith, Arthur, 48.  
 Smith, Benjamin, son of William (-1710), 240.  
 Smith, Benjamin (1718-1770), son of Thomas (-1724), 100, note 11; 239, note 6; 240-241, note 11; 241, note 12; 243, note 19; 244, sketch of, 244-249; portrait of, 246, portrait of wife of, 246; 251, note 43; 261, 313.  
 Smith, Benjamin, "of Goose Creek" (1765), 241, note 11.  
 Smith, Benjamin (1749-1750), third son of Thomas (1719-1790), 41.  
 Smith, Benjamin (1757-1826), sixth son of Thomas (1719-1790), 40, 41, 258.  
 Smith, Benjamin Burgh (1776-1823), son of Roger (1745-1805), 47, 57.  
 Smith, Benjamin Burgh (1814-1884), son of John Rutledge (1775-1814), 57, 115.  
 Smith, Benjamin Burgh (1835-), son of above, 115.  
 Smith, Benjamin Wragg, 248, 249, 251.  
 Smith, Bethia, 55.  
 Smith, Caroline, dau. of Roger (1745-1805), 47, 56.  
 Smith, Caroline, dau. of Thomas Rhett (1768-1829), 55.  
 Smith, Catherine, dau. of William (-1710), 240, 241, note 12; 243, note 19.  
 Smith, Catherine, dau. of John (-1753), 243.  
 Smith, Catherine, dau. of Benjamin (1718-1770), 251.  
 Smith, Charles, 48.  
 Smith, Charles Freer, 57.  
 Smith, Charlotte, dau. of John (-1753), 243.  
 Smith, Charlotte, dau. of Benjamin (1718-1770), 249, 251.  
 Smith, Mrs. Charlotte (Wragg), 256, note 66.  
 Smith, Claudia, dau. of Thomas Loughton (1740-1773), 252, 256, note 66.  
 Smith, Claudia, dau. of James (1761-1835), 49, 64.  
 Smith, Cornelia McPherson, 112, 154.  
 Smith, D. E. Huger, 239, notes 1 and 6; 241, note 11; 242, note 14; 244, note 19.  
 Smith, Edward, 55.  
 Smith, Edward Nutt, seventh son of Roger (1745-1805), 47.  
 Smith, Edward Nutt, eighth son of Roger (1745-1805), 47.  
 Smith, Eliza Barnwell, 49, 67.  
 Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth (Schenck-ingh), 239, notes 2 and 6; 240, note 7; 241, note 12; 243, note 19.  
 Smith, Elizabeth, dau. of William (-1742), 241, note 12; 242.  
 Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth (William-son), 240, note 7; 241-242, note 12; 242, note 14.  
 Smith, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Loughton (1740-1773), 252.  
 Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth (Ingles), 252, note 48.

- Smith, Elizabeth, dau. of William Loughton, 313.  
 Smith, Mrs. Elizabeth (Gordon), 287.  
 Smith, Elizabeth, dau. of James (1761-1835), 48.  
 Smith, Elizabeth Emily, 60, 112.  
 Smith, Emma, 49, 65.  
 Smith, Henry Middleton, 48.  
 Smith, Hugh Rutledge, 47.  
 Smith, Jacob, 311.  
 Smith, James (1761-1835), 42, 48.  
 Smith, Jane Ladson, dau. of John Rutledge (1775-1814), 56, 114.  
 Smith, Jane Ladson, dau. of John Rutledge (1806-18—), 115, 159.  
 Smith, John (-1753), son of William (-1710), 239, note 6; 240, 241, note 12; 242, 243, note 19.  
 Smith, John, of Georgia, 1774, 287.  
 Smith, John Nisbet, 183.  
 Smith, John Rutledge (1775-1814), son of Roger (1745-1805), 47, 56.  
 Smith, John Rutledge (1806-18—), son of above, 57, 115(2).  
 Smith, John Rutledge (1852-), son of Benjamin Burgh (1814-1884), 116.  
 Smith, Joseph, 241-242, note 12; 242, note 15; 243.  
 Smith, Joseph Allen (1769-1828), 249, 251, 256-257.  
 Smith (Izard), Joseph Allen (Allen Smith), son of above, 257.  
 Smith, Judith, 248, 251.  
 Smith, Katharine Blacklock, 116.  
 Smith, Lancelot, 75.  
 Smith, Luke, 311.  
 Smith, Mrs. Margaret (Williamson), 241-242, note 12; 242, note 14; 242-243, note 15.  
 Smith, Margaret, dau. of William (-1742), 241-242, note 12; 242.  
 Smith, Margaret, dau. of Judge William Smith, of New York, 287.  
 Smith, Margaret Stock, 57.  
 Smith, Maria, 252.  
 Smith, Mariana, 49, 61, 62.  
 Smith, Mariana Porcher, 114, 115, 158.  
 Smith, Mary, dau. of William (-1742), 241-242, note 12; 242.  
 Smith, Mrs. Mary (Wragg), 247, 249.  
 Smith, Mary, dau. of Benjamin (1718-1770), 248, 251.  
 Smith, Mary, dau. of Thomas (1719-1790), 42, 50.  
 Smith, Mary, dau. of Thomas Rhett (1768-1829), 55.  
 Smith, Mary Barnwell, 48.  
 Smith, Mary Moore, 56.  
 Smith, Mary Rutledge, dau. of Roger (1745-1805), 47.  
 Smith, Mary Rutledge, dau. of John Rutledge (1775-1814), 56.  
 Smith, Mary Rutledge, dau. of Benjamin Burgh (1814-1884), 116.  
 Smith, Mary Sabina, 47.  
 Smith, Peter (1754-1821), 41, 48, 241, note 11; 266.  
 Smith, Peter, son of above, 48.  
 Smith, Phoebe, 242, note 14, 243.  
 Smith, Rebecca, 241-242, note 12; 242.  
 Smith, Rhett (1759-1760), seventh son of Thomas (1719-1790), 42.  
 Smith, Rhett (1767-1767), ninth son of Thomas (1719-1790), 42.  
 Smith, Richard Downes, 56.  
 Smith, Rev. Robert, 248.  
 Smith, Roger (1745-1805), 41, 46, 104, note 14; 241, note 11; 258.  
 Smith, Roger Moore (1770-1808), son of above, 47, 56.  
 Smith, Roger Moore, son of above, 56.  
 Smith, Sabina, dau. of Landgrave Thomas (the second), and wife of Thomas (-1724), 243, 243, note 19.  
 Smith, Sabina, dau. of Benjamin (1718-1770), 249, 251.  
 Smith, Sarah, dau. of William (-1742), 241-242, note 12; 242.  
 Smith, Sarah, dau. of Thomas (1719-1790), 41, 41, note 3; 48, 48, note 1; 51, note 1; 258.  
 Smith, Sarah, dau. of James (1761-1835), 48.  
 Smith, Sarah Middleton, 48.  
 Smith, Sarah Rutledge, 47.  
 Smith, Sophia, 311.  
 Smith, Susan Elizabeth, 56, 114.  
 Smith, Susan Ladson, 115.  
 Smith, Susannah, 248, 249.  
 Smith, Landgrave Thomas (1664-1738), the second, 243, 244, note 19.  
 Smith, Thomas (-1724), son of William (-1710), 240, 243; "Great Bible" of, 244, note 19; wedding ring of, 244, note 19;

- mourning ring of, 244, note 19.
- Smith, Thomas (1719-1790), "of Broad Street," son of above, 38, 41, 240-241, note 11; 243-244, note 19; 244, 248, 266.
- Smith, Thomas (1748-1749), son of above, 41.
- Smith, Thomas Loughton (1740-1773), 247, 248, 249, 251, 252, note 48; Cooper River house of, 313.
- Smith, Thomas Loughton, son of William Loughton, 256.
- Smith, Thomas Rhett (1768-1829), son of Roger (1745-1805), 46, 55.
- Smith, Thomas Rhett, son of above, 55.
- Smith, William (-1710), 234, genealogical account of the descendants of, 239-257, 312-313, sketch of, 239; 240, note 7; 241, note 12.
- Smith, William (-1742), son of above, 240, 241, 242, note 12; 243, note 19.
- Smith, William (1751-1751), son of Thomas (1719-1790), 41.
- Smith, William (1807-1824), son of James (1761-1835), 49.
- Smith, William Ladson, son of John Rutledge (1775-1814), 56.
- Smith, William Ladson (1849-1886), son of Benjamin Burgh (1814-1884), 116.
- Smith, William Loughton, 30, 32, 100, 216, 219, 248, 250, 252, note 48; sketch of, 252-254; bibliography of, 254-256; 313.
- Smith, William Skirving, 55, 112.
- Smith, William Wragg, 256, poems by, mentioned, 256.
- Snead, —, 209.
- "Snow Camp" expedition, 5, note 6; 297.
- Social life in South Carolina in 1800, reflected, 190-191.
- Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, Rev. Samuel Thomas's letters to officers of, 1702-1706, 221-230, 278-285.
- Somersal, Mr., 9, 10.
- South, Robert, 295.
- South Carolina, comments on the militia of in the Revolution, 78, 79, 80; social life in, in 1800, reflected, 190-191.
- "South Carolina Homestead, Romance and the," criticised, 77-78.
- South Carolina in the Revolution, 1780-1783, The History of*, by Edward McCrady, LL. D., reviewed, 78-80.
- South Carolina Society, the, 248, 254, note 63.
- South-Carolina Gazette, The*, 260.
- South Carolina Gleanings in England, 231-238, 286-295.
- South Carolina Historical Society, the, 81-82, 192, 262, 315.
- Sparks, Marie Alice, 63, 128.
- Spence, Mary, 304.
- Stamp Act, 106.
- Stanhope, Philip Dorm., 105.
- Stanyarne, James, 10, note 11.
- Stanyarne, John, 240, note 7; 241, note 12.
- Stanyarne, Sally, 10, note 11.
- State's Rights, 80.
- St. Cecilia Society, 253.
- Stead, Benjamin, 237.
- Stead, Benjamin, son of above, 237.
- Stead, Mary, 237.
- Stead, William, 237.
- Steiner, Dr. Henry Hagner, 157.
- Stephens, Edward, 235.
- Stiles, Margaretta, 313.
- St. Julien, Mrs. Damaris Elizabeth (Le Serurier), 295.
- St. Julien, Paul de, 295.
- St. Julien, Peter (Pierre) de, 295.
- St. Julien, Peter de, son of above, 295.
- St. Michael's Church, Rev. John Bullman dismissed from, 271.
- Stock, Anne, 47, 57.
- Stock, Rebecca Hutchinson, 70, 141.
- Stone, Andrew J., 304.
- Stone, Andrew T., 304.
- Stone, Jesse, 304.
- Stone, Sarah, 299.
- Stone, Thomas P., 304.
- Stone, W., 209.
- Stono, battle of, 297.
- Strohecker, Rudolph, 198.
- Stuart, Albert Rhett (1846-1902), son of John Allan (1800-1852), 65, 132.
- Stuart, Albert Rhett (1868-), son of above, 132.
- Stuart, Albert Rhett (1878-), son of Benjamin Rhett (1835-), 131,

- Stuart, Alfred Rhett, 173.  
 Stuart, Aloda Cay, 130, 172(2).  
 Stuart, Barnwell Smith (1840-1869), son of John Allan (1800-1852), 64, 131.  
 Stuart, Barnwell Smith (1876-), son of Albert Rhett (1846-1902), 132.  
 Stuart, Benjamin Rhett (1835-), son of John Allan (1800-1852), 64, 131.  
 Stuart, Benjamin Rhett, son of above, 131.  
 Stuart, Claudia, dau. of Benjamin Rhett (1835-), 131.  
 Stuart, Claudia, dau. of Albert, Rhett (1846-1902), 132.  
 Stuart, Claudia Smith, dau. of John Allan (1800-1852), 64, 130.  
 Stuart, Claudia Smith, dau. of Barnwell Smith (1840-1869), 131, 172.  
 Stuart, Edmund Rhett, 65.  
 Stuart, Eliza Smith, 64.  
 Stuart, Elizabeth, 131.  
 Stuart, Ellen, 131.  
 Stuart, Emma, 131.  
 Stuart, Emma Smith, 64.  
 Stuart, Francis Lee, 131.  
 Stuart, Garden Clarkson, 132.  
 Stuart, Gilbert, 254.  
 Stuart, James (1825-1851), son of John Allan (1800-1852), 64.  
 Stuart, James (1865-), son of Benjamin Rhett (1835-), 131.  
 Stuart, John, 89.  
 Stuart, Mrs. John, 92.  
 Stuart, John Allan (1800-1852), 49, 64.  
 Stuart, John Allan (1827-1828), second son of John Allan (1800-1852), 64.  
 Stuart, John Allan (1834-1836), fifth son of John Allan (1800-1852), 64.  
 Stuart, John Allan (1861-), son of Thomas Middleton (1830-1873), 130.  
 Stuart, Julius Edmund, 131.  
 Stuart, Julius Henry Walker, 64.  
 Stuart, Julius Walker, 131.  
 Stuart, Margaret Ellen, 131.  
 Stuart, Marjorie, 131.  
 Stuart, Mary Williamson, 49, 66.  
 Stuart, Minna Legaré, 130, 172.  
 Stuart, Raymond Cay, 130.  
 Stuart, Robert Bickford, 173.  
 Stuart, Roger Moore, 132.  
 Stuart, Sophia Clarkson, 132.  
 Stuart, Thomas Middleton, 64, 130.  
 Stuart, William Clarkson, 128, 132, 173.  
 Stuart, William Clarkson (1893-), son of above, 173.  
 Stuckychee, Indian chief, 204.  
 Suberland, Monsieur, 30.  
 Sully, Elizabeth, 48.  
 Sully, Thomas, artist, 48.  
 Sumter, Gen. Thomas, 79.  
 Sutton, Richard, 45.  
*Swallows*, the, 268.  
 Swann, John, 39.  
*Syren*, the, 87.  
 Taber, Albert Rhett (1833-1880), 65, 133(2), 134.  
 Taber, Albert Rhett (1860-), son of Albert Rhett (1833-1880) by his first wife, 133, 174.  
 Taber, Albert Rhett (1872-), son of Albert Rhett (1833-1880) by second wife, 134, 175.  
 Taber, Albert Rhett (1897-), son of Albert Rhett (1860-), 174.  
 Taber, Alfred Haskell, 173.  
 Taber, Augustus Knowlton, 135.  
 Taber, Benjamin Rhett, 173.  
 Taber, Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 66, 134.  
 Taber, Charles Rhett (1870-), son of above, 134.  
 Taber, Charlotte Garnett, 133, 174.  
 Taber, Derrill Darby (1876-), son of Albert Rhett (1833-1880), 134.  
 Taber, Derrill Darby (1900-), son of Albert Rhett (1872-), 175.  
 Taber, Edmund Rhett (1854-1881), 125, 132, 173.  
 Taber, Edmund Rhett (1883-), son of above, 173.  
 Taber, Eleanor Sabb, 132.  
 Taber, Emma Knowlton, 135.  
 Taber, Emma Smith, 65, 134.  
 Taber, Emma Thomson, 133, 174.  
 Taber, Eugene Francis, 173.  
 Taber, Fannie Taylor, 173.  
 Taber, James Alexander, 175.  
 Taber, John Robinson, son of William Robinson (1792-1866), 65.  
 Taber, John Robinson, son of Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 135.  
 Taber, Jennie Lulu, eldest dau. of Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 134.  
 Taber, Jennie Lulu, third dau. of Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 135.  
 Taber, Louisa Burnham, 133, 175.

- Taber, Joseph Butler, 134.  
 Taber, Margaret Thomson, 133, 174.  
 Taber, Mariana Murray, 135.  
 Taber, Mariana Smith, dau. of William Robinson (1792-1866), 65.  
 Taber, Mariana Smith, dau. of William Robinson (1828-1856), 132, 173.  
 Taber, Mariana Smith, dau. of Albert Rhett (1833-1880), 133, 174.  
 Taber, Mary Darby, 134.  
 Taber, Mary Louise, 174.  
 Taber, Robert Barnwell Rhett, 135.  
 Taber, Sarah Frances, dau. of William Robinson (1792-1866), 66.  
 Taber, Sarah Frances, dau. of Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 135.  
 Taber, Thomas Hubbard (1832-1858), son of William Robinson (1792-1866), 65.  
 Taber, Thomas Hubbard (1871-1872), son of Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 134.  
 Taber, William Audley, 174.  
 Taber, William Brock, 173.  
 Taber, William Robinson (1792-1866), 49, 65.  
 Taber, William Robinson (1828-1856), 65, 132.  
 Taber, William Robinson (1859-), son of Albert Rhett (1833-1880), 133, 173.  
 Taber, William Robinson, (1878-), son of Charles Rhett (1839-1898), 135.  
 Taber, William Thomson, 133.  
 Tait, Hon. Charles, 80.  
 Talbot, —, 264.  
 Tamer, the, 83, 84.  
 Tart, Eliza Garden, 52.  
 Tate, Douglas Roy, 186.  
 Tate, James Edward (1832-1897), 149, 186.  
 Tate, Mrs. James Edward, 149, note 1.  
 Tate, John Williamson, 186.  
 Tate, Joseph Maynard, 186.  
 Tate, Louisa Ancrum, 186.  
 Tax Bill, want of one in S. C. in 1774, 107.  
 Taylor, Mrs. Amaranthia (Smith), 239, note 6.  
 Taylor, Andrew, 248.  
 Taylor, Ann, 248.  
 Taylor, Anna Heyward, 137.  
 Taylor, Benjamin Franklin, 137.  
 Taylor, Dr. Benjamin Walter, 67, 137.  
 Taylor, Edmund Rhett, 137.  
 Taylor, Elizabeth, 241, note 11.  
 Taylor, Ellen Elmore, 137.  
 Taylor, Fannie, 302.  
 Taylor, Joseph, 241, note 11.  
 Taylor, Julius Heyward, 137.  
 Taylor, Maria Louisa, 111.  
 Taylor, Nathaniel Heyward, 137.  
 Taylor, Peter (1700-1765), 39, 42, 239, note 6; 240, 240-241, note 11; 241-242, note 12; 244, note 19.  
 Taylor, Peter (1765), nephew of above, 241, note 11, 269(?).  
 Taylor, Mrs. Sabina (Smith), 244, note 19.  
 Taylor, Sabina, dau. of above, 244, note 19; 248 (then the wife of Andrew Taylor), 248.  
 Taylor, Sarah Cantey, 49, 66.  
 Taylor, Sophia Gordon, 57, 115.  
 Taylor, Thomas (1734), 243, 244, note 19.  
 Taylor, Thomas (1866-), 137.  
 Taylor, Rev. W. Howell, 82.  
 Taylor, Walter Heyward, 137.  
 Tea, duties on discussed by Hon. Henry Laurens, 33-34, 106, is thrown overboard in Charles Town Harbor, November 3, 1774, 75, South Carolina resolves not to import, 104.  
 Temple, Hon. Frances, 44.  
 Theus, Jeremiah, artist, 246.  
 Thomas, Anthony, 235.  
 Thomas, Rev. Edward, 193.  
 Thomas, Hon. John Peyre, Jr., 221.  
 Thomas, Robert Milton, 133, 175.  
 Thomas, Robert Milton, Jr., 175.  
 Thomas, Rev. Samuel, letters of to officers of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 1702-1706, 221-230, 278-285.  
 Thomas, Theodore Gaillard, sketch of, 193-194.  
 Thompson and Homans, 255.  
 Thompson, Edward Livingston, 155.  
 Thompson, Eliza Williams, 308.  
 Thompson, Loula McBee, 306.  
 Thompson, Susan Gaillard, 118.  
 Thompson, Dr. Waddy, 306.  
 Thompson, Waddy Thompson, Jr., 308.



- Thompson, William Butler, 308.  
 Thomson, Alice, 131.  
 Thomson, Andrew, 6(2).  
 Thomson, Benjamin Rhett, 125.  
 Thomson, Charles, 84.  
 Thomson, Dr. Charles Robert, 64, 130.  
 Thomson, Charles Robert, son of above, 131.  
 Thomson, Claudia Smith, 130.  
 Thomson, Ellen, 125.  
 Thomson, Emma Myddelton Haskell, 65, 133.  
 Thomson, Emma Virginia, 64, 131.  
 Thomson, Margaret Ellen, 65, 132.  
 Thomson, Paul Swainston, 61, 125.  
 Thomson, Pauline Swainston, 125.  
 Thomson, Col. William, 5.  
 Thorpe, Robert, 290.  
 Thorpe, Mrs. Sarah, 290.  
 Thurston, Nanny, 301.  
 Tillman, James H., 155, note 1.  
 Timothy, Peter, publisher of *The South-Carolina Gazette*, 270.  
 Tollemache, Capt., 84.  
 Tompkins, Judge Henry B., 193.  
 Toomer, Anthony, 21, 23.  
 Topham, Mrs. Anne, 290.  
 Topham, Christopher, 290.  
 Townes, Fannie, 301.  
 Townsend, John Tennent, 156.  
 Tradd, Robert, first child born in Charles Town, 77.  
 Trapier, Richard Shubrick, 157.  
 Treasurers, Colony, Henry Laurens's orders on, 96, 208-212.  
 Trenholm, Edward George, 128.  
 Trenholm, Mrs. Portia, 82.  
 Triay, Juan Aggripeto, 64.  
 Trimble, Mary, 293.  
 Troup, Mr., 248.  
 Trott, Mary, 37, 38.  
 Trott, Nicholas, 37, 228.  
 Tucker, Lieut., 97.  
 Tucker, Matilda, 57.  
 Tucker, Capt. Thomas, Henry Laurens's letter to, 199, battery of on Wadmalaw Island, mentioned, 199.  
 Tucker, W. Hyrne, 146, 182.  
 Tucker, Mrs. Sarah Allen (Haig), 146, 182.  
 Tufts, Capt. Simon, 14, 17, 200, 202, Henry Laurens's letter to, 85.  
 Turkey Creek, 309.  
 Turpin, Capt. Joseph, Henry Laurens's letter to, 199-200; 202.  
 Tyler, Elizabeth Virginia, 123, 167.  
 Tyler, John B., 150.  
 Tynte, Governor Edward, 231.  
 Union Court, 271.  
 Urquhart, Capt., 270, 273, 276.  
 Osborne, Edith Alice, 110, 153.  
 Usher, Ann Eliza, 74, 152.  
 Vacher, Maj.-Gen. Frederick Smith, 54.  
 Valle, Hester, 294.  
 Vander Dussen, Col. Alexander, 288.  
 Vander Horst, Capt. John (1776), 7.  
 Vander Horst, John (1832-1864), 63.  
 Vardell, Mrs. W. G., 82.  
 Varnor, James, 233.  
 Varvent (see de Varent).  
 Vaux, Edgar Stoney, 159.  
 Vernod, George, 237.  
 Vernod, Mrs. Mary, 237.  
 Verree, Joseph, 17, 18, 212.  
 Villiers, Lady Mary Theresa, 53.  
 Vincent, Daniel Boscawen, 118, 161.  
 Vincent, Edith Evelyn, 161.  
 Vincent, John Gibbes, 161.  
 Vincent, Joseph Howard, 161.  
 Vincent, Phoebe Campbell, 161.  
 Vincent, Robert Wells, 161.  
 Virginia Historical Society, mentioned, 231.  
 Voillac, James de, 295.  
 von Rotsman (see Rotsman).  
 von Ledebur (see Ledebur).  
 Waddell, Alfred Moore, 185.  
 Walker, Albert Rhett (1839-), son of Joseph Rogers (1796-1879), 62, 126.  
 Walker, Albert Rhett (1871-), son of above, 126, 170.  
 Walker, Albert Rhett (1896-), son of above, 170.  
 Walker, Edmund Rhett (1836-1891), son of Joseph Rogers (1796-1879), 62, 125.  
 Walker, Edmund Rhett (1902-), son of William Boone (1873-), 126.  
 Walker, Eliza Boone, 126.  
 Walker, Eliza Magdalen, 62.  
 Walker, Ellen, 62.  
 Walker, Emma Smith, 62.  
 Walker, George, 241, note 11.  
 Walker, Henry Chancellor, 126.

- Walker, Jane Lewis, 126.  
 Walker, John de Saussure, 126.  
 Walker, Joseph Rogers (1796-1879), 49, 62.  
 Walker, Joseph Rogers (1874-), son of Albert Rhett (1839-), 126.  
 Walker, Josephine Rogers, dau. of Joseph Rogers (1796-1879), 62, 126.  
 Walker, Josephine Rogers, dau. of Albert Rhett (1839-), 126.  
 Walker, Julius Henry, 49, 61.  
 Walker, Mariana Rhett, 126, 170.  
 Walker, Mary Smith, 126.  
 Walker, Roberta Boone, 126.  
 Walker, Sarah Amelia de Saussure, 126.  
 Walker, Stephen Elliott, 170.  
 Walker, William Boone, (1873-), 126, 170.  
 Walker, William Boone (1808-), son of Albert Rhett (1871-), 170.  
 Wallace, Prof. D. D., *A Chapter of South Carolina Constitutional History* by, error in, 75, cited, 104, note 14.  
 Wallace, Mrs. Elizabeth (Nisbet), 290.  
 Wallace, Frank Alexander (1866-), 130, 172.  
 Wallace, Frank Alexander, Jr., 172.  
 Wallace, Mary Eliza, 172.  
 Wallace, Ruby Legaré, 172.  
 Wallace, Stuart Rhett, 172.  
 Wallace, Thomas, 290.  
 Walsingham, Thomas, Lord, 52, 110.  
 Walsingham, Thomas, M. P., 110.  
 Walton, Lillian, 188.  
 Want, Mrs. Edith, 233, 234.  
 Want, Matthew, 234.  
 Want, Richard, 233-234.  
 War House (plantation), 241, note 11.  
 Ward, Alonzo, 151.  
 Ward, Eliza, 151.  
 Ward, Frances Caroline, 51, 71.  
 Ward, Capt. James, 73, 151.  
 Waring, Albert Taber, 174.  
 Waring, Mrs. Ann (Smith), 244, note 19.  
 Waring, Ann Johnston, 157.  
 Waring (Gorgoza), Antonio Johnston, 157, note 1.  
 Waring, Benjamin (1723), 243-244, note 19.  
 Waring, Benjamin (1776), son of John, 243, note 16.  
 Waring, Mrs. Catherine (Smith), 241, note 11.  
 Waring, Helen Johnston, 158.  
 Waring, James Johnston, 114, 157.  
 Waring, James Johnston (1865-1887), 158.  
 Waring (Gorgoza), James Johnston, nephew of above, 157, note 1.  
 Waring, Jane Ladson, 147.  
 Waring, John, 241, note 11; 243.  
 Waring, John, son of above, 243, note 16.  
 Waring, Joseph Ioor, 133, 174.  
 Waring, Joseph Ioor, Jr., 174.  
 Waring, Mary Alston (1858-1865), second dau. of James Johnston, 158.  
 Waring, Mary Alston, youngest dau. of James Johnston, 158.  
 Waring, Peter, 241, note 11; 243, note 16.  
 Waring, Pinckney Alston, 158.  
 Waring, Richard, 243, note 16.  
 Waring, Thomas, 286.  
 Waring, Thomas Pinckney, 158.  
 Washington, a chart of the family of, mentioned, 80, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, Bailey, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, Charlotte Garnett, 175.  
 Washington Fencibles, the, 254.  
 Washington, Gen. George, 40, 80, 149, note 1; 298, diary of, mentioned, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, Henry, of Chotank, Virginia, 80, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, Jane, 52, 72.  
 Washington, John, 80, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, John Blake, 133, 174.  
 Washington, John Blake, Jr., 175.  
 Washington, Lawrence, 80, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, Margaret Taber, 174.  
 Washington, Col. William, 80, 149, note 1.  
 Washington, William (1807-), son of John Blake, 175.  
 Wassamasaw (plantation), 241, note 11.  
 Waters, Elizabeth Mary, 119, 163.  
 Waters, Henry Fitzgilbert, 231, 286.

- Wayne, William, 24.  
 Weaver, Hannah, 6.  
 Webb, John, 290.  
 Webb, John, nephew of above, 290.  
 Webb, Mrs. Sarah, 290.  
 Webb, William, 290.  
 Webb, William, son of above, 290.  
 Weld, Charles Stuart Faucheraud, 70, 141.  
 Weld, Louise Dwight Harvell, 141.  
 Weld, Sarah Grimké, 70, 141.  
 Weld, Theodore Dwight, 51, 70.  
 Weld, Theodore Grimké, 70.  
 Wells, Col., 206.  
 Wells, Robert, publisher of *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, 270.  
 Wesson, Caroline Stevens, 181.  
 Westfield (plantation), 286.  
 Weyman, Edward, 13.  
 Whaley, Helen Smith, 120, 165.  
 Whalley, Mary Ann, 44.  
 Whinyates, Edward, 44.  
 Whinyates, Francis, 44.  
 Whinyates, Frederick, 44.  
 Whinyates, Octavia, 45.  
 Whinyates, Rachel, 45.  
 Whinyates, Sir Thomas, 40, 44.  
 Whinyates, Admiral Sir Thomas, son of above, 44.  
 Whitaker, Caleb Clarke, 160.  
 Whitaker, John, Jr., 160.  
 White, Capt., 266.  
 White, Right Rev. Bishop, 256, note 67.  
 White Meeting at Dorchester, S. C., a painting of, 82.  
 Whitrowe, Benjamin, 290.  
 Whitrowe, Rebecca, 290.  
 Wickly, John, 202.  
 Wickly, Capt. William, 202.  
 Wigg, Thomas, 260.  
 Wiggins, Harriet Elizabeth, 130.  
 Wilberfoss, Robert, 290.  
 Wilberfoss, William, 290.  
 Wilkins, Benjamin, 20, 21.  
 Wilkins's Fort, 13, 20, 21.  
 Wilkinson, John, 286.  
 Will, Philip, 196.  
 Willard, Miss, 194.  
 Willard, George Taber, 174.  
 Willard, George Willing, 133, 174.  
 Willard, Louis Darby, 174.  
 Williams, Rev. Mr., in S. C. in 1704, 283.  
 Williams, Arthur Middleton, 168.  
 Williams, Charles, 309, note 1.  
 Williams, Charles Haskell Middleton, 168.  
 Williams, Clara, 54.  
 Williams, David Ramsay, 168.  
 Williams, Ella Caroline Brewer, 168.  
 Williams, Julian Rhett, 168.  
 Williams, Lucy Middleton, 168.  
 Williams, Margaret Middleton, 168.  
 Williams, Marion, 168.  
 Williams, Rebecca Singleton, 133, 174.  
 Williams, Thomas Hall Jervey, 124, 168.  
 Williams, Thomas Hall Jervey, Jr., 168.  
 Williamson, Adolph Ancrum, 186.  
 Williamson, Major (subsequently Col. and Gen.) Andrew, 210, 297.  
 Williamson, Benjamin, 242, note 14.  
 Williamson, Benjamin, the younger, 243, note 16.  
 Williamson, Elizabeth, 241.  
 Williamson, Frances Hargrave, 149, 186.  
 Williamson, Henry, 242, note 14.  
 Williamson, John Condy, 149, 186.  
 Williamson, John Troupe, 73, 149.  
 Williamson, Julia Emma, 149, 186.  
 Williamson, Mrs. Louisa Ella (Ancrum), 149.  
 Williamson, Margaret, 242.  
 Williamson, Mary, 149.  
 Williamson, Maud Louise, 186.  
 Williamson, Richard, 242, note 14.  
 Williman, Christopher, 71, 143.  
 Williman, Ellen Julia, 143, 179.  
 Williman, James Ashby, 143.  
 Williman, Walter, 143.  
 Williman, William Bee, 143.  
 Williman, William Howe, 143.  
 Willing & Morris, 210.  
 Willison, Mrs. Elizabeth, 232.  
 Willison, Robert, 232.  
 Wills, Mrs. Anne, formerly Mrs. Morton, 292.  
 Wills, Thomas, 292.  
 Wilson, —, 277.  
 Wilson, Capt. James, 202.  
 Wilson, Rev. Robert, D. D., 240, note 10; 251, note 45.  
 Winslow, Benjamin, 153.  
 Winslow, Caroline, 74.

- Winslow, Catherine Amory, 74, 152.  
 Winslow, Chilton Rhett, 152.  
 Winslow, Eben Eveleth, 189.  
 Winslow, Edward, 52, 74.  
 Winslow, Edward Davis, 74.  
 Winslow, Frances Amory, 152.  
 Winslow, Herbert, 152.  
 Winslow, James Ancrum, 152.  
 Winslow, James Hasell, 74.  
 Winslow, John Ancrum, 74, 152.  
 Winslow, Mary Catharine, 152.  
 Winslow, William Randolph, 152, 189.  
 Winson Green, 104.  
 Winthrop, Anna Evelina, 156.  
 Winthrop, Frances, 156.  
 Winthrop, Francis, 113, 156.  
 Winthrop, Francis Parker, 156.  
 Winthrop, Henry, 156.  
 Winthrop, Mary Rutledge, 156.  
 Withers, Albert Meredith, 137, 176.  
 Withers, Albert Meredith, Jr., 176.  
 Withington, Lothrop, South Carolina Gleanings in England by, 231-238, 286-295.  
 Woodcock, Judith, 234.  
 Woodrow, Annie Blair, 192.  
 Woodrow, David S., 192.  
 Woodward, Rev. Dr., Rev. Samuel Thomas's letters to, 225-227, 278, mentioned, 284.  
 Woodward, Benjamin, 291.  
 Woodward, William Charles, 302.  
 Woodward, Samuel, 291.  
 Woolsey, William Walton, 184.  
 Wragg, Charlotte, 253.  
 Wragg, Joseph, 245, note 22; 261.  
 Wragg, Mary, 245, 261.  
 Wragg, William, 253, note 57.  
 Wright, Sir James, Governor of Georgia, 38, 93, 104.  
 Wright, Richard, 38, 39.  
 Wright, Robert, Chief Justice of S. C., 38.  
 Wright, Sarah, 39, 42.  
 Wright, Thomas Henry, 189.  
 Yeamans, Margaret, 38.  
 Young, John Edward, 127.  
 Young, Thomas, 23.  
 Youngblood, Ann Patience, 310.

# PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume I. 1857. \$2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume II. 1858. \$2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume III. 1859. Out of print.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.  
Volume V. 1897. Paper, \$2.00

Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South  
Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858.  
25c.

Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the  
Society. 1889. 25c.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by  
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harri-  
son. 1898. 50c.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher.  
With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 40c.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.  
Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume I. 1900.  
Unbound, \$4.00

**CONTENTS:** Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-  
son, 3-12; Mission of Col John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,  
136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the  
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,  
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;  
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,  
346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South  
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee  
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-  
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William  
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; First Rules of the St. Cecilia  
Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-  
ter from Gov. Guerdard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family  
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.  
Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume II. 1901.  
Unbound, \$4.00

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.  
 Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume III. 1902.

**CONTENTS:** Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.  
 Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume IV. 1903.

**CONTENTS :** Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 3-25, 83-97, 195-214; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1778-1776, 26-35, 99-107, 215-220, 263-277; The Descendants of Col. William Rhett, of South Carolina, 36-74, 108-189; Historical Notes, 75-80, 190-192, 258-261, 312-314; The South Carolina Historical Society, 81-82; Necrology, 193-194, 262, 315; Letters of Rev. Samuel Thomas, 1702-1706, 221-230, 278-285; South Carolina Gleanings in England, 231-238, 286-295; The Butlers of South Carolina, 296-311.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address      A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,  
Charleston, S. C.